Deva Keralam

(CHANDRA KALA NADI)

BOOK- 3

Translated by

R. SANTHANAM



DEVA KERALAM
(CHANDRA KALA NADI)

BY
ACHYUTA OF KERALA
& VENKATESA

BOOK III
(Containing slokas 1998 to 5774)

Translated by
R. Santhanam

SAGAR PUBLICATIONS
Ved Mansion
72, Janpath
New Delhi 110 001
Tel : 3320648

First Published 1994
Reprint 1998,
Reprint 2003, 2004

Rs. 400.00

Published by Narinder Sagar
for **Sagar Publications**
72, Ved Mansion, Janpath, New Delhi - 110 001
Printed by ***Jay Kay Offset Printers***, Delhi - 110 041

Contents

ascendants.

102. Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa; Monday birth and Saturn; Capricorn Navamsa; older brother and older sister; destruction of co-born.

103. Moon in Leo Navamsa; Moon with Mercury; Mars and Jupiter in Aquarius as Saturn is in Leo; Sun in Arudha Lagna; 4th lord retrograde; 1st dasa lord in exaltation navamsa; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa;

104. Sun in Taurus; Saturn in Leo; the Sun in Aries Navamsa; grand-father; Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa.

105. Elder brother; Mercury's Navamsa position; Rahu in the 2nd aspected by Venus; Capricorn Navamsa; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa; Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa.

106. Plurality of wives; many sons; twin sons; Capricorn Navamsa causing twins; Sagittarius Navamsa; Moon in Libra Navamsa; Moon and Mercury in same Navamsa; Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa.

107. Moon in Libra Navamsa; Venus in Gemini; Venus in 6th or 8th; Jupiter being the lord of the Sun sign; the Sun in a fixed sign; synonyms of Yamala Nadiamsa; Moon and Mercury in Libra Navamsa; Mars being the lord of Bhava Lagna.

108. Transits of Rahu, Saturn and Jupiter; first dasa; Rahu's sub period; danger through ulcers; Venus dasa and Saturn's sub period.

109. Venus dasa and Mercury's sub period; Ketu's sub period in first dasa; 2nd dasa; sub periods of Mar and Mercury.

110. Sub periods of Mercury and Mars; 3rd dasa; Saturn's transit; Jupiter's transit; dasa periods of planets related to Saturn; Moon in Aries with Libra Navamsa; mother's death and longevity; marriage at 16 or 18; 5th dasa endangering father.

111. Moon in Aries or Sagittarius; Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa; Saturn and Mars in leo.

112. Dasa of 9th lord; Jupiter's transit; father; Moon's Navamsa dispositor's dasa; 4th dasa; Rahu's Navamsa dispositor's dasa; Mercury's sub period; 5th lord's dasa.

113. Jupiter's dasa - Saturn's sub period; death in 2nd lord's dasa; bad death; Immovable ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa.

114. The Sun in a sign of Saturn while Saturn joins the Moon; the Sun in Nisakara Nadiamsa; Saturn in Kalagni Shashtiamsa; loss of inheritance; two benefics in Taurus in Indu Shashtiamsa.

115. 6th dasa; Scorpio ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa; marriage; natal star of bride; the Moon and the Sun in Scorpio and Cancer Navamsas; Rahu in the 7th for an immovable ascendant.

116. Mars with Rahu; danger through fire etc., paternal kinsfolk; sub period of Mercury; Jupiter in the ascendant and Rahu in the 7th; the Moon aspected by Saturn; Kusuma Yoga.

117. Saturn's transit in Sun sign; paternal uncle; danger to mother; abortion to spouse; dead children; Jupiter and Ketu in Aquarius; 3rd dasa; lord of a movable sign in an immovable sign.

118. Untimely death at 54; Scorpio ascendant - Visva Nadiamsa; troubles in childhood; early marriage; small-pox; danger through water; Saturn and the Sun in Aries; danger to brother through water; destruction of family members through wells and tanks.

119. Lagnadhi Yoga; A specific horoscope with Scorpio ascendant having Jupiter in Taurus (in the 7th), the Moon (in the 2nd) in Sagittarius, Venus in Pisces (in the 4th) and the Sun and Mercury in Aries (in the 6th); lords of evil bhavas; other effects for Visva Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.

120. Dasa effects for Visva Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.

121. Effects of 3rd dasa.

122. Effect of 3rd dasa (continued); Mars dasa; Mercury dasa.

123. Junction of two dasas; 4th dasa; Saturn's in transit in Taurus.

124. 5th dasa, 5th dasa lord in Kala Nadiamsa, 4th dasa, Shashtiamsa position of 5th dasa lord; Venus being lord of Shodasamsa ascendant.

125. Saturn's transit in 8th; 5th dasa.

126. Venus sub period, Dvadasamsa position of Venus; last part of 5th dasa; Saturn's journey

in Virgo and Libra.

127. Venus in 5th lord's Navamsa; end of 5th dasa; junction of 5th and 6th dasas; Mars dasa; malefic's sub period in Jupiter's dasa; Saturn transiting in an evil house.

128. Jupiter's dasa; Saturn's transit in Aries, Aquarius and Pisces; transit of Jupiter; the three parts of Jupiter's dasa.

129. Saturn in Aries/Taurus in transit; Jupiter dasa - sub periods of Rahu and Mars; Saturn in Lagnadhi Yoga; Saturn dasa.

130. Mar sub period in Jupiter's dasa; Saturn dasa - Saturn sub period; Mercury and Saturn in transit in Aries; 3rd and 6th lords; Sun's transits.

131. Saturn causing death as Moon sign lord; the Moon in Purvashadha Nakshatra; 5th lord's dasa; Saturn in Aries Navamsa.

132. Sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn; Venus in Pisces; Saturn in Gemini; untimely death.

133. Mercury's sub period in Mars dasa; Saturn and Mercury sub periods in Saturn dasa; 65th year causing death; death in Bhadra Thithi; death at 52 or 58; attaining Brahma Loka; Libra ascendant - Indava Nadiamsa; Moon's sub period in Jupiter's dasa.

134. Sub periods of the Moon, Mars and Rahu in Jupiter's dasa.

135. Sub period of Rahu (continued); loss of wealth; Saturn's transit on Moon sign during sub periods of Mars and Rahu; Saturn moving in the end of Gemini; Rahu in 2nd causing loss of wealth in his sub period; sub period of Mars and of Rahu; Rahu's transit in 9th.

136. Rahu and Saturn joining in the 8th in transit; royal anguish; Jupiter's dasa and Rahu's sub period; Mars in debility; remedies for Rahu's evils; 3rd dasa and Rahu's sub period.

137. Rahu in Vargottama; fear from king; evils in in-laws' family; quarrels and fear from thieves when Jupiter enters Capricorn Navamsa or in combustion.

138. Rahu in the 2nd; Rahu in the 2nd as Mars is in fall; Rahu in the 2nd with Saturn's Navamsa; Jupiter's transit in Sagittarius; 4th dasa; loss of wealth; obtainment of progeny; Raja Yoga effects; adverse Sun's transits for Libra ascendant.

139. Signs in Sun's Ashtaka varga without Bindus; Mercury's sub periods in the 4th dasa as well as Saturn's dasa; Moon and Mercury in the 9th; the Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa; Vichitra and Durbhaga Nadiamsas being identical; wealthy right from birth.

140. Co-born; obstacles in education; Jupiter in Scorpio with Virgo Navamsa; step-mother; Rahu in Lagna with Sun and Mars causing destruction of wealth and other effects; mother indulging in sinful deeds; Aquarius ascendant - Agada Nadiamsa.

141. Step-brother and related events.

142. Father incurring ulcers and injuries; father's death in a distant land; mother being involved in quarrel; maternal relatives.

143. Widowhood to sister; sister's sickness and her loss of children; her husband; native's father cheating his own children; brother and sister-in-law.

144. Relief from obstacles; penury to step-brother; much learning and lordship; fame in royal service by the Moon in Pisces; vehicles and fortunes; mother's death.

145. Saturn's transit and mother; destruction of wealth and first child; dead children; grief to co-born; fear of untimely death to relatives.

146. Malefic sub period in 8th lord's dasa; Mercury in Virgo in transit at the time of Venus dasa beginning; 4th dasa giving fame; 3rd dasa giving conveyances; death at 56; Sagittarius ascendant - Varuna Nadiamsa; small-pox during childhood; danger of untimely death in first dasa; father's prosperity.

147. Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga; infantile death of younger co-born; brother with longevity; having only one brother; Saturn in 3rd giving no younger brother but sister; a specific horoscope and results.

148. Results for father; loss of co-born; education; Venus in Aquarius Navamsa giving skill in languages and literature; authorship and learning; obstacles to education.

149. Marriage; obstacles to marriage; danger to father-in-law following marriage; Mars in the 7th in Gemini giving auspicious effects; maternal uncle.

150. Grand-parents; parents; father's prosperity,

fame etc.

151. Fortunes; troubles to father; Raja Yoga effects.

152. Pilgrimage; Jupiter's dasa; Sun and Mars yoga; Jupiter in Sagittarius ascendant in aspect to Mars; a superior Raja Yoga; Sun in Scorpio giving favourable effects.

153. Father interested in ancient subjects; paternal relatives; the native having limited issues; longevity; progeny; destruction of first issue.

154. Birth sign of son; dasa periods of Mercury, Moon and Sun.

155. Mother subjected to evils; father's death; evils and mental distress to father; the native being highly intelligent and earning royal favour.

156. Dasa of Mercury, 3rd and 4th dasas; diseases; other dasa effects; Saturn transiting Jeeva rasi, Virgo and Libra; remedies; Sagittarius KCD.

157. Sun's adverse transits; Mercury or Jupiter combust in transit; death in 6th dasa; Kala Chakra Dasa periods of Taurus and Gemini; Sun's dasa.

158. Special rules for dasa periods; transit of Jupiter; dasa of Mars giving fortunes; Saturn's transit.

159. Prosperity, wealth; Navamsa positions of Sun and Mercury; life-span of 56; danger at 28; death on Thursday.

160. World after death; birth of Brahmin or Soodra; birth conditions.

161. Mother's diseases and death; the Moon and Rahu; Rahu in Leo Navamsa causing poverty; learning; wealth; illicit relations; Rahu in Aslesha Nakshatra.

162. Wealth by unscrupulous means; abundant blemish; long-living father; maternal family; burdened with debts; ever-diseased wife; questionable wife; two wives.

163. Long-living children; having no Gandanta dosha; long life to father and father-in-law; father's death; Mercury dasa and father's death; auspicious effects in 3rd dasa; death at 56; Lagnadhipathi Nadi.

164. Dasa periods of Jupiter and 10th and 11th lords; longevity; Aquarius ascendant - Durdara Nadiamsa.

165. Saturn in Mohana Nadiamsa; Malika Yoga commencing from the 6th giving urinary disorders; progeny; sisters and brothers; righteous deeds, diseases; mother's life-span.

166. Father; maternal family; Naradeeyam quoted; long-living grand-mother; Jupiter's dasa; first dasa.

167. Saturn's evil transit; dasa periods,; maternal relatives; childlessness to maternal uncle.

168. Family members being corrupt; grief in mother's family; cousins; grand-father; maternal family.

169. Maternal family; paternal uncle; evils in 2nd dasa; Malika Yoga turning evil.

170. Venus in 2nd and Jupiter in 11th; Rahu in 10th; pilgrimage; obstacles to progeny.

171. Diseases; fortunes; enemies; parents; progeny; Saturn's transit; physical ailments through Deha Rasi.

172. Manu quoted; Jupiter in 2nd/10th and Venus in 11th.

173. Venus in Gada Nadiamsa; life-span.

174. Capricorn ascendant; Visha Yoga; Saturn in Sachira Nadiamsa; blemish in brother's family; sister having illicit ties; unfortunate sister; mother long-lived but corrupt; maternal family highly prosperous; mother having brothers but not sister.

175. Moon's Ashtaka Varga; 7 or 8 co-born to mother; grand-father being a famous person; tuberculosis to maternal uncle; mother indulging in secretive acts; four paternal uncles; Sun's Ashtaka Varga.

176. Venus in Gemini Navamsa; Moon in Aquarius Navamsa; fortunes in 3rd dasa; Sun with two benefics causing death in the very 1st year; learning and modesty; two wives; self-made wealth; long-lived sisters and brothers; maternal uncle.

177. Sister's husband; maternal uncle; mother incurring prosperity; brother's marriage; Saturn's evil transits for Capricorn ascendant.

178. Saturn's transit and evils to progeny, maternal uncle, mother and co-born; Saturn and the Sun; lords of the 9th and 10th joining in 8th obstructing prosperity; troubles in old age.

179. 4th dasa; sub periods of Jupiter and Mars;

Rahu in the 9th causing prosperity; 3rd dasa causing children and affecting prosperity; 5th dasa; anguish at 39 or 40 or 30.

180. 6th dasa; 7th dasa causing death; Rahu in Deha or Jeeva Rasi; Sun dasa; conjunction of lords of the 9th and 10th; Pisces ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa; Vipra Kala.

181. Kshatriya Kala; Vaisya Kala; Soodra Kala; no after-born; fortunes through father; devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva; fame in royal circles; difficulties through Brahmins; grief to father at birth.

182. 1st dasa; Kesari Yoga; 2nd dasa; Saturn's transit in Scorpio and Libra; 5th lord's dasa; grief to father in 1st dasa; Saturn moving in Leo; mother incurring small-pox; royal enmity.

183. 2nd dasa; Saturn's transit in the Navamsa of natal Moon and Venus; Mercury found between malefics; evils to father in first dasa; danger to father; Surya Nadi; prosperity in 4th dasa.

184. Sub periods of Ketu and Sun in Rahu dasa; Saturn's sub period in the 4th dasa; 4th dasa giving prosperity; Jupiter's transit in Aries; Moon and Mars in Scorpio; loss of wife; 3rd marriage.

185. Giving food to others; enjoying more wealth than father; Moon's dasa; Jupiter's dasa; sub periods of Sun and Jupiter; death; world after death; sickness; remedies; death at 57.

186. Virgo ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa; grand-father; father; enmity with kinsfolk; long-living parents; Chitra Yoga.

187. Birth of co-born; happiness to father; happy sister; coborn with longevity; good deeds; increased wealth; Venus dasa; qualities of the native; Venus in Virgo Navamsa; Mercury in benefic Navamsa; the Sun in Libra Navamsa.

188. Wealth to family; Mercury's dasa; natal Mercury aspected by transit; Virgo KCD; father incurring evils; Leo KCD; troubles to father.

189. Transits of Saturn and Jupiter; KCD of Cancer, Gemini, Taurus and Aries.

190. KCD of Pisces, Aquarius and Capricorn; Pisces ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa; Saturn in Leo Navamsa; prosperity in another country; Saturn in malefic Shashtiamsa.

191. Lakshmi Yoga; Saturn with Leo navamsa; Saturn with a benefic; Saturn in Kamala Nadiamsa; Mars in the 4th giving difficulties in mother's family in 1st dasa; paternal uncle.

192. Two planets in exaltation; Saturn with Mercury; Venus in Pisces; Lakshmi Yoga; KCD of Pisces and Aries.

193. Mars - Ketu conjunction; KCD of Taurus, Gemini, Cancer and Leo.

194. KCD of Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio and Sagittarius.

195. Sani Nadi quoted; Libra ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa.

196. Balarishta; danger to father; remedy to Moon God; father.

197. Cousin, aunt and paternal uncle's son.

198. Blemish of Mars; untimely death of father; health problems for father; grand-father.

199. Wealth and happiness; co-born; longevity to brother and three sisters; Ashtaka Varga of Mars; Jupiter in Vargottama in Aries.

200. 4 sisters; long-lived mother; destruction of mother's family; mother predeceasing father; 3rd dasa; loss of father in 3rd dasa or 8th, 10th or 20th year; Sakata Yoga giving wealth and skill in logic; a gem-examiner; mythological stories.

201. Ancient laws and scriptures; prosperity; longevity; Balarishta; illicit ties with females; Venus and Saturn in conjunction; Rahu - Moon yoga.

202. Sun in Cancer; Sun in 6th; Venus dasa; marriage; Mars in Aries Navamsa; Indra Yoga.

203. Saturn in 11th; transit of Saturn; Arudha of 9th; Indra Yoga; 2nd, 3rd, 4th and 5th dasas; sub periods of lords of 6th and 8th; death in Mars dasa; world after death.

204. Venus in Aquarius Navamsa causing Raja Yoga; Mercury - Jupiter - Venus causing Raja Yoga; foolishness; Vishnu Yoga; poverty in childhood; ten brothers.

205. Venus in Aquarius Navamsa; Vishnu Yoga; royal authority and sinful deeds; Vaishnavism.

206. Cancer ascendant - Scorpio Navamsa; a great disease in the 4th dasa; Moon in Virgo

with Capricorn Navamsa; 5th lord Mars aspected by Rahu giving excessive limbs to one's child; brothers; 3rd dasa; danger to father.

207. Raja Yoga; Saturn transiting Gemini or Leo; Saturn retrograde; Vishnu Yoga; Saturn in 12th; Libra ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa; the Moon in Scorpio along with Rahu; the Moon in Capricorn Navamsa; the Moon in Uttara Phalguni Nakshatra.

208. Fame through co-born; professional impediments to father; long-lived parents; father thieving at home; mother enjoying long married life; father indulging in foolish deeds; father and uncle.

209. Saturn's transit; remedy; sub period of Rahu in Jupiter's dasa; small-pox; Venus - Saturn conjunction; eye troubles; Venus - Saturn in Leo; facial diseases; Arudha of the 9th; Venus in Indra Nadiamsa.

210. Sister having an adopted son; wealth; fame; happiness; Jupiter's sub period in the dasa of Moon's dispositor; Bhava analysis; Deha and Jeeva signs; Mars moving in Jeeva Rasi.

211. Indra quoted; 2nd dasa; Ketu in 8th; 2nd sub period; underground treasure; business activities; Sun's dasa and Ketu's sub period; Jupiter's sub period; half of sub periods of Ketu and Venus.

212. Uncomfortable effects in the end of 2nd dasa; great fortunes; Venus dasa - Rahu's sub period; Rahu not being Vargottama causing debt burdens to one's son; general rules for dasa analysis.

213. Analysis of sub periods; Moon's dasa; Saturn's transit; Mars dasa; 6th dasa; re-birth; Pisces ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa; co-born etc., Saturn - Venus Yoga.

214. Saturn - Ketu Yoga; Saturn in 5th causing distress to father; another authority on remedy.

215. Venus in Caner; Libra Navamsa; Saturn and Venus in 5th; transits of Saturn and Jupiter.

216. Jupiter's transit in Aries; Saturn's transit in Cancer; happiness from father; Saturn in the 7th; Transit effects.

217. Jupiter in Aries and Rahu in Libra; anguish to father; 2nd dasa giving endless wealth; Saturn's transit in Aquarius and Cancer; Saturn's transit and dasa periods effects

218. Rahu dasa; Saturn's sub period; the Moon in Virgo; re-marriage in 4th dasa; danger to spouse; Saturn's transit in Leo; progeny; death of a son; family danger.

219. Venus sub period; Saturn's transit in Scorpio; 10th lord's dasa; life-long fortunes; prosperity in 4th dasa; death at 56.

220. Chandra Nadi quoted; world after death; Jupiter in own Navamsa causing Raja Yoga; Vriddha Parasari Hora quoted; effects of Saturn in Kokila Nadiamsa.

221. Saturn in Scorpio; Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Jupiter in Paramesvari Nadiamsa.

222. Results for brothers; transit of Saturn; Rahu dasa; Mars dasa; Rahu in 9th: anguish after 50; blemish from the age of 46; happiness after 52.

223. Dasa of Venus; Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Rahu dasa; Moon in Aquarius; Venus in 2nd.

224. Rahu dasa; 6th dasa; Saturn in Davagni Shashṭiamsa; Saturn in Scorpio Navamsa; 5th round of Jupiter's transit; Venus in Sobhana Nadiamsa.

225. Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Rahu dasa; Saturn's transit; sub period of Venus; other sub periods.

226. Saturn's transit in Pisces; Moon's dasa; Mercury in Aquarius Navamsa; Saturn in Scorpio Navamsa; 71 years of age; Saturn in 12th; attaining world of Brahma or heavens; death on Monday; acquisition of wealth; Aries ascendant - Achala Nadiamsa.

227. The Sun and Rahu in Leo giving a number of sisters but no elder co-born; 4th issue of the family; Sun's Ashtaka Varga; paternal uncle; longevity to parents; all kinds of fortunes; virtues in mother's family; grand-mother being of a questionable character.

228. Long-lived father; poverty to father; grand-mother abusing her husband; the native being libidinous; attached to material pleasures; royal enmity; increase of fortunes; no self-made wealth for father; planetary evils; bad dreams; Saturn in 6th giving wealth, long-lived maternal relatives etc.

229. 2nd dasa; step-mother; maternal uncle; co-born to father; Mercury's Ashtaka Varga; ulcers for sister; Saturn's transit; anguish, long-living husband and limited issues for sister.

230. 12th lord's Navamsa et.; 4th dasa; 11th lord's Navamsa; Saturn's transit in Virgo; danger to parents; 2nd dasa; Saturn's transit in Scorpio and the Sun sign; 3rd dasa; 8th lord's Navamsa; limited pleasures; evil designs; praising in unusual manner.

231. Jupiter's transit in Virgo; Jupiter in Pisces with Leo Navamsa; Moon's dasa; Mars dasa; Rahu dasa; a node in the 8th with Saturn's aspects causing great diseases and bad end; Aquarius ascendant - Mala Nadiamsa; intelligence; learning; royal favours.

232. Co-born; sinful deeds; wealth; birth surroundings; painful delivery; long-lived parents; Malika Yoga from the Moon; Moon in Cancer's last Navamsa; Saturn in the 8th in the context of Malika Yoga; infantile mortality; remedy to the Moon God.

233. Moon in own Navamsa giving longevity; birth in Gandanta; Venus in 11th; Sun in Libra along with the 8th lord Mercury; first dasa.

234. Co-born; longevity; 3rd dasa; fame through relatives; knowledge in three languages; skilful writer.

235. The Sun in Libra with Capricorn Navamsa; 9th lord's dasa; Saturn's transit; Saturn aspecting Jupiter; 10th lord's Navamsa; Mercury dasa - Mars sub period; Jupiter in own sign; Rahu in the 10th.

236. Venus in the 11th; world after death; Mercury in exaltation; Harina and Somavalli Nadiamsa being similar in effects.

237. Mercury in Somavalli Nadiamsa; the Sun in Harina Nadiamsa; Venus in Somalata Nadiamsa; Mercury in exaltation; Ketu in the 9th house.

238. Parasara quoted; dasa of the 9th lord; Mercury in exaltation; 4th dasa; 2nd dasa; dasa of 11th or 10th lord causing brother's death; Saturn's transit.

239. Setting periods of Jupiter and Venus causing ailments; Moon in Pisces with Scorpio Navamsa; sub periods of Rahu in various dasas; dasa analysis - special rules; 6th dasa.

240. Loss of fortunes in the 8th lord's dasa; dasa of 10th lord; dasa of 2nd lord; malefic in the 12th; 12th house hemmed between malefic; ascendant containing a malefic.

241. Papa Kartari Yoga; Neecha Kartari Yoga; Chandradhi Yoga; lord of the 5th in debility; ascendant lord's dasa; weak Moon in aspect to Saturn; two malefics in the 12th being a source of pains; going to hell after death.

242. Scorpio ascendant - lunar trines; Indra Yoga; paternal relatives; limited number of friends; royal patronage; indigestion and small-pox.

243. Lunar blemish; Moon conjunct Rahu; Indra Yoga; Mars in 10th; Cancer ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa.

244. Moon in exaltation; Navamsa of Venus; Moon aspected Mars; the Sun in the 4th; high degree of affluence; co-born.

245. Venus in Libra; Mars in Libra; diseases and remedies; Saturn in the 2nd..

246. Saturn in a fixed sign as Venus is in a movable sign; life-span of 72; 2nd dasa; Libra ascendant - Manohara Nadiamsa; conceptional phenomena; previous birth; current birth.

247. Effect for Manohara Nadiamsa; Indra Yoga - Libra ascendant.

248. Facial marks; great danger; Saturn in the 8th causing dysentery etc., longevity; fear from dog; early loss of mother; effects for father.

249. Mercury with the Sun causing Raja Yoga; father attached to young women; father having plenty of every thing; danger to father; step-mother; Avatara Yoga and effects.

250. Hari Hara Brahma Yoga and effects; Lakshmi Yoga and effects.

251. Kubera Yoga and effects; virtuous wife; many wives; Raja Yoga; Yoga for seven and ten wives (i.e. multiple marriages); brides from various castes; evil to wife; early marriage.

252. 2nd and 3rd dasas; Kahala Yoga and effects; Sankha Yoga and effects.

253. Bheri Yoga and effects; Saturn in a benefic's

Preface

Presented herewith is Book III of Deva Keralam (Chandra Kala Nadi) from sloka No. 1998 to 5774 (i.e. 3796 slokas) - the portion compiled by Venkatesa.

The arrangement of the book goes thus:

Sloka No. 1 to 2718 by Achyuta in Book I.

Sloka No. 2719 to 3407 of Achyuta, and sloka No.1 to 1997 of Venkatesa in Book II.

Sloka No. 1998 to 5774 by Venkatesa in Book III.

These 3 volumes put together have a total of 9181 slokas in all (3407 by Achyuta and 5774 by Venkatesa) for which complete English translation has been provided by me.

As the discerning reader understands, the work covers two areas of delineation. A particular space of rising degree called Nadiamsa is used to depict a series of events to occur in the native's life, one of the subtle techniques of handling a horoscope. On the other hand, countless general principles are enumerated on the lines done by popular series of text-books like Parasara Hora, Phala Deepika, Saravali, Jataka Parijata and Sarvartha Chintamani dealing with natal horoscopy including dasa effects, transits and the like. In some cases, general principles that do not consider Nadiamsa technique are incorporated in the Nadiamsa reading. To avoid confusion to the reader, these have been separated by me in the translation, as far as possible. Further, these have been more clearly sorted out in the index given at the end of the present volume. The index now given embraces all the 3 parts.

As the reader knows, each sign has 150 Nadiamsas and the 12 signs have a total of 1800 Nadiamsas. It is not humanly possible to bring out a work dealing with all the 1800 Nadiamsas. To the extent possible, the authors Achyuta and Venkatesa, gathered a large amount of information on this most subtle division. An intelligent reader can multiply the use of a Nadiamsa four-fold keeping in mind the three classifications of the 12 zodiacal signs into movable, fixed and common signs.

For example, a rule given for a certain Nadiamsa for Aries can be suitably extended to the other three movable signs, viz. Cancer, Libra and Capricorn. Similarly the four fixed signs Taurus, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius can be brought under the second category. The three dual signs Gemini, Virgo, Sagittarius and Pisces form part of the 3rd group. While doing so, the involvement of planets should be judiciously understood. This is because the same planet plays a different role for each sign ascending.

The text excels in merits in tactfully combining the usage of Vimsottari dasa and Kala Chakra dasa. So also in applying transits with reference to the signs caused by certain Navamsa positions. Many such rare techniques are available in this wonderful work. One who uses such techniques frequently will be able to issue successful predictions.

I sincerely believe that the reader will find our present efforts useful and forgive me for my shortcomings if any.

Mr. Narinder Sagar of Sagar Publications deserves special thanks for undertaking the task of bringing out this voluminous work considering the huge amount of money that the production of a book of this size requires.

R. Santhanam,
9/1040 Govindpuri,
Kalkaji, New Delhi 110 019
Telephone 6462777

Dated January 14, 1994

कुटिलांशे स्थिरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयगर्भजः स्मृतः॥१९९८॥

1998. Immovable Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: The native of this degree will be born as a Soodra and will be the second issue of the family.

Notes: For details of Kutila Nadiamsa, see page 15, Book 1.

सिंहे सीमन्तपुत्रः स्यात् कुटिलांशे प्रतापवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः॥१९९९॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी रक्तवर्णशरीरवान्।

1999 - 1999½. Leo Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: One born (in the former half) in this Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant will be the eldest issue and will be valorous. The subject belonging to second half of the said degree will be the 5th issue of the family, will have younger co-born and will have a physique with blood-red complexion.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान्॥२०००॥
वनान्तरपुरे वासो जननं वा भविष्यति।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथ्योश्च पश्चिमे प्रसवं भवेत्॥२००१॥
अथवा पूर्वदिग्भागे पूर्वभागे प्रसूतिमान्।
पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च॥२००२॥
स्वगृहे जननं चैव ह्यन्यगेहेऽथ वा भवेत्।
कुटिलांशे सिंहलग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते॥२००३॥
नालवेष्टनमाप्नोति ह्युत्तरांशे न विद्यते।
रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान्॥२००४॥
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा शूद्र जन्मा सुखी भवेत्।
नीलवर्णो मध्यगात्रः किंचित् स्थूल शरीरवान्॥२००५॥
विद्यावान् युक्तिमान् वाग्मी लेख्यविद्याविचक्षणः।
स्वभाषायां कविर्वाग्मी त्यागभोगवदान्यवान्॥२००६॥
कुटिलांशे सिंहलग्ने पूर्वभाग समुद्भवः।
एकभ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् मांसाहारप्रियो भवेत्॥२००७॥
नानाविद्याप्रियो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।
विष्णुभक्तिविशेषेण मातृवाक्यविरोधकः॥२००८॥
न श्रृणोति पितुर्वाक्यं राजसप्रकृतिर्भवेत्।

2000 - 2008½. First Half: (a) The one belonging to the first half will have no older co-born. He would be either born, or will live, in a town surrounded by forests. The street of his birth will be south-north spread, and the house will be west-facing. Or the house could be in the eastern part. If the birth be in the middle of the former half of the said Nadiamsa, it will be in a street spread from east to west, either in his own house (i.e. parental house) or in others' house.

(b) He will be entangled in umbilical cord at the time of birth. But the subject of second half of the said Nadiamsa will not have such a birth.

(c) The native of former half of Kutila Nadiamsa of Leo ascendant will be good-looking, intelligent, eloquent, and will have charming face and eyes. He will be fortunate, charitable and be a Soodra by birth. His complexion will be dark-bluish. He will have a stout body, with medium build, will be well educated, expedient, eloquent and skilful in writing and learning. He will be a poet in his mother tongue, be of sacrificial and charitable disposition, will enjoy pleasures and be the best of the givers. He will be endowed with one co-born, be wealthy, and fond of eating flesh. He will have many kinds of learning and be devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. Due to his devotion to Lord Vishnu, he will not listen to the words of his mother and father (i.e. he will be so devoted to divine rituals that he will not care much for his parents). He will be passionate in disposition.

लग्नेशे शुभसंयुक्ते किंचित् सात्त्विकबुद्धिमान्॥२००९॥
कुजदृष्टिवशात् कोपी दुष्टबुद्धिः क्वचित् क्वचित्
पितामहस्य सन्तोषी पितृभाग्यसमन्वितः॥२०१०॥
मातृसौख्यसमायुक्तो भ्रातृभ्रात्रीजनेर्युतः।

2009 - 2010½. Lord of Ascendant: (a) In the above case, if the lord of the ascendant, Sun, is associated with a benefic, the native instead of being passionate will be Satvic in disposition. (b) Related to Mars: Should Mars aspect the Sun, the subject will be irritable, be somewhat wicked and be endowed with happiness concerning paternal grand-father and fortunes through father. He will also be happy in respect of mother and be endowed with brothers and sisters.

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहलग्नेसमुद्भवः॥२०११॥
पितृमूलाल्लब्धभाग्यो भ्रातृसौख्यसमन्वितः।
भ्रातृद्वयसुपूज्योऽपि ह्येकभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्॥२०१२॥

2011 - 2012. Kutila Nadiamsa - First Half: The native of Leo ascendant will acquire fortunes bequeathed by his father and will be happy in respect of his co-born. Two of his brothers will honour him, yet he will be endowed with one brother (i.e. one brother may incur premature danger?).

सिंहलग्ने कन्यकांशे द्वन्द्वारूढे च जायते ।
वेश्यावाक्यरतो नित्यं स्वदारस्य प्रियः सुखी ।
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहलग्न समुद्भवः ॥२०१३॥
कन्यांशे चैकपुत्रश्च सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान् ।
राजद्वारे सुपूज्यश्च नरवाहनभाग्यवान् ॥२०१४॥
दुर्गतिप्रदवृच्या च जीवनं राजसेवया ।

2013 - 2014½. Arudha Pada: Birth in Leo ascendant with Virgo Navamsa while the Arudha ascendant falls in a dual sign denotes that the subject will be attached to his wife and will also play to the tunes of a whore. He will have one son, although there will be difficulties in obtaining progeny. He will be honoured in royal service and be endowed with men-borne conveyances.

उत्तरांशे ग्रामणीः स्याद्व्यवसायपरो भवेत् ॥२०१५॥
धनिकः कीर्तिमान् भोगी सत्कलत्रप्रियः सुखी ।
नरवाहनहीनश्च ह्युत्तरांशे सदा धनी ॥२०१६॥
बहुभ्रातृयुतस्त्यागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
भ्रातृत्रयसमायुक्तो भ्रातृप्राबल्यमश्नुते ॥२०१७॥
जातको जननात् पूर्वं पितामहविनाशकः ।
पितामही नाशयुतो ह्युत्तरांशे प्रजायते ॥२०१८॥

2015 - 2018. Second Half of Kutila Nadiamsa - Leo Ascendant: The native will professionally face a bad end, will serve the king, will live by agriculture in a village, be rich, famous, will enjoy pleasures, be fond of his virtuous wife, but be devoid of men-borne conveyances (i.e. will not own conveyances). He will be ever rich and be endowed with many an after-born. His elder co-born will be destroyed (or will face pre-mature death). The person will have three brothers who will be prosperous. Before his birth, his paternal grand-father would have quit the world. His paternal grand-mother will also be destroyed.

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे जननं लभते हि यः ।
देवब्राह्मणभक्तश्च वैष्णवद्विजभक्तिमान् ॥२०१९॥
वीरवैष्णववान् पापी शिवनिन्दापरो भवेत् ।
तस्य पापवशादन्ते दन्तहानि विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२०२०॥

2019 - 2020. This native born in the first half of the said Nadiamsa will be devoted to gods and Brahmins. He will be particularly fond of Brahmins belonging to Vaishnava order. He will be a staunch Vaishnavite, (but) be a sinner, and be ever against Lord Siva because of which sin he will in the end lose his teeth.

Notes: These two slokas should actually belong to effects of birth in second half of the subject Nadiamsa.

मध्यखण्डे प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ।
कालान्तरे देहसौख्यं मध्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥२०२१॥
बाल्ये सौख्यमवाप्नोति पितृमूलात् सुखी भवेत् ।
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डसमुद्भवः ॥२०२२॥
देवतागुरुभक्तश्च कृषिपश्वादिभाग्यवान् ।
वाहनद्वयवान् रागी ह्युष्णदेहसमन्वितः ॥२०२३॥
वातप्रकृतिमान् किंचिन्मध्ये वातप्रपीडितः ।
बाल्ये सौख्यप्रपन्नश्च मध्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥२०२४॥
परेङ्गितज्ञश्चतुरः स्वबन्धुजनपोषकः ।
चिरजीवी प्रसन्नात्मा छन्नपापी रतिप्रियः ॥२०२५॥
वैष्णवस्नेहवान्नित्यं वेश्यास्त्रीगृहवासवान् ।
पिशुनश्चपलो भीरुः पापकर्मा निरामयः ॥२०२६॥
कालान्तरे वातरोगी मध्यखण्डसमुद्भवः ।

2021 - 2026½. The native of first half of Kutila Nadiamsa will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva, be troubled by grief in the middle of his life, and will after some time enjoy physical felicity. He will be healthy (or happy) during childhood and will enjoy paternal happiness. He will be devoted to gods and preceptors and will be fortunate in terms of agriculture and quadrupeds. He will have two conveyances, be passionate and will have a body with warm and windy temperament. In between he will be troubled by windy disorders. He will have a happy childhood, The middle part of his life will cause grief. (This is a repetition.) He will understand the minds of others, be skilful (in general), will patronise his kinsfolk, be long-lived, be a satisfied person, will secretly indulge in sins, be fond of sexual union, will befriend persons

following Vaishnavite order, will live in the dens of prostitutes, be miserly, fickle-minded, timid, sinful, free from diseases but will at the end incur windy disorders.

पितामहाधिपे जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥२०२७ ॥
पितामहश्च दीर्घायुर्भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः।
कृषिजीवनवान्नित्यं कुग्रामे वासवान् भवेत् ॥२०२८ ॥
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन सौख्यंच मनुरब्रवीत् ।
पितामहश्चिरायुष्मान् पुत्रक्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥२०२९ ॥

2027 - 2029. Paternal Grand-father: Jupiter owning the house of paternal grand-father (owning the 5th which is 9th from 9th) and being in aspect to Saturn and Mars denotes the following. The said relative would enjoy a long lease of life, be endowed with brothers and sisters, would live through agriculture, would live in a remote village and would be happy through his sons in his old age. He would be emaciated through filial grief. (These apply to first half of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.)

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डोद्भवस्य च ।
सुतेशे शनिसंदृष्टे दरिद्रश्च पितामहः ॥२०३० ॥
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी वार्धके श्रीयुतः सुखी ।

2030 - 2030½. Jupiter Related only to Saturn: If the said Jupiter is aspected by Saturn (instead of jointly by Saturn and Mars), the said relative would incur abject poverty in his childhood. But he would be happy on account of his children and would acquire wealth in his old age.

पितृस्थानाधिपे भौमे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिसंयुते ॥२०३१ ॥
स्वपिता नीलवर्णश्च प्रमाणोन्नतदेहवान् ।
भ्रातृक्लेशप्रदो मानी बाल्ये दारिद्यकर्शितः ॥२०३२ ॥
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मध्यखण्डके ।
देवालयाधिपत्येन पश्चात् प्राबल्यवान् पिता ॥२०३३ ॥
कुटिलांशजस्य पिता विष्ण्वंशे राजपूजितः ।
बाल्ये दारिद्यमापन्नः प्रेष्यजीवनवान् सुखी ॥२०३४ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवात् परं भाग्यं वनस्थलनृपप्रियः ।
देवालयाधिकारी च राज्यस्थानाधिपत्यवान् ॥२०३५ ॥
पश्चाद्राजप्रसादेन ह्यमात्यप्रियवान् सुखी ।
वनान्तरप्रभुद्वारे प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान् ॥२०३६ ॥
राजलक्षणसंयुक्तो द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः।
राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिश्च ह्यन्यायार्जितवित्तवान् ॥२०३७ ॥
सात्त्विकप्रियवान् रागी शिवकैङ्कर्यधर्मवान् ।
पतितान्यजनस्नेही तन्मूलाद्धनलाभवान् ॥२०३८ ॥
महानदीशिवक्षेत्रे तटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ।
भिन्नालयप्रतिष्ठाता देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२०३९ ॥
पापद्रव्यवशाद्धर्मं पिता तस्य करोति च ।

2031 - 2039½. Father: Mars ruling the 9th, placed in own sign (Aries or Scorpio), and being conjunct Saturn would cause a physique to father which will be bluish and humpbacked (or back resembling that of bull). Further, father would be a cause of difficulties to his (father's) brothers, be honourable and would be poor during childhood. He would prosper following his headship of a temple and would be honoured by a king. During his childhood he would be poor, endangered and would live by servitude. After the birth of a son, his prosperity would commence. He would be liked by a king ruling a forest-surrounded region and would have headship of a place under the king. He would also earn the favours of a minister through the good offices of the king. He would have a prosperous calling under a king ruling a forest-surrounded region, would be endowed with royal attributes, be skilful in amassing wealth, would earn fame in royal assembly and would have wealth acquired by questionable means. He would be fond of the virtuous, be passionate, will befriend fallen people and others and will thereby make financial gains. He would take interest in deeds prescribed for men of Lord Siva's sect. He would construct tanks and gardens for a Siva temple near Mahanadi (or great river), would install a temple and worship gods and Brahmins. His charities would be through ill-acquired wealth.

मेषे कुजयुते मन्दे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२०४० ॥
स्वपिता छत्रपापी स्याद्वार्धके धर्मवान् सुधीः।
रहस्यधर्मवान् दाता कुटिलांशे प्रजायते ॥२०४१ ॥
मध्यखण्डे फलं सत्यं सोदरभ्रातृशोकवान् ।
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं सौख्यं वसुवर्षात् परं श्रियम् ॥२०४२ ॥
कुटिलांशे सिंहलग्ने दशवर्षात् परं पिता ।
अतीव सौख्यमाप्नोति सम्पद्दाये सुवाहनम् ॥२०४३ ॥
योगं द्वादशवर्षाणि ह्यतीव श्रीयुतः पिता ।

2040 - 2043½. Saturn - Mars in Aries: Should Saturn be with Mars in Aries in aspect to Jupiter, the following effects will accrue in respect of the father of the subject belonging to Kutila Nadiamsa, first half, in Leo ascendant. He would be secretively sinful, would turn religious (i.e. be sinless) in old age, would be munificent but without the knowledge of others, be religious in old age and be happy. He would be grieved on account of loss of brothers. After the native's 5th year of age, the father would be happy, after the 8th year he would be wealthy, after the 10th year he would acquire much wealth and in the native's 2nd dasa he would acquire a conveyance. After the 12th year he would achieve prosperity and wealth.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं यदि ॥२०४४ ॥
पितामहस्य निर्याणं पञ्चविंशतिमध्यमे ।
जन्मदाये वृषे मन्दे यवनप्रभुनाशनम् ॥२०४५ ॥
काञ्चीपिनाकिनी मध्यदेशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ।
वायव्यां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः समुपैष्यति ॥२०४६ ॥
तद्देशाधिपतेः सौख्यं राजभ्रमणमादिशेत् ।
पाण्डचदेशे ह्यरिष्टं स्याद्राज्याधिपतिविस्मृतिः ॥२०४७ ॥
तद्भ्राता प्रबलं चैति राज्यभ्रंशमतः परम् ।
पश्चिमां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः पाड्यदेशके ॥२०४८ ॥
अराजकं च भवति म्लेच्छः प्राबल्यमश्नुते ।
पश्चात् पूर्वनृपतिस्तु नष्टराज्यार्थलाभवान् ॥२०४९ ॥
चोलपाण्ड्यपुराधीशौ भीत्या च नाशसंयुतौ ।
पित्रा सेवितनृपतिर्गजाश्वाम्बरलाभवान् ॥२०५० ॥
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्यात् स्वपितुः सौख्यमादिशेत् ।
दशवर्षात् परं चैव चोत्तरे राज्यविप्लवः ॥२०५१ ॥
अमात्यब्राह्मणक्लेशं म्लेच्छमूलादुपद्रवम ।
रिपुक्षोभवशाच्चैव लोके दुर्भिक्षमादृशेत् ॥२०५२ ॥

2044 - 2052. (a) Between the 22nd and 25th years of the native's life, (or) in his ascendant lord's dasa, his paternal grand-father will pass away.

(b) Irrelevant: During the native's first dasa, with Saturn moving in Taurus, destruction of a Yavana king will occur. In the region between Kanchi and Pinakini, there will be a change of king. There will be quarrels in the north-western direction. The king of the said region will be happy. In the Pandya region, the king will quit the world; his brother will become stronger. In the west of Pandya quarrels and anarchy will be marked; Mlecchas will take over after which the original king will recover his lost kingdom and wealth. The rulers of Chola and Pandya will be in the grip of fear and destruction.

(c) The native's father will gain elephants, horses and robes through the king. His Raja yoga effects will be on the increase and he will acquire happiness after the 10th year of the native.

(d) Irrelevant: Ministers and Brahmins will be in grief through the evil influences of Mleccha kings. There will be strife and drought (poverty) caused by enemies.

मेषे शनिस्थिते जातो द्वादशाब्दात् परं यदि ।
लोके दुर्भिक्षमप्नोति प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२०५३ ॥
मीनान्ते वृश्चिकान्ते च युग्मे सिंहे च मध्यमे ।
यावत् स्थितौ मन्दजीवौ तावद्दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥२०५४ ॥
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
स्वप्रभोश्च महाक्रोधस्तृतीयांशे प्रकीर्तितः ॥२०५५ ॥
जन्मदाये स्वनृपति राज्ये कलहमादिशेत् ।
पश्चाच्छाम्यति कलहो राजासन्तानमश्नुते ॥२०५६ ॥
तत्काले पितृसौख्यं स्यात् पश्चात् प्राबल्ययोगवान् ।
द्वादशाब्दात् परं लोके धान्यनाशस्त्रिवत्सरम् ॥२०५७ ॥
प्रजाक्षोभश्च भवति देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ।
सम्पतारदशाकाले जनकस्य महत् सुखम् ॥२०५८ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ।
एवंभूतोऽस्य जनकः सप्तविंशात् परं मृतिम् ॥२०५९ ॥
यदि जीवति पुण्येन द्वात्रिंशे पितृनाशनम् ।
ततः पूर्वममात्यस्य नाशेन स्वपितृव्यथा ॥२०६० ॥
पश्चाद्भाग्यसमायुक्तो राजपुत्रवशाद्भवेत् ।
पितृभावफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥२०६१ ॥

2053 - 2061. (a) Irrelevant: With Saturn moving in Aries, the country will reel under drought and strife. The extent of drought will correspond to placements of Jupiter and Saturn in the end of Pisces/Scorpio, or in Gemini or in the middle of Leo.

(b) Saturn in the 9th from the ascendant in the company of Mars denotes that the subject will show anger against his king (i.e. will misbehave with the employer).

(c) Irrelevant: The first dasa will cause strife in kingdom. After strife, peace will be restored and the king will have birth of a son.

(d) During the above phase, the native's father will attain happiness and increased prosperity.

(e) Irrelevant: After the twelfth year, destruction of food grains will exist for a period of three years. The populace will be in the grip of strife and change of king will occur.

(f) The second dasa of the native will cause great happiness to the native's father who will obtain Raja yoga effects and favour from the king. The native will lose his father in his 27th year of age. Even if he escapes death, 32nd year will surely cause his end. Prior to this, the father will be mental distress due to the destruction of royal minister, after which he will prosper through the prince of the state.

सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत्सङ्ख्या पितृव्यकाः।
पितुःसहोदराणां च विस्तारेण फलं स्मृतम् ॥२०६२॥
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मध्यखण्डके।
विलम्बसोदरोत्पत्तिर्बृहद्बीजश्च सोदरः ॥२०६३॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियो नित्यमेकभ्रातृसमन्वितः।
भ्रातृभावगते मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥२०६४॥
सुराचार्येण संदृष्टे भ्रातृभाग्ययुतो भवेत्।
सोदराः पञ्चसङ्ख्याश्च ह्यथवा त्रयमेव च ॥२०६५॥
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डैकभ्रातृमान्।
एका स्वसा सौख्यमेति भूषिता कनकप्रभा ॥२०६६॥
भाग्यवंशे विवाहश्च भर्तुपुत्रवती भवेत्।
भावुकाधिपतौ भौमे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिसंयुते ॥२०६७॥
भर्तृवैरमवाप्नोति भावुकश्च न संशयः।
भावुकांशाधिपे भौमे नीचग्रह समन्विते ॥२०६८॥
भावुकज्येष्ठभ्राता च भ्रातृद्वेषयुतो भवेत्।
कुटिलांशे भावुकस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता सदानृतः ॥२०६९॥
भर्तृद्रोहवशाद्भाग्यं नाशं च मनुरब्रवीत।
भर्ता चैव ततः पश्चात् क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यवान् ॥२०७०॥
भ्रातृशोकं विपद्दाये संधिकाले न संशयः।
दशामार्गेषु विस्तरि भावुकस्य फलं वदेत् ॥२०७१॥

2062 - 2071. (a) Paternal Uncles: The number of paternal uncles will correspond to the number of Bindus in the Ashtaka Varga of the Sun.

(b) Co-born: The subject of Kutila Nadiamsa, first half, in Leo ascendant will have delayed obtainment of after-born. One of them will have large testicles. The native will have one older brother whom he will be fond of.

(c) Saturn in the 3rd house in the company of Mars and in aspect to Jupiter will cause happiness through co-born. There will be three or five of them.

(d) (Without reference to Saturn & C) the native will have one brother and one sister. The said sister will be endowed with golden ornaments, will marry into a prosperous family and will be endowed with (long-living) husband and sons.

(e) Mars ruling the house of sister's husband (i.e. the 9th house which is the 7th from the 3rd) should be in own sign in association with Saturn. Then the sister of the native will be involved in quarrels with her husband.

(e) The said Mars joining a debilitated planet will denote that the sister's older brother-in-law (i.e. husband's brother) will have enmity with her husband.

(f) An ever truthful older brother-in-law is denoted for the sister of the native of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.

(g) He will gain fortunes by betraying his employer and will also incur destruction. In the native's 4th dasa fortunes will revive.

(h) In the 3rd dasa, or in the junctions of 2nd and 3rd dasas, the native will incur grief on account of a co-born. Results about brother-in-law should be told in detail with the help of operating dasa periods.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे चन्द्रे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते।
सुतेशे शनिसंदृष्टे सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान् ॥२०७२॥

2072. Progeny: The native of Leo ascendant having the Moon in the 4th, while the 5th lord Jupiter is aspected by Saturn, will have difficulties in obtaining progeny.

मीनांशगे तुलाजीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षते।
कुटिलांशे प्रजातस्तु पुरा ब्राह्मणशपवान् ॥२०७३॥
तत्पापपरिहार्थं सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारकम्।
अथवा त्वेकवारेण कुटुम्बसहितः शुचिः ॥२०७४॥
मासत्रयं वर्षमेंक स्नानं च विधिवत् क्रमात्।

सूर्योदयात् परं चैव शूद्रश्चेत् स्नान माचरेत् ॥२०७५ ॥
कुर्यादर्धोदये विप्रस्त्रिमासं स्नानमुत्तमम् ।
काम्यार्थमेव कर्तव्यमधश्शय्या विधिक्रमात् ॥२०७६ ॥
मोक्षार्थी प्रियवस्तूनि भोजनेषु विवर्जयेत् ।
पुत्रार्थी प्रत्संह कुर्याद्हरिवंशस्य पाठनम् ॥२०७७ ॥
शूद्रस्य श्रवंण प्रोक्तं ब्राह्मणस्य मुखेन च ।
मासान्ते काम्यमुद्दिश्यव्यासपूजां विधिक्रमात् ॥२०७८ ॥
मासत्रयं प्रदोषेषु निराहारो शिवार्चनम् ।
इन्दुवारे विशेषण कल्पोक्तविधिमार्गतः ॥२०७९ ॥
पश्चात् सन्तानमाप्नोति कुटिलांश समुद्भवः ।
मृतप्रजाथवा भार्या ज्येष्ठभार्या च पुत्रिणी ।२०८० ॥
पूर्वोक्तशान्तिकार्येण ह्यल्पपुत्रवती भवेत् ।
तदभावे ज्येष्ठभार्या पुत्रं न लभते ध्रुवम् ॥२०८१ ॥
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्ति श्चत्वारिंशात् परं भवेत् ।
शन्यङ्गरकोदोषार्थं पृथ्वीलिङ्गं द्विमण्डलम् ॥२०८२ ॥
शतधिकसहस्रैश्च ब्राह्मणैस्तु प्रपूजयेत् ।
नमोऽन्तेन च मन्त्रेण शूद्रश्चेद्विधिवक्रमात् ॥२०८३ ॥
वेदोक्तं निष्फलं चैव न शास्त्रीयमिति स्मृतम् ।

2073- 2083½. Curse of Previous Birth: Jupiter in Libra in aspect to Saturn and Mars, and begetting Pisces Navamsa would denote one with the curse of a Brahmin in the previous birth (and consequent delay in obtainment of progeny in the current birth). To overcome this blemish, one should take sacred dips in the Setu for a period of 3 weeks. Or else, it should be done with purity in the company of family members for a period of one week, 3 months, or one year. A Soodra should take dips after sun-rise. For a Brahmin dips for three months are considered the best. To attain final emancipation, things that are dear to the native should be abandoned in the meal. To obtain a son, recitation of "Hari Vamsa Kavya" should be done. A Soodra should listen to this account through a Brahmin. At the end of the month, Vyasa should be worshipped as per rules. For 3 months, on Pradosha days, Lord Siva should be worshipped, particularly on Mondays as stated in Kalpa. After these rituals, the native of Kutila Nadiamsa will obtain progeny. Or else, he will obtain dead children. His first wife will give birth to (only) female children. Due to the performance of these remedies, she will, obtain limited number of sons. In the absence of these remedies, his first wife will never obtain sons. He will however beget sons through second wife after the age of 40. Because of the blemish of Saturn - Mars relationship as stated earlier, the sacred Linga should be worshipped for 96 days and Brahmins should be honoured with gifts of over a hundred coins.

दाराधिपे कुजयुते कुटिलांश समुद्भवः ॥२०८४ ॥
कलत्रद्वयमाप्नोति क्षेमदाये न संशयः ।
जन्मादाये जीवभुक्तौ सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥२०८५ ॥
अथवा शुक्रभुक्तौ तु प्रथमोद्वहमादिशेत् ।
कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्य खण्डे च जायते ॥२०८६ ॥
वसन्तकाले चोद्वाहं शुक्ल पक्षे न संशयः ।
उत्तरांशे सिंहमासे त्वथवा मिथुनेऽपि च ॥२०८७ ॥
विवाहोत्सवमाप्नोति सम्पद्दाये न संशयः ।
पूर्वभागे त्वादिखण्डे मिथुने च विवाहवान् ॥२०८८ ॥
ग्रथान्तरे युग्ममासे मध्यखण्डे विवाहवान् ।

2084 - 2088½. Marriage: (a) The 7th lord Saturn in the company of Mars denotes acquisition of two wives, the second one being in the 4th dasa. The first marriage will occur in the first dasa, in the sub period of Jupiter, or in the 2nd dasa during the first sub period or Venus's sub period, in spring during a bright lunar half. This applies to the native of first half of Kutila Nadiamsa. (Also see point "c" below.)

(b) The native of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will beget married in the second dasa, with the Sun moving in Leo or Gemini.

(c) The person belonging to first half will have his marriage in the month of Gemini. (See point "a" above.)

दारेशे कुजसंयुक्ते गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२०८९ ॥
सिंहलग्ने प्रजातस्य दारप्रीतिः कचित् कचित् ।
चन्द्रे राहुयुते दृष्टे वेश्यास्त्रीभोगेलोलुषः ॥२०९० ॥

2089 - 2090. (a) Interrupted Affection to Wife: The 7th lord (Saturn) in conjunction with Mars and in aspect to Jupiter denotes that the native of Leo ascendant will show affection to his wife now and then. (That is the affection will be limited to certain occasions and will not be uninterrupted.)

(b) Attached to Prostitutes: The Moon in

aspect to or conjunction with Rahu will give addiction to pleasures from prostitutes in case of a Leo native.

स्थिरराशिगते चन्द्रे शन्यङ्गरकवीक्षिते ।
वारस्त्रीगमनार्थ च स्वगेहे चौर्यकृत्यवान् ॥२०९१ ॥
स्वपितुः कोपमूलेन देशमन्यं प्रपद्यते ।
पश्चात् स्वदेशमायाति सम्पद्याये त्विदं फलम् ॥२०९२ ॥

2091 - 2092. Thieving in Own Home: The Moon in an immovable sign in joint aspect to Saturn and Mars denotes that the native of Leo ascendant will indulge in thieving in his own home in order to derive pleasures from prostitutes. Further incurring the wrath of his father, he will go away to a foreign country; later on he will return to his own place. These are the effects for the dasa that is second in order.

विदेशसञ्चार स्वभावशीलः
स्थिरे शशङ्गो शनिभौमदृष्टे ।
अकृत्यकार्याणि बहूनि कृत्वा
बाल्ये विदेशात् पुनरागतश्च ॥२०९३ ॥

2093. Other Effects: The yoga described above (sloka 2091) will further give the undermentioned effects. The subject will generally be disposed to wander in foreign lands (out of family misunderstandings). He will do many acts which are not to be done. In his childhood (i.e. early years) he will go away to a foreign place only to return to his original place.

स्थिरराश्यंशगे चन्द्रे पापद्वयनिरीक्षिते ।
कृत्वा च दूरयात्रां तु शीघ्रं चैवागमिष्यति ॥२०९४ ॥

2094. The Moon in a fixed sign in aspect to two malefics will cause (futile) journeys to distant places. Soon will such a person come back to his birth place. (That is he will be a failure in foreign lands.)

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मध्यखण्डके ।
श्यामवर्ण कलत्रं स्याद्भर्तृप्रियवती भवेत् ॥२०९५ ॥
भार्या गुणवती श्यामा भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता ।
पुत्रविघ्नवती चैव त्वेकभ्रातसमन्विता ॥२०९६ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे भ्रातरौ द्वौ भवेतां च न संशयः ।
तयोरेकश्चिरायुष्मान् जातस्य कुटिलांशके ॥२०९७ ॥
दारान्तरे सालकाश्च द्वित्रिसङ्ख्याश्चिरायुषाः ।
सालकानां तु सङ्ख्याश्च कारकाष्टकवर्गगे ॥२०९८ ॥
सालकस्य फलं चैव विस्तारं मनुरब्रवीत ।
द्विकलत्रं चिरायुष्यं कुटिलांशस्य जातके ॥२०९९ ॥
पक्षान्तरे क्षेमदाये पञ्चाशद्वत्सरात् परम् ।
ज्येष्ठभार्या मृतिं चैति मध्यखडोद्भवस्य च ॥२१०० ॥
पूर्वभागे तृतीयांशे विपदाये दशान्त्यगे ।
मध्ये वा ज्येष्ठभार्यायाः सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥२१०१ ॥
उत्तरार्धे प्रजातस्य विंशाब्दे दारनाशनम् ।
विरोधं कलत्रभावे कुटिलांशसमुद्भवः ॥२१०२ ॥

2095 - 2102. First Half - Kutila Nadiamsa (upto "e").

(a) The native of former half of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant will beget a dark-bodied spouse who will be quite attached to him. She will be a virtuous woman, endowed with brothers and sisters. Out of these co-born, one will be a brother and the lady will incur obstacles in giving birth to children. Other authorities prescribe two brothers for her. One of them is said to be long-lived.

(b) The subject will have a re-marriage in which case he will have two or three brothers-in-law. The actual number of such brothers-in-law should be deduced from the Ashtaka Varga.

(c) The said native will have two long-living wives.

(d) According to another view, after the native's 50th year, the first wife will quit the world.

(e) In the end of his second dasa, children born to his first wife will face destruction.

(f) Second half - Kutila Nadiamsa: One born in this part in Leo ascendant will lose his wife in the 20th year.

(g) The native of Kutila Nadiamsa (irrespective of first or second half) will incur enmity with his spouse.

सिंहे विलग्ने कुटिलांशजातो
दारिद्यगेहे च विवाहसिद्धिम् ।
दारान्तरे पुत्रसुदीर्घमाहुः
श्रीमान् धनाढ्यः स्वपितुः समः स्यात् ॥२१०३ ॥

2103. The native of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will marry in a family of dire poverty. He will obtain progeny following second marriage, will be rich and be equal to his father (in terms of

prosperity, position etc.)

वृश्चिकलग्ने ब्रह्मांशाः

समांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने ब्रह्मांशे च प्रजायते ।

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयः स्मृतः ॥२१०४ ॥

2104. Scorpio Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: The native in question will be a Brahmin and be the first issue of the family.

Notes: "Brahmamsa" in this part of the text relates to birth in Brahmin family. Brahmin or Brahmana in Vedic ages means - relating to or given by Brahman who was supposed to be required to know the three Vedas to supervise sacrifices and set right the mistakes; a man belonging to the 1st of the 4 original divisions of the Hindu body but often in the present day a layman engaged in non-priestly occupations although the name is strictly only applicable to one who knows and repeats the Veda. Thus the text implies birth in a Brahmin family by words such as "Brahmamsa yoga jatake".

The words "Brahmamsa" need not be confused with Brahma Nadiamsa as such.

For Sama Nadiamsa, please see page 141, Book 1.

समांशगे वृश्चिकलग्ननाथे

केन्द्र त्रिकोणे गुरुवीक्षितेवा ।

भाग्याधिपे स्वोच्चगते बलाढ्ये

ब्रह्मांशयोगं मुनयो वदन्ति ॥२१०५ ॥

सिंहे मेषांशगे भौमे समे ब्राह्मांशयोगगे ।

2105 - 2105½. Sama Nadiamsa - Mars: (a) Birth in Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio with ascendant lord Mars in an angle or in a trine in aspect to Jupiter will be that of a Brahmin.

(b) The same effect will come to pass with Mars in Leo getting Aries Navamsa.

Notes: (a) For birth in a Brahmin's family, this yoga requires Jupiter's aspect on Mars who should be in 1st, 4th, 7th, 10th, 5th or 9th from the ascendant Scorpio.

(b) In this case Mars in Leo should get Aries Navamsa, but need not be connected with Jupiter.

In modern ages, such a combination should be interpreted as capable of giving knowledge related to the Supreme Being.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः ॥२१०६ ॥

समांशगे पूर्वभागे लग्ने च वृश्चिके तथा ।

महाशिवालयक्षेत्रे नगरे चाग्रहारके ॥२१०७ ॥

पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च दक्षिणस्यां प्रजायते ।

समांशगे ब्राह्मायोगे सुखेशे गुरुसंयुते ॥२१०८ ॥

महादेवप्रसादेन नगरे प्रसवं स्मृतम् ।

2106 - 2108½. Sama Nadiamsa - First Half: (a) One born in this part in Scorpio ascendant will have an auspicious appearance with blood-red complexion. His birth will be in a famous shrine dedicated to Lord Siva, in a colony of Brahmins, in a street extending from east to west and in a house facing the south.

(b) Should Saturn, the 4th lord, be with Jupiter, the birth due to the mercy of the Lord Siva will be in a city.

समांशगे ब्राह्मायोगे ह्युत्तरे च प्रजायते ॥२१०९ ॥

अग्रहारे प्रसूतिश्च गर्भे च पञ्चमोद्भवः ।

सप्तमे पञ्चमे वापि नवमे ब्रह्मयोगगे ॥२११० ॥

जननं सौख्यमित्याहुः पश्चादभ्रातृविहीनवान् ।

2109 - 2110½. Sama Nadiamsa - Second Half: This native of Scorpio ascendant will be born in a Brahmins' colony as the 5th, 7th or 9th issue of the family. His birth will be an auspicious one and he will have no after-born.

Notes: The quintessence of these slokas is as under. The subject will be the last issue of the family which will have a minimum of five children and maximum of nine children. His birth will be a cause of auspicious progress of the family.

समांशगे ब्राह्मायोगे पूर्वभागे च जायते ॥२१११ ॥

पश्चाद्भातृत्रयं चेति भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी ।

तृतीयसोदरभ्रातुर्जातमात्रे मृतिं वदेत् ॥२११२ ॥

कनिष्ठ भ्राता दीर्घायुर्मध्ये चित्तभ्रमं लभेत् ।

2111 - 2112½. Sama Nadiamsa - Co-born: One belonging to Scorpio ascendant will have three brothers and two sisters (as against none in case of second half). One of the brothers will have instant death at the time of birth. One will be long-lived. The middle of the brothers will have mental derangement.

Notes: There is some confusion about events relating to sequence of brothers. The translation is

provided eliminating such a confusion. Instant death and long life are apparently applicable, in order, to the first and third of the three brothers. The middle one is destined to suffer from maladies of the mind.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे तृतीये केतु संस्थिते ॥२११३ ॥
पश्चात् सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या पुत्रवत्ती शठा।
भाग्येशे केन्द्रभावस्थे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ॥२११४ ॥
सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या कचिद्दुश्चरिताप्रिया।
कन्यांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने भाग्ये राहौ प्रजायते ॥२११५ ॥
सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या श्वश्रूश्वशुरदूषिणी।
एका वन्धात्वमाप्नोति पतिभक्तिविवर्जिता ॥२११६ ॥
एका शरीरदोषापि पुत्रद्वयसुपूजिता।
पुत्रिकाद्वयसंयुक्ता गर्भस्त्रावेण कर्शिता ॥२११७ ॥
भ्रात्री भ्रातृप्रियवती मध्ये क्लेशेन कर्शिता।

2113 - 2117½. (a) Ketu in 3rd: The wife of the younger brother of the said native will be blessed with sons but will be crafty if Ketu is in the 3rd.

(b) The Moon in an Angle: If the 9th lord Moon is posited in an angle along with Rahu, the sister-in-law will be somewhat disposed to be fond of questionable history.

(c) Virgo Navamsa: Should birth be in Scorpio ascendant begetting Virgo Navamsa as Rahu is in the 9th from ascendant (i.e. in Cancer), the native's sister-in-law will blame her parents-in-law (i.e. she will be disobedient to them). One of the sisters-in-law will further be unable to bear progeny and will not care for her husband. Yet another will have some physical defect, will have two sons and two daughters, be well honoured, and will be weak-bodied due to some abortions. She will be fond of her brothers and sisters and will occasionally be subjected to troubles.

समांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने मकरे केतुसंस्थिते ॥२११८ ॥
कामेशे कुजसंदृष्टे वेश्यास्त्रीसङ्गपापवान्।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे वेदाध्यायी सहोदरः ॥२११९ ॥
एको वन्धयापति श्चैव ह्यपरस्तु त्रिभार्यकः।
भ्रातृत्रयकनिष्ठश्च भार्याव्यसनतत्परः ॥२१२० ॥
मूढात्मा याचकः कोपी क्लेशपञ्चाङ्गजीवकः।
स्त्रभुजार्जितवान् किंचिद्भ्रातृमूलाद्धनाढ्यवान् ॥२१२१ ॥
मध्ये भ्रातृविरोधेन विभागानन्तरं व्यथाम् ॥
देशान्तरे वासमति ह्यल्पसौख्ययुतो भवेत् ॥२१२२ ॥
ततः पश्चाद्भ्रातृपीडा त्वग्रहारे निवासवान्।
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं वैदिकस्मार्तजीवकः ॥२१२३ ॥
ततः पश्चाद् भातृफलं जन्मप्रभृति पापवान्।
दुष्टस्त्रीनायकः कोपी कार्यसाहसवान् सुखी ॥२१२४ ॥
डम्भाचाररतो नित्यं भ्रातृद्रोहादपुत्रकः।
भ्रातृविश्वसरहितो ह्यन्तःकपटपापवान् ॥२१२५ ॥
याचकावृत्तिं कुरुते नानाजातिगृहे गृहे।
भ्रातृद्वयं फलं चेति मध्ये ह्युन्मादरोगवान् ॥२१२६ ॥

2118 - 2126. Sama Nadiamsa - Scorpio Ascendant: (a) The subject will be sinful being in the company of whores if Ketu is in the 3rd in Capricorn as the 7th lord (Venus) is aspected by Mars.

(b) Brothers: A brother of the native of first half of this Nadiamsa will be versed in the Vedas.

Another will beget a spouse who will never be able to give birth to a child.

The last one will have three wives who will be domineering. He will be a fool, a beggar, given to anger, will have a troubled life which he will eke out through the use of almanacs, will lead self-earned wealth apart from some riches through brothers, will also incur grief through a division with brothers, will migrate to foreign lands and will enjoy limited happiness. Afterwards, there will be some troubles to his brothers while he will shift to live in a coly of Brahmins. He will be attached to his profession, will live through Vedic calling, will commit sinful acts, will be the husband of a wicked woman, be irritable and be adventurous in his deeds, will indulge in arrogant acts, will go without progeny due to the sins of betraying his brothers, will not be grateful to his brothers, be inwardly cunning and will go begging from house to house belonging to men of various castes.

The middle one of the brothers will be mad.

भाग्ये राहौ प्रजातस्य द्वितीये रविसंयुते।
समांशे सोदरभ्राता हीनवृत्त्याच जीवति ॥२१२७ ॥
पुरा पापस्य दोषेण त्वेकः पुत्रविहीनवान्।
मुखोन्मत्तविकारी च स्वदेहात्मादिवञ्चकः ॥ .१२८ ॥
अन्तः क्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा साधुवद्दुष्ट कृत्यवान्।

2127 - 2128½. Co-born: Rahu in the 9th (in Cancer) while the Sun is in the 2nd (in Sagittarius)

denotes the following. One of the brothers of the native will have mean professions while another will be childless due to previous birth's sins, will suffer from disorders of the mouth or face, will cheat his kinsfolk, be inwardly given to anger but outwardly happy, will trouble the virtuous and will indulge in wicked deeds.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे स्थिरलग्नोद्‌भवस्य च ॥२१२९ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृमूलेन भाग्यं भ्रातृत्रयं भवेत् ।
कालान्तरे भ्रातृवैरमन्योन्यं च भविष्यति ॥२१३० ॥
द्वेषेण क्लेशमाप्नोति देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
भ्रातृ भावफलाध्याये भगिनीलक्षणं स्मृतम् ॥२१३१ ॥
सहोदरभ्रातृफलं प्रोक्तं विस्तारमेव च ।
समांशे भगिनी चैव बहुकालं समुङ्गली ॥२१३२ ॥
पुत्रशोकवती चैव त्वेका क्लेशेन कर्शिता ।

2129 - 2132½. Immovable Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa will have three brothers and will prosper through elder brother. After some interval, he will incur enmity with brothers which will cause him troubles and he will leave the country. One of his sisters will have long-living husband but will be grieved on account of progeny. Another will be emaciated due to miseries.

कर्मे भौमे सुखे राहौ स्थिरलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥२१३३ ॥
सहोदरी क्लेशमति पुत्रशोकवती स्मृता ।
सहोदरीसुतः कश्चित् पुरा पापस्य हेतुना ॥२१३४ ॥
ब्रह्मचर्याश्रमे बाल्ये चोन्मादेन मरिष्यति ।
समांशे भगिनीपुत्रेर्वंशे पापस्य हेतुना ॥२१३५ ॥

2133 - 2135½. Immovable Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: Mars in the 10th and Rahu in the 4th will give the undermentioned effects. The native's sister will undergo miseries and will be grieved on account of loss of a son. Her son will, due to previous birth's sins, take to Brahmacharya in childhood and will die due to madness. There will be a lot of poverty, difficulties and madness in the said family.

अतांव क्लेशदरिद्यमुन्मांद लभते धुवम् ।
समांशे चोत्तरे भागे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥२१३६ ॥
सर्वज्येष्ठः सुखी भ्राता वेदाध्ययनशास्त्रवित् ।
तस्य भार्या च कुलटा सन्यासिप्रियभोगिनी ॥२१३७ ॥
सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या यतिमूलात् सुभाषिता ।
उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं ज्येष्ठभार्या पतिव्रता ॥२१३८ ॥

2136 - 2138. Scorpio Ascendant _ Sama Nadiamsa: The native born in Sama Nadaimsa's second half in Scorpio ascendant will be the first issue. His brother will be learned in the Vedas. The second wife of the said brother will be unchaste, attached to enjoyments from an ascetic. The first wife (of the said brother) will be chaste.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ।
भ्रातरौ द्वौ चायुष्मन्तावग्रहारे निवासवान् ॥२१३९ ॥
पुराणतत्वधर्मज्ञों ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियः सुखी ।
उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं ब्राह्मांशे च समुद्भवः ॥२१४० ॥
समे ब्राह्मयांशयोगेन शिवानुग्रहभक्तिमान् ।
रोमाङ्कितततनुः प्राज्ञो ह्यन्तश्शुद्धः सधार्मिकः ॥२१४२ ॥
पापत्माकृशदेहश्च बीजप्रान्त्ये सुलक्ष्मकः ।

2139 - 2142½. Rahu in 9th: The subject of second half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Rahu in the 9th house will beget the following effects. He will have two brothers, be long-lived, will live in a colony of Brahmins and will have knowledge of Puranas, philosophy and justice. He will be fond of his elder brother, be devoted to Lord Siva, will have much hair on his physique, be learned, of pure consciousness, highly munificent, fond of ascetics, devoted to gods, firm in prosperity and endowed with justice and expedients. He will be widely famous, will enjoy pleasures, be indolent, will have good qualities, will also indulge in sinful deeds, be emaciated and endowed with auspicious marks.

वित्ते मन्दे वक्रबुद्धिरभक्षणभक्षणप्रियः ॥२१४३ ॥
असत्यवाचकः कामी ह्यन्तश्शुद्ध शुभान्वितः ।
पापांशे पापसन्दृष्टे पापी दुर्मार्गबुद्धिमान् ॥२१४४ ॥
सत्यशौचविहीनश्च वित्ते मन्दे च जायते ।

2143 - 2144½. Saturn in 2nd: If Saturn is in the 2nd house, declare the following effects. The person will be of crooked disposition, be fond of eating things that are eatable as well as uneatable, be untruthful, libidinous, pure in mind and be fortunate. If Saturn is in a malefic's Navamsa and acquires malefic aspects, the subject will take to bad path. He will be devoid of truth and purity.

वृषभांशकगे मन्दे चापे गुरुसमन्विते ॥२१४५ ॥
समांशे वृश्चिके लग्नो ज्योतिश्शास्त्रविशारदः ।
अलसः कीर्तिमान् कामी छन्नपापरतिप्रियः ॥२१४६ ॥

2145 - 2146. Saturn with Jupiter: Should Saturn be in the 2nd in Sagittarius with the company of Jupiter and occupy Taurus Navamsa, the person will be learned in astrology. He will be indolent, famous, lustful and will indulge in questionable deeds as well as sexual pleasures in a secretive manner.

वित्ते गुरुयुते मन्दे तेजस्वी धनधान्यवान् ।
अल्पाशी परदारेषु बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रवान् ॥२१४७ ॥
ब्राह्मयांशयोगे धर्मात्मा मनस्वी प्रियदर्शनः ।
शरीरदोषवान् किंचिन्मिताशी भ्रातृपोषकः ॥२१४८ ॥

2147 - 2148. Saturn in the 2nd with Jupiter will cause one to be splendorous and endowed with wealth and grains. He will eat limited food, be involved with others' wives and will incur difficulties and poverty in childhood. He will be charitable, intelligent, charming in appearance, will have some physical defects and will patronize his brothers.

लग्नात्तृतीयगे मन्दे धनेकेतौ प्रजायते ।
सुतेशे शनिसंयुक्ते किंचित्पावनवाक्यवान् ॥२१४९ ॥

2149. Saturn - Jupiter - Ketu: With Saturn and Jupiter in the 3rd (in Capricorn) while Ketu is in the 2nd house, the subject will be somewhat purificatory or holy in speech.

भृगौ स्वोच्चोऽथवा भाग्ये दशमे भूमिनन्दने ।
सुराचार्येण संदृष्टे सुपुत्रः कुलदीपकः ॥२१५० ॥

2150. Venus - Mars: One will be a worthy son and a lamp of the family if Venus is in exaltation in the 5th (in Pisces) or is in the 9th (in Cancer). In either case, Mars is to be in the 10th house.

दशामाङ्गारको यस्य लग्ने वा सप्तमेऽपि वा ।
न विमुञ्चति तं लक्ष्मीर्लज्जाकुलवधूमिव ॥२१५१ ॥

2151. Goddess Lakshmi (i.e. wealth), like a spouse caring for the family's honour, will never discard the person, should Mars be in the 10th, or the ascendant or the 7th. (That is, one born in Sama Nadiamsa of Scorpio, with Mars in Scorpio, Taurus or Leo will be opulent till death.)

ब्राह्मयांशयोगे सौम्यांशे समांशे वा प्रजायते ।
लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे शुक्रे पुरा ब्राह्मणजन्मवान् ॥२१५२ ॥
चन्द्रंशेह्यथ सौम्यांशे समांशे च प्रजायते ।
भृगौ स्वोच्चे त्रिकोणे वा त्रिजन्मज्ञानबुद्धिमान् ॥२१५३ ॥

2152 - 2153. (a) The native of Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant, with Mercury's Navamsa would have been a Brahmin in previous birth provided Venus is in a trine.

(b) If the Navamsa in question belongs to the Moon or Mercury while Venus is in a trine or in exaltation, the subject will have memory of three previous births.

Note: These two verses are confusing because of unclear reference to Navamsas of Mercury and the Moon.

सुखेशे भृगसुसंयुक्ते पञ्चमस्थेय जायते ।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे ज्योतिश्शास्त्रप्रवीणकः ॥२१५४ ॥
शिवपूजाप्रभावेण दैवानुग्रहहेतुना ।
फलभागे प्रवीणश्च जातकस्कन्धनैपुणः ॥२१५५ ॥
चातुर्वर्णमताचारे तत्त्वनिष्कर्ष बुद्धिमान् ।
महादेवप्रसादेन कालज्ञानयुत स्सुखी ॥२१५६ ॥

2154 - 2156. Scorpio Ascendant: One will be a skilful astrologer if the 4th lord Saturn joins Venus in the 5th in Pisces. Due to worship of Lord Siva, he will be skilful in horoscopy. He will follow the codes prescribed for the four traditional castes, be skilful in philosophy, intelligent and happy.

लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे शुक्रे चन्द्रे पापविवर्जिते ।
वित्ते जीवेऽथ वा षष्ठे सदानिर्मलाचित्तवान् ॥२१५७ ॥
एतद्योगे प्रजातश्च सदा दाक्षिण्यबुद्धिमान ।
परोपकारवान् रागी लोके प्रख्यातिमान् सुखी ॥२१५८ ॥

2157 - 2158. Scorpio Ascendant: Should Venus be in a trine from the ascendant, Jupiter in the 2nd or the 6th, and the Moon is free from malefic conjunction, the subject will have a pure history, be ever considerate, helpful to others, passionate and be famous in the world.

समांशगे धने जीवे वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते ।
शिवपूजारतो नित्यं प्रदोषव्रतपुण्यवान् ॥२१५९ ॥

2159. Jupiter Related to 2nd: If Jupiter is in

the 2nd or aspects it, the native of Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant will be devoted to worship of Lord Siva. He will earn merits due to religious rituals.

समांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।
कर्मे कुजे शुभे राहौ गङ्गस्नानादिपुण्यवान् ॥२१६० ॥

2160. Rahu - Mars: One born in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant with Mars in the 10th and Rahu in the 9th will earn the merits of sacred dips in the Ganges.

कर्मेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे कर्मे भौमे शुभेक्षिते ।
गङ्गायात्राफलप्राप्तिः भाग्ये च क्रतुकृत् सुखी ॥२१६१ ॥

2161. Exalted Sun: So also when the 10th lord Sun is in his sign of exaltation while Mars is in the 10th in aspect to a benefic. Should Mars be in the 9th (instead of in the 10th), the subject will perform Yagnas.

वेदान्तनिपुणश्चैव ह्युत्तरांश्समुद्भवः ।
अग्निष्टोमादि कार्येषु सिद्धिर्भवति नित्यशः ॥२१६२ ॥
गङ्गास्नायी पूर्वभागे समांशे च प्रजायते ।
ब्रह्मचर्याश्रमे बाल्ये भिक्षाशी क्लेश मश्नुते ॥२१६३ ॥

2162 - 2163. Should the native belong to second half of the subject Nadiamsa, the person will be skilful in Vedanta and will have attainments in performing Vedic sacrifices like Agnishtoma. The native of former half of this Nadiamsa will have dips in the Ganges, will study Vedas under a Guru observing Brahmacharya in his early years, will acquire food by begging and will lead a difficult life.

लग्ने कुजयुते दृष्टे दशमे पापखेचरे ।
जठरे वाम भागे च त्वतिबाल्ये व्रणाङ्कितः ॥२१६४ ॥
तदभावे यौवनेषु व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।
आस्यरोगेण सन्तापं वार्धके वा न संशयः ॥२१६५ ॥

2164 - 2165. Mars Related to Ascendant: One will suffer from ulcers on the right side of the stomach in his childhood if Mars aspects or occupies Scorpio ascendant while the 10th is tenanted by a malefic. If there is no such disease in childhood, ulcers will strike him in youthful days. Or he will suffer from facial disorders in his advanced age.

लग्नारूढ गते चन्द्रे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।
आरूढाष्टमगे पापे योगः केमिद्रुमो भवेत् ॥२१६६ ॥
योगे केमिद्रुमे जातः क्लेशी याचकजीवकः ।
फलाकालपरित्यागी नानादेरोषु संचरन् ॥२१६७ ॥

2166 - 2167. Kemadruma Yoga: The Moon in Arudha Lagna in aspect to or in association with Rahu while the 8th from the Arudha Lagna is occupied by a malefic will cause a specific kind of Kemadruma Yoga. As a result, the native will be in difficulties, will live by beggary and will wander in various countries.

Notes: "*Phala Kaala Parityagi*" is not amenable to proper rendering. It simply denotes that the person will abandon "effects and time".

आरूढे स्वोच्चगे चनद्रे यत्किंचिद्धनलाभवान् ।
तदष्टमगते जीवे वस्त्रवाहनधान्यवान् ॥२१६८ ॥

2168. If the Arudha Lagna happens to be Taurus with exalted Moon, the person will have some financial acquisitions. In this yoga, if Jupiter is simultaneously in the 8th therefrom (i.e. in Sagittarius), one will enjoy robes, conveyances and food comforts.

उत्तरार्धे सुसम्पन्नो बहुक्षेत्रन्द्याधिपः सुखी ।
केमद्रुमफलं विन्द्यात् पूर्वभागे कचित् कचित् ॥२१६९ ॥

2169. One born in the second half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Kemadruma yoga, will be very wealthy and will own vast landed properties. The native of former half will somewhat be troubled by the evil effects of Kemadruma Yoga.

स्वोच्चे नीचांशगे सूर्ये कीटलग्नसमुद्भवः ।
राजयोगशतं चैति समांशे तु न योगवान् ॥२१७० ॥
क्लेशजीवनवान्नित्यं समांशे पूर्वभागके ।
गङ्गास्नानजपुण्येन शिवभक्तितरतो भवेत् ॥२१७१ ॥

2170 - 2171. The Sun in Libra Navamsa: In case of birth in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, the Sun in exaltation but with debilitated Navamsa will cause no Yoga in spite of the fact that there may be a hundred Raja Yogas (emanating from other sources). Such a person will lead a difficult life. He will worship Lord Siva due to the merits obtained by dips in the Ganges.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे बहिराचारडाम्भिकः।
अनेकक्रतुमान् रागी ग्रामद्रव्यापाहारवान् ॥२१७२ ॥

2172. One born in the 2nd half of Sama Nadi-amsa, Scorpio ascendant, will be hypocritical, will perform many Yagnas, be passionate and will steal the village properties.

समांशे पञ्चमाधीशे असितेन समन्विते।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च स्वपितमहभाग्यवान् ॥२१७३ ॥
दारारीष्टेन दुःखी च नानादेशेषु संचरन्।
विप्रस्त्रीविधवासङ्गी गङ्गयाने मरिष्यति ॥२१७४ ॥

2173 - 2174. In case of first half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the 5th lord (Jupiter) being with Saturn will cause prosperity through paternal grand-father. The person will incur evils to his spouse, will wander in many countries, will have illicit connections with Brahmin widows and will die in Ganges.

पितामहाधिपे जीवे स्वर्क्षे वर्गोत्तमांशगे।
असितेन युते श्रीमान् महाराजपुरोहितः ॥२१७५ ॥
देहान्ते नरकं याति पौत्रमूलात् सुलोकवान्।
पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे स्वोच्चे पापविवर्जिते ॥२१७६ ॥
स्वपिता धार्मिकः साधुरेकदारव्रतः सुखी।
समांशे नवमे राहौ स्वपिता स्वभुजार्जितः ॥२१७७ ॥
ज्योतिश्शस्त्रे प्रसिद्धश्च ह्यल्पजीवनवान् सुखी।
पितामही मृत्युकाले स्वपिता सोदरद्वयी ॥२१७८ ॥
शुक्रवारे मृतिं चैति सजीवा प्रपितामही।
पुण्येन प्रपितामह्याः समांशे जनकस्य च ॥२१७९ ॥
जीवने सौख्यमित्याहु रेकाकी स्वपिता सुखी।
विवाहानन्तर सौख्यं राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ॥२१८० ॥
द्विचत्वरिंशपर्यन्तं पुण्यक्षेत्रे वसिष्यति।
पश्चाद्वनान्तरे वासं पुत्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ॥२१८१ ॥
पूर्वभागे पितृफलं सूर्यानड्यां च विस्तृतम्।

2175 - 2181½: (a) Jupiter ruling the 5th house should join Saturn and occupy his own sign in Vargottama. As a result the native of Scorpio ascendant will be opulent, be a king's preceptor but will attain hell after his death. He may attain heavens (only) due to the good deeds of his grand-sons.

(b) Father: The lord of the 9th, the Moon, being in exaltation without malefic association will cause following effects concerning the native's father. He will be liberal, saintly, will be attached to his wife (without any illicit associations) and be happy.

(c) Father: Rahu in the 9th house will give following effects in respect of the native's father. He will have self-earned wealth, be a famous astrologer and will have a moderate living. At the time of his mother's death he will have two sisters. She will die on a Friday during which time, the native's paternal great grand-mother will be alive. The native's father will be happy, will prosper after marriage, be lonely, will earn favours from kings and ministers. Following the age of 42, he will live in a shrine. After this, he will migrate to forests and enjoy much happiness through his sons.

In Surya Nadi, effects concerning father have been narrated in full for birth in the former half of Sama Nadi, Scorpio ascendant.

उत्तरांशे पिता तस्य याचकश्च पितामहः ॥२१८२ ॥
केरलप्रान्त्यसञ्चारी भारघृद्वृत्तिजीवकः।
पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाध म्रियते पुत्रसन्निधौ ॥२१८३ ॥
पितामही दीर्धजीवा पुत्रत्रय युता सती।
पुत्रिका च तथा विन्द्या ज्जातस्य चोत्तरांशके ॥२१८४ ॥

2182 - 2184. In case of birth in the latter half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the father will live by beggary. The native's paternal grand-father would live in the region of Kerala, by carrying loads. After some time he will return to his native place and die before his son. His paternal grand-mother will be long lived and would have three sons and three daughters.

समांशके पूर्वभागे दीर्घायुः स्वपितामही।
उपनयनात् परं मृत्युः पिता तस्याश्च कर्मकृत् ॥२१८५ ॥

2185. One born in the first half of Sama Nadi-amsa will have a long-living paternal grand-mother. She will die after the native's thread ceremony. The native's father will perform her last offices.

जन्मदाये दशान्त्यादौ संपद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु।
पितामह श्च निर्याणं वृद्धे गोदावरीतटे ॥२१८६ ॥

2186. The native will, in the end of his first dasa or in the first sub period of the second dasa, lose his

paternal grand-father whose final rites will be performed on the banks of the river Godavari.

त्रिग्रहोच्चे प्रजातस्य नीचाभावे च खेचरे।
राजयोगफलं नास्ति कलौ गर्गमतं स्मृतम् ॥२१८७ ॥
कलौ निचग्रहाभावे निष्फलं स्वोच्चखेचरे।
उच्चनीचौ राजयोगं नीचाभावे दरिद्रकः ॥२१८८ ॥

2187 - 2188. Special Rule - Kali Yuga: According to sage Garga, one born (even) with three exalted planets will not beget Rajayoga effects unless there is a planet in simultaneous debility. This applies to the Kali Yuga. In the said Yuga, without a debilitated planet, an exalted planet will become ineffective. Only with simultaneous presence of exalted and debilitated planets, Raja Yogas will fructify. Without debilitated planet, one with only an exalted planet will incur poverty.

Notes: This seems to be a general rule applicable to various ascendants.

विपद्दाये विदेशानामुत्तरां दिशमेष्यति।
मातामहीप्रसादेन स्वपिता सौख्यमश्नुते ॥२१८९ ॥

2189. In the third dasa, one of Scorpio ascendant, Sama Nadiamsa, will be desirous of going to a foreign country located in the northern direction. In this dasa, his father will derive happiness through his (the native's) maternal grand-mother.

मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे चापे गुरसमन्विते।
ब्राह्मयंशयोगे जातस्य स्वमाता चिरजीविनी ॥२१९० ॥
चन्द्रे यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावनम्मातृसहोदराः।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे मातुलद्वययोगवान् ॥२१९१ ॥
मातृष्वसा काचिदेव ह्येकपुत्रसमन्विता।
सुमङ्गली मृतिं चैति मातामही चिरायुषी ॥२१९२ ॥

2190 - 2192. (a) Mother's Life-span: If the 4th lord Saturn is in Sagittarius along with Jupiter, the mother of the said native will be endowed with longevity.

(b) The number of brothers that his mother would have will correspond to the number of bindus in the Moon's Ashtaka Varga.

(c) One born in the former half of Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant will have two maternal uncles. His maternal aunt will possibly have a son. She will pre-decease her husband.

(d) His maternal grand-mother will also be long-lived.

समांशे मातुलश्चैको ग्रामणीर्व्यसायकः।
एकोऽध्यायी स्मृतिज्ञश्च गोलकाश्रमजीवकः ॥२१९३ ॥

2193. Maternal Uncles: One of the maternal uncles of the native of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will live by agriculture in a village. One will be a student of the Vedas, versed in Smriti (ancient knowledge transmitted by memory) and will live in a hermitage.

समांशके पूर्वभागे मातुलौ द्वौ च बाल्यके।
भिक्षाटनं च कुरुतो विवाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२१९४ ॥

2194. If birth be in the former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, two maternal uncles will live by beggary during their boyhood days. Following their marriages, they will be happy (i.e. will give up begging).

मातुलाधिपतौ भौमे मेषांशे गुरुवीक्षिते।
मातुलैकश्चिरायुष्मान् मातृनाशेन कर्शितः ॥२१९५ ॥
मातुलौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तौ पुत्रिकाशोककर्शितौ।
गार्हस्थ्य जीवनं चैत्ति वेदाध्यायी च मातुलः ॥२१९६ ॥
विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य वनान्तरपुरे वसन्।
वाणिज्ये शूद्रमूलेन डम्भाचार धनार्जकः ॥२१९७ ॥

2195 - 2197. Mars in Aspect to Jupiter: Mars ruling the house of maternal uncles (i.e. the 6th - Aries) should be in aspect to Jupiter and be in Aries Navamsa, in case of birth in Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant. Then a maternal uncle of the subject will be endowed with longevity. The subject will be emaciated due to early loss of mother. Two other maternal uncles will be blessed with male issues. They will lose their daughters and be in grief. One maternal uncle will lead family life as a married man and be a student of the Vedas. He will be displaced in a political calamity and will live in a town surrounded by forests by trading activities with Soodras. He will be hypocritical and will earn wealth.

समांशे भाग्यगे राहौ व्ययेशे कुजवीक्षिते।
पूर्वभागे मातुलस्य भार्या दुष्टचरित्रका ॥२१९८ ॥
म्लेच्छाक्रान्तस्य कालेषु क्लेशं प्राप्नोति विप्लवात्।
मानभंङ्ग मन्सतापं देशत्यागमतः परम् ॥२१९९ ॥

पुत्रशोकेन सन्तापं भर्तृक्लेशेन कर्शिता।

2198 - 2199½. Maternal Uncle's Wife: Birth in former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant with Rahu in the 9th house, as the 12th lord Venus is aspected by Mars will give the following effects. One's maternal uncle's wife will be of questionable history. She will be in troubles when foreigners attack her country; her modesty will be outraged. Later on she will leave the country in grief. She will be sad losing her son and husband.

मातुलारुढगे मन्दे समांशे गुरसंयुते ॥२२००॥
पूर्वभागे मातुलस्य मृतिं चैवाश्रमान्तरे।
ब्रह्मलोकप्राप्तिफलं उत्तरांशे तथा भवेत् ॥२२०१॥

2200 - 2201. For birth in former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, see if Saturn is in the Arudha Pada of the 6th house in the company of Jupiter. In that case, a maternal uncle will die in a hermitage. Such maternal uncle will attain Brahma Loka in case of the native of second half of the subject Nadiamsa.

Notes: In sloka 2201, the reading is "*Brahma Loka Praapti-ruttaramse....*" in place of our above text.

भाग्ये राहौ तदीशे च सप्तमे स्वोच्चराशिगे।
शुक्रे कुजयुते हष्टे त्रिभार्यो ऽन्याङ्गनारतः ॥२२०२॥
स्वदारभगिनी क्लिष्टा विधवा दुष्टचारिणी।
तदभावे मातुलस्य भार्या च वा यदि ॥२२०३॥
विपद्दाये पूर्वखण्डे द्वित्रिवारं विवाहवान्।
विपद्दाये पूर्वखण्डे द्वित्रिवारं ज्वराद्भयम् ॥२२०४॥
त्रयोदशेऽपमृत्युश्च मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति।

2202 - 2204½. Rahu - Moon - Venus: Rahu in the 9th, the Moon in the 7th in exaltation, and Venus associated with Mars by aspect or company will produce the following results.

(a) The native will have three wives. He will also be involved with others' women.

(b) His wife's sister will be molested, will become a widow and will have a questionable history. In the absence of these effects occurring to a sister of the person's wife, these can happen to a daughter of his maternal uncle.

(c) The native will beget married in the last one third part of the 3rd dasa. The first one third of the said dasa will cause fear from dangerous fever. 13th year will usher fear of untimely death but the subject will survive.

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ सप्तमे चन्द्र संस्थिते ॥२२०५॥
विषूचीज्वभीत्या च मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति।
स शूद्रप्रभुसन्मानं विपद्दाये शुभाश्रयम् ॥२२०६॥
वाहनाम्बरभूषापिम धनलाभं च विन्दति।
वर्षद्वंय महत् कष्टं मनुवर्षात् परं व्यथाम ॥२२०७॥
देशान्तरे निवासेन स्वभुजार्जित वित्तवान्।

2205 - 2207½. Rahu - Moon: Rahu in the 9th while the Moon is in the 7th house will give the following effects for a person born in Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant. He will nearly die due to delirium (in the early years). He will be patronized by a Soodra king. In the 3rd dasa, he will join auspicious men and will gain conveyances, robes, wealth and ornaments. For two years during the said dasa he will be in extreme difficulties. The period following his 14th year of age will produce much distress. He will live in a different country. He will gather self-made wealth.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले समांशे प्रभुनाशनम् ॥२२०८॥
देशान्तरे निवासेन स्वभुजार्जित वित्तवान्।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले स्वपित्ररिष्टपूर्वके ॥२२०९॥
विपत्तारदशासन्धौ दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।

2208 - 2209½. When Saturn transits Virgo, his king will be destroyed. In a trine thereof, the planet Saturn will cause famine. When in Libra, the native's father will incur evils. Prior to this, and in the end of the third dasa, the person will lose his spouse.

लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे शुक्रे दशमे कुज संस्थिते ॥२२१०॥
स्वपितुर्मृतिकाले च देशान्तरनिवासवान्।
सप्तविंशे विपद्दाये द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान् ॥२२११॥
राजाश्रयं च लभते प्राबल्यमपि चादिशेत्।
महाशिवालयक्षेत्रे विंशेऽब्दे पुण्यभूमिषु ॥२२१२॥
महायोगिप्रसादेन पार्थिव लिङ्गमर्चति।
पञ्चााक्षरस्य मन्त्रस्य ह्युपदेशयुतः सुखी ॥२२१३॥
तस्य पुण्यप्रभावेण विश्वनाथकृतेषु च।
वाक्छुद्विर्ज्योतिषज्ञांन वृद्धिस्तस्य दिने दिने ॥२२१४॥

2210 - 2214. Venus in a Trine: If Venus is in a trine (Pisces or Cancer) while Mars is in the 10th (Leo), the subject will be in a foreign country at the time of his father's death. In his 27th year, in the third dasa, he will have a re-marriage. He will attain fame through royal patronage. In a sacred shrine of Lord Siva, he will be initiated into recitation of Panchakshari Mantra (Om Namassivaya - ॐ नमः शिवाय). Because of this, he will attain the power of forecasting accurately and will progress in astrology day after day.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे कर्मेशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।
भृगुस्वोच्चे प्रजातस्य विद्याजीवनमादिशेत् ॥२२१५ ॥

2215. Teaching Profession: In case of birth in former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the 10th lord (Sun) with Jupiter will cause livelihood by teaching provided Venus is in exaltation.

कुम्भे शानिस्थिते काले समांशे क्षेमदायगे ।
दारारिष्टमिति प्राहुस्तृतीयोद्वाहवान् सुखी ॥२२१६ ॥

2216. When Saturn moves in Aquarius, during the native's fourth dasa, he will see his (second) spouse in danger. He will have his third marriage and be happy.

समांशे दशमे भौमे राहौ च नवमे स्थिते ।
कश्चित् सहोदरभ्रातः कलत्रत्रययगोवान् ॥२२१७ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये सूर्यभुक्तौ सोदरारिष्टशोकवान् ।
शुक्रभुक्तौ विवाहश्च ज्वरपीडा कचित् कचित् ॥२२१८ ॥
सर्वदाये सौम्यभुक्तौ समांशे पूर्वभागे ।
क्रूरमासे ज्वरं चैति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान् ॥२२१९ ॥

2217 - 2219. Mars - Rahu: Mars in the 10th (Leo) and Rahu in 9th (Cancer) will probably cause three marriages to the co-born of the native. In the sub period of the Sun during the fifth dasa, the native's brother will be endangered. In Venus sub period, his marriage will occur. He will have some troubles on account of fever. The sub period of Mercury (the 8th lord) in any dasa will cause fever (or some illness) but instant recovery.

समांशे चन्द्रनाडीषु नाड्यां सून्वाधिपस्य च ।
विस्तारेण फलं वक्ष्ये देशाकालदिसंभवम् ॥२२२० ॥

2220. In Chandra Nadi, results concerning the 5th lord Jupiter for Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, have been explained in more detail. These should be declared according to time periods and culture of the country.

व्ययेशे पञ्चमस्थाने तदीशे शनिसंयुते ।
दारान्तरसुतारिष्ट समांशे सूतिकागृहे ॥२२२१ ॥
तृतीयदारे पुत्राप्तिर्दीर्घायुर्द्वयपुत्रवान् ।
पूर्वभागे त्वेकपुत्रो ह्यायुष्मत्यस्त्रिपुत्रिकाः ॥२२२२ ॥

2221 - 2222. Venus - Jupiter - Saturn: The 12th lord in the 5th while 5th lord Jupiter is with Saturn will cause evils to the progeny of second wife at the time of delivery. The third wife will give birth to male issues who will be long-lived. For birth in former half of the subject Nadiamsa, one sone and three daughters will be blessed with longevity.

प्रत्यग्दाये धनप्राप्तिर्विद्याप्राबल्यहेतुना ।
स शूद्राश्रयसन्मानं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोरम् ॥२२२३ ॥

2223. In the 5th dasa, the person will earn wealth through his learning. He will earn honour and fame through Sudras and prosper gradually.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे पूर्वजन्मनि मित्रवान् ।
इह जन्मनिमैत्री च पश्चाज्जन्मनि मित्रवान् ॥२२२४ ॥
ऋणानुबन्धमाप्नोति समांशे पूर्वमित्रवान् ।
चन्द्रांशगे तत्रिकोणे सूर्यराशित्रिकोणगे ॥२२२५ ॥
समांशे मित्रनक्षत्रं पूर्वजन्मानुसारत ।
देहान्तर पुण्यभूमौ ब्रह्मावर्तनदेशके ॥२२२६ ॥
तावुभौ जनन चेतो वेदान्ताभ्यास संयुतौ ।
चापे शानिस्थिते काले प्रत्यक्तारदशान्त्यगे ॥२२२७ ।
मित्रशूद्रविनाशाद्विक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
सुतेशांशे पुत्रभावे लग्नाधिपतिनाडिगे ॥२२२८ ॥
इह जन्मफल चैव विस्तारेण तु कथ्येत ।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे सुतेशांशस्य नाडिगे ॥२२२९ ॥
भविष्यजन्मसाफल्यं विस्तारेण फलं तथा ।

2224 - 2229½. (a) One born in the first half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant had (useful) friends in the past birth and will have such friends in the present and future births. He will be relieved from all kinds of debts.

(b) His friend's Nakshatra will be in trine to that of the Moon or the Sun. Both of them (i.e. the native

and his friend) will be born in a shrine. They will study Vedanta together.

(c) Saturn in transit in Sagittarius, during the end of the 6th dasa, will destroy the friend and will cause grief in an abundant measure.

(d) In Lagnadhipathi Nadi, effects for the current birth have been given in detail. In the Nadi relating to the planet owning the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter, future birth is discussed in detail.

Notes: These slokas are partially defective and incoherent. Eliminating such portions, suitable translation has been given as above.

(b) Reference to Nakshatras are wrongly obtained in one case by Moon's Navamsa and in another by Sun's Rasi. It should obviously refer to the Nakshatra occupied by the luminaries.

चतुःपञ्चाशगे वर्षे त्वेकषष्टिसमेऽथ वा ॥२२३० ॥
समांशगे पूर्वभागे मातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
लाभेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोंग गते शनौ ॥२२३१ ॥
समांशगे मातृपीडा मृत प्रायोऽपि जीवित ।
तुलाशनिस्थिते काले ह्यतीव क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥२२३२ ॥
कन्याशनौ मन्ददाये पुण्यदेशे सुभाग्यवान् ।
पुत्रोपनयनादिनि मित्रवर्गे महत् सुखम् ॥२२३३ ॥
लौकिकप्रभुमूलेन विशेषंप्रबलं सुखम् ।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे साधनेशस्य दायगे ॥२२३४ ॥
पञ्चषष्टिसमादूर्ध्वं वृषभायनगे गुरौ ।
शुक्रान्तरे गुरर्दाये त्वापत्संन्यासमश्नुते ॥२२३५ ॥
पुण्यक्षेत्रे नदीप्रान्तये मध्याह्ने गुरुवासरे ।
ब्रह्मलोकं च लभते क्षिप्रेण जननं स्मृतम् ॥२२३६ ॥

2230 - 2236. During the 54th year or the 61st year, the mother of the native of former half of Sama Nadiamsa will be endangered. Saturn transiting the sign identical with the Navamsa of the 11th lord, or a trine thereof, could also endanger the said native's mother. During Saturn's movement in Libra, much difficulties will follow. In Saturn dasa, with Saturn moving in Virgo (the 11th), the native will earn much fortunes. There will be thread ceremony for his son. His friends circles will enjoy great happiness. He will obtain good results through a king. In the 6th dasa, following 56th year, with Jupiter in Taurus, during the sub period of Venus in the dasa of Jupiter, he will take to ascetic order due to some family calamity. He will quit the world in a shrine located on the banks of a river, on a Thursday afternoon and go to Brahma Loka. He will be instantly re-born.

मिथुनलग्ने इन्द्रांशः

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे युग्मलग्ने प्राजयते ।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं गर्भे च सप्तमो भवेत् ॥२२३७ ॥
अथ वा षष्ठ इत्याहुस्तत्वषृमो व प्रसूतिमान् ।
पश्चात् सहोदरो नास्ति ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ समन्वितः ॥२२३८ ॥
भगिनी च तथा विन्द्यात्रदीप्रान्ते प्रजायते ।
पुण्यक्षेत्रे नदीप्रान्तये मध्याह्ने जननं स्मृतम् ॥२२३९ ॥
बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्याज्जननी चिरजीविनी ।

2237 - 2239½: Gemini Ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa: The native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant will be a Soodra. He will be either the 7th, 6th or the 8th issue of the family. He will have younger co-born but be endowed with only elder brothers and elder sisters. His birth will be in the afternoon, in the region of a shrine with a river. He will lose his father in childhood. His mother will be long-lived.

Notes: For Indra Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1105, p.100, Book 1.

पूर्वभागे वनप्रान्त्ये देवालयसमन्विते ॥२२४० ॥
तृतीयगर्भ संजातः पश्चाद्भ्रातृसमन्विते ।

2240 - 2240½: One belonging to the former half of the subject Nadiamsa will be born in a forest region near a temple. He will be the third issue of the family and be endowed with younger co-born as well.

केंन्द्रत्रिकोणगे मन्दे स्वांशे पूर्णबलान्विते ॥२२४१ ॥
नीलवर्णशरीरश्च बाल्ये सौख्यविहीनवान् ।
चन्द्रंशयोग इन्द्रांशे पूर्वभाग समुद्भवः ॥२२४२ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते पश्चाद्भ्रातृवशात् सुखम् ।
उत्तरांशे वैश्यवृत्तया धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥२२४३ ॥
पूर्वभागे राजसेवी सचिवो दण्डनायकः
दशवर्षात् परं सौख्यं गृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ॥२२४४ ॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षमित्याहुर्जातस्य चोत्तरांशके ।
पूर्वभागे राज योगो त्रिंशद्वर्षात् परं भवेत् ॥२२४५ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु द्वितीयोद्वाहतः परम् ।

धनधान्यदिवृद्धिं च यावज्जीवं च सौख्यवान् ॥२२४६ ॥
पुत्रत्रयस्य संप्राप्तिः विशेषधनभाग्यवान् ।
त्रिंशोपरि महत् सौख्यं गृहे गोधनसंकुलम् ॥२२४७ ॥

2241 - 2247. (a) Saturn in an angle or in a trine, endowed with full strength and occupying his own Navamsa will cause a bluish physique to the native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa. Such a native will not enjoy happiness in his childhood.

(b) If Saturn is in the Navamsa of the Moon, the said native will enjoy Rajayoga effects. He will experience happiness through after-born.

(c) One belonging to the second half of the subject Nadiamsa will earn money through trading activities.

(d) The subject of former half will earn wealth through royal service, as a minister or a justice. After the age of ten, he will be happy and his home will abound in quadrupeds and wealth.

(e) One of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will enjoy the blessings of goddess Lakshmi, i.e. will be opulent.

(f) The person belonging to former half will beget Rajayoga effects after the age of 30.

(g) One belonging to second half of this Nadiamsa will gather wealth after his second marriage and be happy throughout his life. He will have three sons and abundant fortunes and wealth. After 30, he will enjoy great happiness, quadrupeds and wealth.

चन्द्रे शनियुते दृष्टे स्वकार्यनिरतः सुखी ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविरोधी च ह्यान्तःकपटवान् सुखी ॥२२४८ ॥

2248. The Moon Related to Saturn: The native of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will be involved in his own undertakings if the Moon is related to Saturn by aspect or association. He will have enmity with his older brother and will be inwardly cunning.

शन्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे चन्द्रे शुभविर्विजते ।
किञ्चित्कालमनाचारी सर्वदा पापचित्तवान् ॥२२४९ ॥
पूर्वभागे विशेषण मित्रद्रोहं नृपाद्भयम् ।
राजकार्यपरो नित्यं परवित्तपहारकः ॥२२५० ॥

2249 - 2250. (a) The Moon in aspect to Saturn and Mars, and being devoid of benefic association, will make the native shun orthodoxy for some time. He will be ever engaged in sinful deeds.

(b) If the person belonging to former half of the subject Nadiamsa has this combination, he will betray his friends and will invite troubles from the king. He will be engaged in royal service and will steal others' wealth.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ।
सत्यव्रतवान्नित्यं द्रव्यार्जनपरो भवेत् ॥२२५१ ॥
शरीर रोगवान् रागी रोगभार्यायुतः सुखी ।
प्रसिद्धगेहे चोद्वाही संपद्दाये वनान्तरे ॥२२५२ ॥

2251 - 2252. The subject belonging to second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will be irascible but be instantly pleased. He will earn wealth through truthful means. He will incur physical diseases, be passionate and will have a diseased wife. He will marry in his second dasa in a famous family in a forest region.

पूर्वभागे नदीप्रान्त्ये द्वादशाब्दे विवाहवान् ।
अवैदिकमतोत्साही सर्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान् ॥२२५३ ॥

2253. One belonging to former half of this Nadiamsa will marry in his 12th year in a region of river. He will be enthusiastic of non-Vedic sects. He will hold a presidential (or chief) position and be independent.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य मनुवर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥
जन्मभूमेः सौम्यदिशि विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥२२५४ ॥
पक्षान्तरे नारदीये वायव्योद्वाह इत्यपि ।
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे विवाहो बहुसंभ्रमः ॥२२५५ ॥

2254 - 2255. The native of first half of Indra Nadiamsa will enjoy happiness after his 14th year. His marriage will occur in his native region and the bride will hail from the northern direction. According to Naradeeyam, the bride will be from the north-western direction. The marriage of the native of Indra Nadiamsa will be grandly celebrated with a girl from the northern direction.

दारेशे केतुसंयुक्ते भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ।
दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टं स्यादुद्वाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२२५६ ॥

2256. The 7th lord (Jupiter) joining Ketu in aspect to Mars denotes much evils in the family of the in-laws. However, there will be happiness after marriage.

चन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे त्रिवारं मृत्युभीतिमान् ।

संपद्दाये मृतिं चैव स्वपीडरिष्टमादिशेत् ॥२२५७॥

2257. In case of second half of this Nadiamsa, there will be fear of death (in the family of in-laws) for three weeks (after the native's marriage). The 2nd dasa will cause death (in the in-laws' family) and evils to self.

Notes: "Chandramse" should read as "Chendramse" (Cha + Indramse) keeping continuity with the previous verse. The implied portions should be properly understood, as above.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य श्वशुरश्च चिरायुषः।
तद्भार्याया विनाशश्च विवाहानन्तरं भवेत् ॥२२५८॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे पूर्वभागे चेन्द्रांशे तु समुद्भवः।
स्वदारजननी भर्ता तो द्वौ दीर्घायुषौ स्मृतौ ॥२२५९॥

2258 - 2259. The father-in-law of the native of former half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will be long-lived. The native will lose his mother-in-law immediately after marriage. Elsewhere it is stated that the mother-in-law of the native of former half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have two husbands both of whom will be long-lived.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे चोद्वहात् पूर्वमेव च।
उद्वाहानन्तरं चापि दारवंशे जनक्षयः ॥२२६०॥

2260. There will occur destruction of in-laws' family members, in case of the native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, even prior to his marriage, and also after marriage.

श्वशुराधिपतौ सूर्ये मित्रांशे बुधसंयुते।
लग्नात् तृतीयगे शुक्रे श्वशुरश्चातिधार्मिकः ॥२२६१॥
बहुपुत्रयुतो मानी श्वशुर श्चाल्पसोदरः।
बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो गुणवान् राजवल्लभः ॥२२६२॥
वैदिकाचरधर्मात्मा बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः।
मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धश्च पश्चादाचार तत्परः ॥२२६३॥

2261 - 2263. Results for Father-in-law: If the Sun ruling the father-in-law (3rd is the 9th from the 7th) joins Mercury and begets a friendly Navamsa while Venus is in the 3rd, the native's father-in-law would be highly charitable. He would have many sons, be honourable, and would have limited number of brothers. He would be endowed with much wealth, be virtuous and dear to the king. He would follow Vedic codes and would face troubles in childhood. His prosperity would increase in the middle part of his life following which he would turn orthodox.

स्यालकाधिपतौ मन्दे सिंहे चापनवांशगे।
ऐन्द्रवांशे प्रजातश्च स्यालकस्य बहुत्ववान् ॥२२६४॥
शुभांशगे भाग्यनाथे सुखेशे सप्तमांशके।
दारसोदरसङ्ख्याश्च सप्त चैकादशस्था ॥२२६५॥
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे पञ्चमे राहुसंस्थिते।
स्यालक श्च महारोगी पुत्राभावे द्विभार्यवान् ॥२२६६॥
स्यालकेषु च यः कश्चिद्बहुपुत्रपुत्रिमान्।
मन्दप्रकृतिर्दुष्टुत्मा भ्रातृद्वेष युतो भवेत् ॥२२६७॥
तेषामेको दुर्बलश्च पुत्रक्लेशेन कर्शितः।
वार्धके पुत्रलाभं च मृतप्रजाबहुत्ववान् ॥२२६८॥
विलम्बेन सुतोत्पत्तिर्भार्या दोषदपुत्रवान्।

2264 - 2268½. Results for Brother-in-law: (a) Saturn ruling the house of brother-in-law (9th is 3rd from 7th) and placed in the sign Leo with Sagittarius Navamsa will cause many brothers-in-law to the native of Indra Nadiamsa in Gemini ascendant.

(b) The lord of the 9th in a benefic's Navamsa while the 4th lord attains the 7th Navamsa denotes that one will have eleven brothers-in-law.

(c) For a native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Rahu in the 5th will cause a great disease, childlessness and two wives to the brother-in-law.

(d) One brother-in-law will have many sons and daughters. He will be dull-witted, wicked and will hate his brothers.

(e) Another will be weak-bodied and will be grieved on account of loss of sons. He will beget progeny in his old age. Many of his children will be born dead. There will be delay in acquisition of progeny due to sins or defects of the wife.

ग्रन्थान्तरे-
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्वभार्या सोदरद्वया।
पुराकृत महापापदोषेणामयशोकवान् ॥२२६९॥
दत्तपुत्रफलप्राप्तिर्द्वयोः स्यालकयोर्भवेत्।
एकोऽल्पसुतवान् रोगी बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥२२७०॥

2269 - 2270. According to another authority, the wife of the person belonging to the second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have

two brothers who will incur grief on account of diseases caused by great sins of their previous births. Both of them will have adopted progeny. One will have limited progeny, be sickly and wicked in boyhood. After some time, he will emerge pure-hearted.

कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिधर्मात्मा स्यालकः स्मृतः।
स्वदारवंशे बहुधर्मयुक्ते
लग्नात्तृतीये भृगुजे प्रजातः।
ऐन्द्रांशनाड्यां जनकस्य पापी
चाचारहीनो बहुभ्रातृमान् स्यात् ॥२२७१ ॥

2271. Venus in the 3rd will cause many charitable activities in the in-laws' family. The father of the native of Indra Nadiamsa will be a sinner, be devoid of good conduct and will have many brothers.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्वदारभगिनीद्वयम्।
तिस्रो वा दीर्धमाङ्गल्यं तासामेका सुपुत्रिणी ॥२२७२ ॥
स्वदारभागिनी काचिद्बहुशः क्लेश संयुता।
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन काचित् सौख्यवती भवेत् ॥२६७३ ॥

2272 - 2273. The wife of the native of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will have two or three sisters who will be endowed with long-living husbands. One of them will have an excellent daughter. Another will undergo many difficulties but will acquire some happiness through her son in her old age.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे युग्मलग्नोद्भवस्य च।
स्वभार्याभगिनी कचित् क्षेमदाये त्वमङ्गली।
क्षेमदाये भोगयुता चेदमेवं फलं विदुः ॥२२७४ ॥
स्यालकानामरिष्टं च मध्यखण्डादिवत्सरे।
यदि जीवन्ति पुण्येन ह्यायुष्मन्तस्तु स्यालकाः ॥२२७५ ॥

2274 - 2275. Fourth Dasa: (a) During the 4th dasa of the native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, his sister-in-law will receive somewhat inauspicious effects (relating to her husband's life-span) but will be endowed with (other kinds of) pleasures.

(b) His brother-in-law will be endangered during the first year in the second one-third part of the said dasa. If he survives this phase, he will be long-lived due to his meritorious deeds.

स्वदारवंशे बहुशोऽप्यरिष्टं
स्वस्यालकादेश्च जनस्य दुःखम्।
स्व बन्धुदायादफलं करोति
हीन्द्रांशनाड्यां भृगुजांशजस्य ॥२२७६ ॥

2276. During this dasa, there will be many evils in the in-laws' family, viz. for brother-in-law etc.

Notes: The last two lines of this verse are corrupt in that there is included Venus' Navamsa along with the subject Nadiamsa. Further the effects due to the native's own relatives are not clear, whether these are malefic or beneficial.

जातकस्य महद्भाग्यं क्षेमदाये सुखावहम्।
धनधान्यसमृद्धिं च स्वपुत्रोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥२२७७ ॥
तत्पूर्वे जातकस्यापि विपद्दायान्तरकालके।
द्वितीयोद्वाहमाहुः क्षेमभुक्तौ च वा यदि ॥२२७८ ॥
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे द्वितीयोद्वाहकन्यका।
दरिद्रवंशे चोत्पन्ना त्वल्पभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥२२७९ ॥
द्वितीयभार्या जनकस्य पापी
सहोदरभ्रातृविरोध युक्ताम्।
अल्पानुजां चेति वदन्तितज्ज्ञा
द्वितीयभार्याभगिनी कुलघ्नाम् ॥२२८० ॥

2277 - 2280. (a) In the 4th dasa, the subject will enjoy much prosperity and happiness. He will have plenty of wealth and grains (food comforts). His son will beget married.

(b) Prior to this, in the sub-period corresponding to the 4th dasa, during the operation of the 3rd dasa, (i.e. in the second sub period of the 3rd dasa), the native will have his second marriage. The second wife of the native will belong to an extremely poor family and will have limited number of co-born. Her father will be a sinner. She will be inimical to her co-born. Her sister will destroy the descent.

द्वितीयभार्या भवनं नवमं परिकीर्तितम्।
तदीशे शुभारशिस्थे स्वांशे पापविवर्जिते ॥२२८१ ॥

2281. House of 2nd Marriage: It is said that the 9th house rules one's second marriage. When its lord is in a benefic's sign and own Navamsa, without being associated with malefics ......

Notes: The text is not complete.

It is suggested that the 9th house rules second marriage. The 11th house featuring in this context can also be noted elsewhere in our text.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे शुक्रे त्वसितेन युतेक्षित ।
ज्येष्ठभार्या गुणवती पुत्रद्वयसमन्विता ॥२२८२ ॥
महारोगवती चैव भ्रातृक्लेशवती सदा ।
कालान्तरे क्षेमदाये भर्तुः पूर्वं मरिष्यति ॥२२८३ ॥

2282 - 2283. Venus in the 3rd: In case of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Venus should be in the 3rd in Leo with Saturn's aspect. This combination will make the native's first wife a virtuous person. She will be endowed with two sons, will suffer from a great disease and will be ever grieved on account of her brothers. She will die when the native will be in his 4th dasa.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे ज्येष्ठपत्नी चतुःप्रजा ।
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं मुख्या भार्योत्तमोत्तमा ॥२२८४ ॥
दारद्वयं च लभते मातृवंशे विवाहवान् ।
ज्येष्ठभार्याज्येष्ठपुत्र स्तिवन्द्रांशे दैर्ध्यमायुषः ॥२२८५ ॥
कालान्तरे केतुदोषात् पुत्रौ यमलसंभवौ ।
ज्येष्ठभार्यासुतः कश्चित् कर्णवैकल्यावान् सुधीः ॥२२८६ ॥
अक्षिरोगयुतश्चैव भ्रातृमलेन सौख्यवान् ।

2284 - 2286½. (a) In the absence of Venus being as above, the first wife of the native of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have four children. Two sons among them will be long-lived. She will be the most excellent among women.

(b) The person will marry twice and the brides will hail from his maternal family.

(c) The first son of his first wife will be long-lived. After a long interval, due to blemish of Ketu, he will beget twins. A son of the first wife will have some blemish relating to ears and eyes, and be very intelligent. He will be happy through brothers.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे युग्मलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥२२८७ ॥
दारान्तरे सुतस्थाने ह्यासिते शुभवर्जिते ।
सीमन्तपुत्रनाशः स्याद्दारान्तरफलं विदुः ॥२२८८ ॥
दारान्तरे पञ्चसंख्या स्तानोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ।
त्रिप्रजा दीर्धमायुष्यम् इन्द्रांशजनितस्य च ॥२२८९ ॥

2287 - 2289. Venus in 5th: In case of the subject belonging to second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Venus in the 5th house in Libra without association with another benefic will destroy the first issue. It will also promote second marriage of the subject. He will obtain five children through the second wife. Three of them will be endowed with longevity.

काश्यप
दारान्तरे पुत्रसंख्या वेदसङ्खया चिरायुषाः ।
पुत्रिकाद्वयमित्याहुः पुत्रयोगचतुष्टयम् ॥२२९० ॥
दारद्वये चोत्तरांशे कृत्तिकाऋक्षसङ्खयया ।
हढसन्तानमाप्नोति हीन्द्रांशक समुद्भवः ॥२२९१ ॥

2290 - 2291. According to sage Kasyapa, four children obtained through re-marriage will be long-lived. There will be a total of two daughters and four sons. (According to yet another school), three children will (only) be long-lived.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे राहुरिन्द्रांशे च प्रजायते ।
एका पुत्री सुमाङ्गल्यमेका क्लेशेन कर्शिता ॥२२९२ ॥
पुत्रभावे सुमाङ्गल्यं पुत्रयोगे विन्तुताम् ।
दारान्तारे सुतः कश्चित् पुष्पितान्यां तु सङ्गमी ॥२२९३ ॥

2292 - 2293. Rahu in the 5th: For a native of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, if Rahu is in the 5th house from the ascendant, one daughter will be endowed with a long-living husband. Another will undergo many ordeals. Long-living husband will be possible only when she is childless. If she acquires a child, it will cause her widowhood as well.

(b) The second line of verse No.2293 is not clear. The meaning is: "He will obtain progeny through his second wife.. After attaining puberty she will join other men."

कलत्रद्वयवान् पापी ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापवान् ।
गुणी कश्चिद् ग्रहस्थश्च भेदमातृसुतप्रियः ॥२२९४ ॥
कालान्तरे वातरोगी बहुसन्तानवान् भवेत् ।

2294 - 2294½. One born in the second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have two wives, be a sinner and will incur enmity with his relatives. He will be virtuous, be a family man, and be fond of his step-brothers. After some interval, he will suffer from windy diseases. He will have many children.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे लाभेशे शुभवीक्षिते ॥२२९५ ॥

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे पापे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान्।
ज्येष्ठद्वयौ पुत्रवन्ताविन्द्रांशे जनितस्य ॥२२९६॥
शुक्रदाये मध्यखण्डे भ्रातृशोकयुतो भवेत्।
कुजभुक्तयन्तमारभ्य राहुभक्तयन्तमेव च ॥२२९७॥
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे द्वे भ्रातृनिर्याणमादिशेत्।
एकभ्राता चिरायुष्मान भगिन्येका त्वमङ्गली ॥२२९८॥
क्षेमदाये फलं सत्यं मध्यखण्डे न संशय।
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे द्वे भगिन्यौ च पुत्रिण्यौ ॥२२९९॥
एका दारिघ्रमापन्ना त्वेका सौख्यवती भवेत्।
भावाध्याये पूर्वभागे भगिनीफल मुच्यते ॥२३००॥

2295 - 2300. (a) Enmity with Brother: In the case of the said native, the 11th lord (Mars) is in aspect to a benefic, while the 5th from the 11th (i.e. the 3rd from ascendant) is occupied by a malefic, will cause enmity with older brother.

(b) Without reference to Mars & *C* above, two of the subject's elder brothers will have progeny.

(c) The middle part of Venus dasa, or the sub periods of Mars and Rahu will cause loss of co-born. One of the older brothers will be long-lived. One of his sisters will incur early widowhood.

(d) Effects stated for the 4th dasa for the subject Nadiamsa will be unfailing.

(e) Two of his sisters will have daughters. One will incur penury. Another will enjoy happiness.

(f) In case of first half of this Nadiamsa, effects have been stated in the chapter concerned (in the work consulted by the author).

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे भौमे राहु युक्ते क्रियांशगे।
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥२३०१॥
भ्रातृशोकवती चैव भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता।
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तुष्टा सदा रोषवती स्मृता ॥२३०२॥
पुत्रशोकवती चैव वार्धके नात्र संशयः।

2301 - 2302½. Mother: Mars in Virgo (in the 4th) along with Rahu and obtaining Aries Navamsa will cause widowhood to mother. She will live for a long time. She will have brothers and sisters and will incur grief losing a co-born. She will be quite happy through her sons, and will be ever irascible. In her old age, she will incur loss of sons.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे भावाध्यायाष्टवर्गके ॥२३०३॥
पुत्रशोकवती चैव वार्धके नात्र संशयः।
इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे भावाध्यायाष्टवर्गके ॥२३०४॥
शोध्यावशिष्टङ्ख्याश्च पितृव्याश्च चिरायुषाः।
कुजांशरिशमसङ्ख्याश्च स्वपितुश्च सहोदराः ॥२३०५॥
भवेयुरिति च प्रोक्तमिन्द्रांशे जनितस्य च।
दशामार्गे पितृव्यस्य त्वायुर्दायं च कथ्यते ॥२६०६॥

2303 -2306. (a) Ashtaka Varga: In the chapter on Ashtaka Varga, effects for Mars Ashtaka Varga, have been stated in connection with results for father's brothers. The number of such uncles endowed with longevity will correspond to the number of final Bindus after reductions in Mars Ashtaka Varga.

(b) The number of brothers his father will have will correspond to the sign position or Navamsa position of Mars (counted from Aries).

(c) With the help of Dasa periods, father's life-span should be known.

These apply to birth in second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे चन्द्रांशयोगजस्य च।
चत्वारिंशात् परं चैव पुत्रोत्पत्तिर्भविष्यति ॥२३०७॥
पञ्चमाधिपतौ शुक्रे लग्नारुढे प्रजायते।
लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे वापि दशायां प्रियमश्नुते ॥२३०८॥
वर्षे वर्षे शुभधिक्यं व्यापारे धनलाभवान्।
वार्धके राजसन्मानं पुत्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ॥२३०९॥
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो दरिद्यध्वंसकोभवेत्।

2307 - 2309½. (a) The native will obtain progeny after the age of 40.

(b) Venus in Arudha Lagna: If the 5th lord Venus is in the Arudha Lagna, or in a trine from the ascendant, his Dasa will cause desirable effects. Year after year, auspicious effects will increase. The subject will gain in his business activities. In his old age he will be honoured by the king and enjoy happiness through his sons. He will have self-earned wealth and will destroy penury.

Notes: (a) The term "Chandramsa Yogaja" adds to confusion.

(b) Venus being a favourable planet for Gemini ascendant, his occupancy of a trine or the Arudha Pada of the ascendant, will be capable of causing good effects in his dasa.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥२३१०॥

संपद्दाये शुक्रभुक्तौ जन्मदेशे प्रभोर्विपत्।
तत्पुत्रप्रबलो भूत्वा तद्राज्ये पालको भवेत् ॥२३११॥

2310 - 2311. (a) Irrelevant: During Saturn's transit in Virgo, the world will reel under famine conditions. The sub period of Venus in the 2nd dasa will endanger the king. The king's son will become strong and will rule the country. After the age of 30, the populace of the Chola kingdom will face destruction.

सिंहलग्ने मुद्गराशः
त्रिंशोपरिशरैर्वर्षे चोलदेशे प्रजाक्षयः।
सर्वांशे वृषभे सूर्ये राहुयुक्ते कुजेक्षिते ॥२३१३॥
मुद्गरांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता रोगदेहवान्।
सर्वांशे वृषभे सूर्ये दुर्बलांशे कुजेक्षिते।
स्वपिता कीर्तिमांश्चेति तटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ॥२३१३॥

2312 - 2313. Leo Ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa: (a) The Sun in Taurus in Sarva Nadiamsa, being in the company of Rahu and in aspect to Mars will cause diseases to the father of the subject native.

(b) His father will perform charitable acts like construction of tanks and gardens (for public benefit) if the Sun in Sarva Nadiamsa is in aspect to Mars.

Notes: (a) Details of Mudgara Nadiamsa could be found in the notes under sloka 1379, page 125, Book 1.

Sarva Nadiamsa is not found in our list. This may be another name for Mudgara Nadiamsa, as it is clubbed together under one heading in the following verses.

(b) The placement for Mars in "Durbala Nadiamsa" is to be ignored.

स्वक्षेत्रगे भूमिसुते शुभांशे
सर्वांशगे भानुबलान्विते च।
श्रीमुद्गरांशे च समुद्भवो यः
सोहदरभ्रातृविहीनभाक् स्यात् ॥२३१४॥
मीनद्रेक्काणगे भौमे चापांशे वृश्चिके तथा।
सिंहलग्ने प्रजातश्च सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥२३१५॥

2314 - 2315. Brothers: (a) Should Mars be in his own sign with benefic divisions while the Sun in strength occupies Sarva Nadiamsa, the subject native will have no brothers.

(b) Mars in Scorpio with Sagittarius Navamsa, or Pisces Drekkana, will also cause the same effect.

Notes: (b) Mars in Scorpio 16° 40' to 20° acquires Sagittarius Navamsa. In the same sign, the space from 10° to 20° gives Pisces decanate. For Leo ascendant, Mars in the 4th with Sagittarius Navamsa is a powerful hindrance for acquisition of co-born. The rule concerning decanate should be used only after giving attention to Venus as well.

तुलाराशि स्थिते सूर्ये वृषभे वा प्रजायते।
शन्यंशगे प्रजास्तु ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥२३१६॥

2316. Taurus Ascendant: This improperly constructed verse belonging to Taurus Ascendant apparently means the following: One born in Taurus ascendant with a Navamsa of Saturn as the Sun is in Libra in Navamsa will be endowed with older brothers.

Notes: Taurus ascendant should rise with Capricorn or Aquarius Navamsa while the Sun is in Libra Navamsa. As a result, the person will have elder brothers and sisters.

सूर्यलग्ने धने केतौ शुभद्वयनिरीक्षिते।
स्वाक्षेत्रगे कलानाथे मिथुनांशे पिता सुखी ॥२३१७॥

2317. Leo Ascendant: Ketu in the 2nd with reference to the Sun in aspect to two benefics while the Moon in Cancer occupies a division of Gemini will cause happiness to father.

कालेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
पिताम होऽरिष्टमेति मास्सु मीनादिषु त्रिपु ॥२३१८॥

2318. Danger to Grand-father: Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun, or a trine thereof, will cause evils to one's paternal grand-father. The corresponding months will be indicated by the transit of the Sun in Pisces through Taurus.

संपद्दाये मातृहानिः कन्यादित्रयमासगे।
क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले चापान्ते मकरे शानौ ॥२३१९॥
सर्वांशगे पित्ररिष्टं मुक्तिक्षेत्रे न संशयः।
सूर्यकालाष्टमे मन्दे दाये तृतीयभागके ॥२३२०॥
सर्वांशके प्रजातश्च त्रिंशोपरि सुभाग्यवान्।
मध्यखण्डे व्याकुलं स्यात् सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम्।
विक्रमाधिपतौ शुक्रे शन्यङ्गरकवीक्षिते ॥२३२१॥
विपद्दाये दार वंशे स्वदारजननी मृता।

अपत्नीको श्वशुरश्च बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥२३२२ ॥
वार्धके पुत्रशोकेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते पृथग्व्यापारसौख्यवान् ॥२३२३ ॥
सर्वांशके विपद्दाये तृतीयांशे महत् सुखम्।
कर्मे सर्वांशगे सूर्ये गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२३२४ ॥
सत्कर्मी स्वपिता बाल्ये दारिद्येण च कर्शितः।
रोगेण पीडितो मध्ये प्रीतो धार्मिकवान् सुखी ।२३२५ ॥

2319 - 2325. Danger to Mother: (a) Saturn's similar transit with reference to the Moon-occupied Navamsa will kill the mother of the native in the 2nd dasa. The corresponding months will be denoted by the Sun's transit in Virgo through Scorpio.

(b) Danger to Father: During the 4th dasa when Saturn moves in the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, his father will die in a shrine.

(c) The second line of verse 2320 is abruptly interrupted without completing the instructions concerning Saturn's Dasa.

(d) Prosperity: The native of Sarva Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will prosper after the age of thirty. The middle of Saturn's Dasa will cause distress and loss of the first issue.

(e) Father-in-law: The 3rd lord Venus in aspect to Saturn and Mars will endanger the native's mother-in-law during the third dasa. His father-in-law will live as a widower for a long time. He will incur a lot of grief in his old age due to loss of progeny.

(f) The Native: Under the same combination, vide "e", the native will obtain much prosperity and will enjoy professional happiness in the said Dasa. The last one third part of the said Dasa will cause great happiness to the subject.

(g) Father: The Sun in the 10th in aspect to Jupiter denotes that the father of the person will perform good deeds. During his childhood, he would be emaciated due to poverty and troubled by diseases. He would be fond of liquor, and be virtuous and happy.

मुद्गरांशे सूर्यनाड्यां कथ्यते फलविस्तरम्।
कालधिपदशाकाले व्ययाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥२६२६ ॥
सर्वांशके प्रजातस्य युग्ममासै मृतिं वदेत्।
तदभावे क्रूरमासे चन्द्रांशस्य च मासके ॥२३२७ ॥
कृष्णपक्षे त्वरिष्टर्क्षे पुण्यक्षेत्रे मरिष्यति।

2326 - 2327½. (a) Mudgara Nadiamsa has extensively been dealt with in Surya Nadi.

(b) The native of Sarva Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will die in a shrine in the sub period of the 12th lord (Moon) during the Dasa of the Sun. The transit Sun will then be in Gemini. Or else the death will be coincidental with the Sun moving in a malefic Rasi or in the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the Moon. The fortnight will be Krishna Paksha.

व्ययेशारुढगे शुक्रे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२३२८ ॥
पापद्वयेन संदृष्टे पापं पुण्यं समं भवेत्।
पुण्यलोके तथा विन्द्यात्लग्ने पापिनि संस्थिते ॥२३२९ ॥
शूद्रजन्मा भवेत् पश्चात् कर्मनक्षत्रभे तथा।

2328 - 2329½. (a) "Venus in the Aroodha of the 12th lord" (?) along with Jupiter and in aspect to two malefics denotes that the native's meritorious and sinful deeds will be equal in measure and he will attain heavens after death.

(b) A malefic in ascendant will cause his rebirth as a Soodra.

(c) The same result as per "b" will materialise if a malefic is in the 10th Nakshatra counted from the one occupied by the natal Moon.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये लाभे त्रिग्रहसंयुते ॥२३३० ॥
वित्ते चन्द्रे प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।
कुम्भांशे वृषभे सौम्ये मेषे शुक्रे प्रजायते ॥२३३१ ॥
अविश्वासपरो नित्यं मीने केतौ च संस्थिते।
विक्रमारूढगे जीवे वीक्षिते राहुसंयुते ॥२३३२ ॥
हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये सत्यवादी दृढव्रतः
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्रातृतन्मूलात् क्लेशभाग्यवान् ॥२३३३ ॥
तत्पुत्रद्वेषबाहुल्यं त्रयत्रिंशात् परं वदेत्।
व्ययेशे हरिणांशस्थे व्ययारूढे शुभग्रहे ॥२३३४ ॥
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य धर्ममूलाद्धनव्ययम्।

2330 - 2335. (a) Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa while the 11th house is occupied by three planets and the 2nd by the Moon, will make one a devotee of Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva.

(b) Taurus Ascendant: Should Mercury be in Taurus with Aquarius Navamsa while Venus is in

Aries, the native will not trust anybody.

(c) Ketu in Pisces, Jupiter in the Arudha Pada of the 3rd house in aspect to or association with Rahu, and Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa - this yoga will make one truthful and firm in his undertakings. He will incur difficulties through the eldest brother as well as younger co-born, and be grieved due to abundant blemishes concerning progeny after the age of 33.

(d) Immovable Ascendant: The lord of the 12th in Harina Nadiamsa while the 12th Arudha Pada is occupied by a benefic will cause expenditure through charitable activities.

(e) If Venus is in the said Arudha Pada, expenditure will be on excellent charities.

Notes: (a) For details of Harina Nadiamsa, please refer to notes under sloka 685, Book 1.

(c) "*Dvesha Bahulyam*" should read as "*Dosha Bhaulyam*" to denote abundant blemishes.

उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिः सौम्ये शिवपूजापरः सुखी ।
तटाकोद्यान निर्माता गृहक्षेत्रप्रदानवान् ॥२३२६ ॥
देवब्राह्मणविश्वासीप्यविश्वासी कचित् कचित् ।
हरिणांशकगे भौमे कर्मे वित्तेशसंयुते ॥२३३७ ॥
सूर्ये सशुक्रे जातश्च सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान् ।
मेषूरणे दैत्यपूज्ये शुभांशे पाप वीक्षिते ॥२३३८ ॥
प्रसद्धि कार्येण भवेद्धानाढ्यो सत्कर्मकारी शिवपूजकश्च ।
तदीश्वरे लाभगते बलाढ्ये सत्यानृतावृत्तिकुजीवकः स्यात् ॥
पित्रादिसौख्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
स्वपुत्रमूलाधिक भाग्यलाभम् ॥२३३९ ॥

2336 - 2339. Immovable Ascendant: (a) One belonging to a fixed sign ascending will worship Lord Siva if Mercury is in Harina Nadiamsa. He will construct tanks and parks and will donate houses and lands to others. He will believe in Gods and Brahmins; yet sometimes he will disbelieve them.

(b) Mars in Harina Nadiamsa in the 10th in the company of the lord of the 2nd while the Sun is with Venus will make one indulge in good deeds and possess good conduct.

(c) Jupiter aspected by a malefic and in the 10th with a benefic Navamsa will give the following effects. The subject will perform famous and good deeds, be wealthy and will worship Lord Siva.

(d) If the 10th lord occupies the 11th in strength, one will be fond of truth as well as untruth, will eke out his livelihood through bad means and will earn abundant prosperity through his sons.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये देवता कर्मकार्यवान् ।
अतीव सुकृती नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२३४० ॥
हरिणांशकगे भौमे त्वष्टविंशात् परं सुखम् ।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते पञ्चत्रंशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२३४१ ॥
हरिणांशकगे भौमे प्रत्यग्दायेऽपरार्धगे ।
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति पष्टसहस्रधनाढ्यवान् ॥२३४२ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे—
पञ्चत्रिंशात् परे भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ।
षट्छताधिकसाहस्रतदर्धेन धनाढ्यरान् ॥२३४३ ॥

2340 - 2343. Immovable Ascendant: (a) Should Mercury be in Harina Nadiamsa, the person will involve himself in deeds related to gods (or temples). He will ever perform exceedingly good acts and will patronise gods and Brahmins.

(b) Mars in Harina Nadiamsa will usher prosperity and growth after the age of 28. Particularly after 35, his fortunes will incur much progress.

(c) Mars in Harina Nadiamsa will cause abundant wealth in the 2nd half of the fifth dasa to the tune of 6,000 (gold coins). According to another authority, the subject will earn over 600, or 1000, or 500 gold coins after his 35th year.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये वित्ते चन्द्रे प्रजायते ।
तदीशे लाभराशिस्थे द्विसहस्रधनाढ्यवान् ॥२३४४ ॥

2344. For a native of immovable ascendant, Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa, the Moon is in the 2nd house and the 2nd lord in the 11th house will cause wealth to the tune of 2000 gold coins.

सुतेशांशाधिपे मन्दे नीचांशे द्वन्द्वराशिगे ।
कालान्तरे स्वपुत्रस्य कन्यके यमले तथा ॥२३४५ ॥

2345. Taurus Ascendant: The 5th lord (Mercury) should be in a Navamsa owned by Saturn while Saturn is Vargottama in the 12th in debilitation. As a result, the person's son will obtain twin girls after some initial delay.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये गङ्गायाने विघ्नवान् ।
द्वित्रिवारं सेतुयात्रा कृता चेत् तत्फलं समम् ॥२३४६ ॥

2346. Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa will cause obstacles in journey to Ganges (in the Northern India) but the person will attain equal merits by visiting Setu (in the Southern India) for two or three weeks.

वित्ते चन्द्रे प्रजातस्तु लाभे षष्ठे दिवाकरे।
गङ्गास्नानफलं पुण्यं लभते नात्र संशयः॥२३४७॥

2347. Immovable Ascendant: The Moon in the 2nd while the Sun is in the 6th or 11th will cause merits due to bathing in the Ganges.

लग्नेशे शनिसंदृष्टे हरिणांशकगे बुधे।
वेदोक्तयज्ञकर्मार्थद्रव्यदानरतो भवेत्॥२३४८॥
संकल्पपूर्वकं दानं यज्ञार्थ च प्रशस्यते।
कर्मान्ते च विशेषेण गोदानं तु फलाधिकम्॥२३४९॥
दानं ब्रह्मोपदेशाय श्राद्धार्थ च तथैव च।
मनःपूर्वप्रदानेन दुर्गतिर्नात्र संशयः॥२३५०॥
कर्मत्रयादि यज्ञार्थ याचनं तु न दोषकृत्।
विप्रश्रेष्टस्य निकटे कलौ दोषो न विद्यते॥२३५१॥

2348 - 2351. Immovable Ascendant: One will perform fire sacrifices as stipulated in the Vedas and be fond of donating money if the 11th lord is in aspect to Saturn while Mercury is in Harina Nadiamsa. In the context of Sacrifice, donation should be given with Resolution. At the end of the rituals, donation of a cow will bring forth more auspicious effects. The donation should be given after proper spiritual initiation, with a full heart. (Even) begging for the sake of these three deeds (viz. Sacrifice etc.) is not a blemish. In Kali Yuga, a Brahmin in the vicinity will ward off blemishes.

हरिणांशगे सौम्ये स्वपिता सुकृती सुखी।
स्वपिता पुण्येन वंशे पुत्राभिवृद्धयः॥२३५२॥

2352. Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa denotes that the person's father will perform good acts and be happy. Due to the meritorious deeds of paternal grand-father, the dynasty will have prosperity of male issues.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये जीवभौमार्कसंयुते।
बाल्ये दुर्गाश्रयं यज्ञे कृत्वा पुण्यफलः सुखी॥२३५३॥

2353. The person will resort to living in forts and obtain merits due to performing Vedic sacrifices if Mercury is in Harina Nadiamsa in the company of Jupiter, Mars and the Sun.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये दशसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः।
अथवा सोदराः सप्त चत्वारस्तु चिरायुषाः॥२३५४॥
मासृद्वयात् समुपन्नबहुभ्रातृविनाशवान्।
आयुष्मती भगिन्येका बहुपुत्रवती भवेत्॥२३५५॥

2354 - 2355. Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa will cause ten or seven co-born out of whom four will be long-lived. The subject will lose many brothers obtained through his two mothers. One sister will be endowed with longevity and will obtain many sons.

Notes: Slokas 2355 to 2360 have not been properly imported from the manuscript in the original version and there is some confusion.

हरिणांशगते जीवे त्वेकपुत्रयुतः सुखी।
तत्रिकोणेऽथ वा विन्द्यात्चतुष्टयसुपुत्रवान्।२३५६॥
पुत्रद्वय चिरायुष्यं हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च।
स्त्रीप्रजा भाग्यवत्योऽपि पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विताः॥२३५७॥
एका पुत्रविहीना स्यादेका क्लेशेन कर्शिता।
हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये गर्गाचार्यमतं स्मृतम्॥२३५८॥
भवेयुः स्त्रीप्रजा बह्वयः पुत्रस्त्वेकः सुजीवति।
हरिणांशकगे सौम्मे एकभ्राता सुपुत्रवान्॥२३५९॥
एकः पुत्रविहीनश्च कलत्रद्वययोगवान्।
वार्धके पुत्रवान् कश्चित् सौम्यनाडीफलं स्मृतम्॥२३६०॥
सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

2356 - 2360½. Immovable Ascendant: (a) One with Jupiter in Harina Nadiamsa will have one son. He will have four excellent sons if ...... is in a trine thereof, two of whom will be long-lived.

(b) His sister will be fortunate to have female issues as well, and be endowed with both sons and daughters. Another sister will be childless. Yet another will be in grief. The views on Harina Nadiamsa are as per the school of sage Garga.

(d) One sister will have many daughters and one son and will lead a happy life.

(e) Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa will cause childlessness (in the initial stage) to a brother who will marry twice. He will obtain progeny in his advanced age. These have been stated in Budha Nadi.

Notes: (a) Reference to the planet that should be in a trine to Jupiter is missing.

पित्रोर्विनाशः स्याच्चापि हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२३६१ ॥
स्वर्भानुरंशगे कोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
सोऽारिष्टमाप्नोति प्रत्यग्दाये फलं स्मृतम् ॥२३६२ ॥

2361 - 2362. Immovable Ascendant - Harina Nadiamsa: (a) Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 5th, or a trine thereof will cause death of father.

(b) Co-born will be destroyed in the 5th dasa with the transit of Saturn in the same manner with reference to the Navamsa occupied by Rahu.

हरिणांशक गते सौम्ये सुतेशेन समन्विते।
भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते पुत्रश्रीभाग्यवृद्धिमान् ॥२३६३ ॥
वार्धके स्त्रीषु पुण्यात्मा सर्वदा दुर्बलः कृशः।
गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन भ्रातपुत्रविरोधवान् ॥२३६४ ॥

2363 - 2364. One will attain prosperity and progeny if Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa is with the lord of the 5th (or) the 9th. He will earn wealth in his old age but be ever thin in constitution. Due to family quarrels, he will have enmity with his mother and his own sons.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा गोचरे शनिचारगे।
राशीना द्वादशानां कथ्यन्तेऽथ फलानि च ॥२३६५ ॥
विपत्तिहानिसंपत्तिकुक्षिरोगं महद्भयम।
शुत्रक्षयं महाधैर्यं मरणं देहशोषणम् ॥२३६६ ॥
पीडनं लाभनष्टे च क्रमेण कुरुते शानिः।

2365 - 2366½. General: Now stated are the effects of Saturn in the 12 signs in order, counted from the ascendant or the Moon as the case may be. (1) Danger (2) Harm (3) Wealth (4) Abdominal disorders (5) Great fear (6) Destruction of enemies (7) Great courage (8) Death (9) Dehydration of the physique (10) Troubles (11) Gains (12) Losses.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये सिंहेन्दौ वृश्चिकांशके ॥२३६७ ॥
सम्पद्दाये पितुः सौख्यं गेहे गोधनसङ्कुलम्।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत ॥२३६८ ॥

2367 - 2368. The person with Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa and the Moon in Leo with Scorpio Navamsa will see his father enjoying happiness in the 2nd dasa. Quadrupeds and wealth will accumulate in his house. Danger to his father will also prevail during a marriage function.

शन्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे चन्द्र नीचनवांशगे।
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं मातुर्मरणमादिशेत् ॥२३६९ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।

2369 - 2369½. Should the Moon be in aspect to Saturn and Mars, and be in Scorpio Navamsa, the native's mother will predecease his father. The subject will incur much grief on account of separation from his elder brother.

कुम्भचक्रदशाकाले हरिणांशोद्भवस्च च ॥२३७० ॥
विनाशयोगं पित्रोश्च सोदरारिष्टमादिशेत्।
कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले कुम्भचक्रे महाविपत् ॥२३७१ ॥
सन्तानोत्पतिनाश च विप्लवेन धनक्षयम्।
शनिचक्रदशाकाले मकरे व्याकुलं महत् ॥२३७२ ॥
शुभाशुभफलं चैव पापबहुल्यमादिशेत्।

2370 - 2372½. The native of Harina Nadiamsa will incur destruction of his father and evils to his co-born in the dasa of Aquarius (KCD). During this Dasa, Saturn's transit in Aquarius will cause great danger; children being born to him will die and he will lose wealth. Saturn's transit in Capricorn will produce a great deal of distress. The person will receive both good and bad effects. However, evil effects are indicated in a greater measure.

मृगचक्रदशाकाले हरीणांशे महत् सुखम् ॥२३७३ ॥
मेषे गुरुस्थिते काले त्वायुष्मान् जायते सुतः
तत्पूर्वे पुत्रिकालाभं विंशद्वर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥२३७४॥
वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रे मीनान्त्ये मेषगे गुरौ।
प्रत्यग्दाये सुतोपत्तिर्बुघभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥२३७५ ॥
शन्यन्तरे देहजाड्यं दारपीडा कचित् कचित्।
पश्चादारोग्यभाग्यं च तत्पूर्वं मनसिव्यथाम् ॥२३७६ ॥
गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन व्याकुलं च तथा भवेत्।
सौम्यान्तरे मध्यखण्डे व्यापारप्रबलं सुखम् ॥२३७७ ॥

2373 - 2377. Immovable Ascendant: (a) In the Dasa of Capricorn, the said native will enjoy much happiness.

(b) With the transit of Jupiter in Aries, he will obtain a son who will be long-lived. Prior to this, he will beget a daughter. His happiness will commence after his 20th year of age.

(c) In the Kala Chakra Dasa of Scorpio - Mars,

when Jupiter moves in the end of Pisces or in Aries .... (incomplete).

(d) He will beget a son in the sub period of Mercury during the 5th dasa. The sub period of Saturn will produce some slight sickness. Later on his health will recover. Prior to these, he will be in mental distress due to family quarrels. The middle part of the said Mercury's sub period will produce much professional gains.

मीने गुरुस्थिते काले स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्यवान् ।
पुत्रोत्पत्तित्रयावाप्तिः कीटचक्रे च सौख्यवान् ॥२३७८ ॥
देहे गुरुस्थिते काले दीर्घायुः पुत्रभाग्यवान् ।
धनधान्यसुतप्राप्ति देहसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२३७९ ॥

2378 - 2379. (a) During Jupiter's transit in Pisces, the native's son will get married.

(b) The native will obtain three sons during the KCD of Scorpio.

(c) During Jupiter's transit in Deha Rasi, the native will obtain a son who will be endowed with long life. Wealth will also follow this transit.

व्यये मन्दे समायुक्ते ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
स्वदारवंशे सन्ताप उद्वाहः कलहो भवेत् ॥२३८० ॥
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं च सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ।
वार्धके पुत्रनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति कर्शितः ॥२३८१ ॥
तदभावे दारपीडा विप्लवेन धनक्षयम् ।

2380 - 2381½. Immovable Ascendant - Harina Nadiamsa: Saturn in the 12th will destroy elder brother, will cause grief in the in-laws' family and strife in respect of a family marriage. The native will have many dead children, particularly the first one will be destroyed. In the absence of this, his wife will incur evils and he will lose wealth

वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रे चन्द्रे नीचांशके तथा ॥२३८२ ॥
पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं सौख्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम् ।
सिंहे नीचांशगे चन्द्रे स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ॥२३८३ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे जन्मेदेशे च विग्रहः ।
ज्ञातिद्वेषं गृहच्छिद्रं पश्चात् सौख्यं सुशोभनम् ॥२३८४ ॥
स्वकार्यप्रबलं चेति स्वपुत्रोद्वाहतः परम् ।

2382 - 2384½. (a) The Moon in Scorpio Navamsa will cause happiness after 35 years of age. The native will obtain wealth and increased prosperity.

(b) In case of any of the four immovable ascendants, note the Moon being in Scorpio Navamsa. Saturn arriving in .... in transit will cause strife in the country, enmity with kinsmen and strife in family. Later on happiness and auspicious effects will occur. All his undertakings will expand following the marriage of his son.

Notes: (a) Reference to Scorpio KCD makes the principle confusing.

(b) Saturn's transit position is not prescribed rendering the instruction unusable.

जीवे चतुर्थपर्याये हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२३८५ ॥
वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रे प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ।
तुलाचक्रे महत् सौख्यं चत्वारिंशे श्रिया युतम् ॥२३८६ ॥
स्वल्पपुत्रफलं चेति मध्यखण्डे न संशयः ।
वृश्चिकाङ्गरके चक्र ह्युत्तरांशे स्वपुत्रिका ॥२३८७ ॥
स्यात् सन्तानवतीत्याहुस्तुलाचक्रे महत् सुखम् ।
तुलाचक्रदशाकाले पुत्रिणी सौख्यमश्नुते ॥२३८८ ॥
पुत्रिकोद्वाहसौरख्यं च गृह गोधनसङ्कुलम् ।
तुलाचक्रान्त्यकालेषु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२३८९ ॥
कन्याचक्रदशाकाले पुत्रप्राबल्ययोगवान् ।
चक्रान्ते मृत्युमाप्नोति मास्सु कुम्भादिषु त्रिषु ॥२३९० ॥

2385 - 2390. (a) Scorpio dasa: During the currency of Scorpio - Mars (KCD), when Jupiter is in his 4th round of transit, the native's prosperity will gradually increase.

(b) Libra Dasa: The Dasa of Libra - Venus will produce much happiness. 40th year will give wealth. The middle of Libra Dasa will cause limited number of children.

(c) Scorpio Dasa: During the Dasa of Scorpio - Mars, the native's daughter will obtain progeny.

(d) Libra Dasa: In his Libra - Venus Dasa, much happiness will occur to his daughter. This Dasa will give her marriage, and acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth in the native's family.

(d) Virgo Dasa: Virgo - Mercury dasa will cause much prosperity to his sons. In the end of this Dasa, the native will die, with the transit Sun in Aquarius, Pisces or Aries.

कन्याचक्रदशाकाले द्वादशान्त्यादिजन्मगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ह्यपमृत्युश्च चक्रगे ।
देहालस्यं च लभते कालमृत्युभयं कचित् ॥२३९२ ॥

2391 - 2392. During the operation of Virgo - Mercury dasa, Saturn's movements in the 12th or in the ascendant will bring his timely death. In a trine thereof, there will be fear of untimely death and physical tiredness apart from fear of timely death to some extent.

देहे पापे स्थिते काले गोचरे हरिणांशगे ।
तत्त्रिरकोणे देहजाड्यं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यसौख्यवान् ॥२३९३ ॥
मध्यान्त्यांशगते मन्दे हरिणांशे मृतिं वदेत् ।
पुण्यलोकफलप्राप्तिर्व्ययारूढे भृगौ स्थिते ॥२३९४ ॥
व्यये पापे व्ययाधीशे शुभांशे पापवीक्षिते ।
भार्गवे पुण्यलोकाप्तिः पश्चाज्जन्मनि सौख्यवान् ॥२३९५ ॥

2393 - 2395. (a) A malefic in transit in the Deha Rasi or a trine thereof will cause physical illness to the native of Harina Nadiamsa, but he will instantly recover.

(b) Saturn in the middle degrees or concluding degrees of Deha Rasi will promote the death of the said native.

(c) Venus in the Arudha Pada of the 12th house will consign him to the Heavens.

(d) A malefic in the 12th, the 12th lord in aspect to a malefic and in a benefic division will send one to heavens. Later on he will have a happy rebirth.

Notes: (d) Reference to Venus is incomplete.

मेषलग्ने कुटिलांशः ।
हरिणांशकगे जीवे शुभांशे वृषभे सुखी ।
भूसुतेन युते दृष्टे विप्रजन्मा प्रतापवान् ॥२३९६ ॥

2396. Jupiter in Harina nadiamsa with benefic division(?) in Taurus will cause happiness.

(b) If the said Jupiter is in association with Mars by aspect or conjunction .... (incomplete)

Notes: The current discussions on immovable ascendant end here.

वेदशास्त्रार्थसंपन्नः सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः ।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे त्वग्रहारे निवासवान् ॥२३९७ ॥
ग्रामणीर्व्यवसायी च राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ।
कुलीरांशे पद्मभागे मेषलग्ने प्रजायते
शूद्रजन्मासुखी नित्यं भवेत् सीमन्तपुत्रवान् ॥२३९८ ॥
गर्भजातकम् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे द्वितीयो वा ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतश्चेति कुग्रामे प्रसवः स्मृतः२३९९ ॥

2397 - 2399. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: (a) The native will be a valorous Brahmin. He will be learned in Vedas and other Sastras, will patronise his brothers and will live in a colony of Brahmins. His profession will be in a village. He will obtain fame in royal service.

(b) One born in Aries ascendant with Asvini (4th quarter) with Cancer Navamsa will be a Soodra and be the eldest issue. There is another authority to state that he will be the 2nd issue, will not have (living) elder co-born but will have younger ones.

Notes: From the caption given in the text, the current verses and the following ones deal with Aries ascendant.

For details of Kutila Nadiamsa, please consult notes under sloka 130 of Book 1.

मेषलग्ने पद्मभागे षषृयंशे कुटिलांशगे ।
जायते सुखवाञ्छूद्रो ज्येष्ठहीनश्शुभाकृतिः ॥२४०० ॥
कुग्रामे पट्टणे चैव विश्वयोनौ तु जायते ।
एकः कनिष्ठयुक्तस्य पितुर्देशान्तरे मृतिः ॥२४०१ ॥
असितांशे स्थिते सूर्ये कुन्तलांशे निशाकरे ।
कुटिलांशे प्रजातस्य सुतो वा संभवे च्चिरात् ॥२४०२ ॥

2400 - 2402. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: (a) He will be a Soodra, happy in disposition, will not have an elder co-born, be handsome in appearance, be born in a remote village or a town, and will have one younger co-born. His father will die in a distant land.

(b) The Sun in a Navamsa ruled by Saturn while the Moon is in Kutila Nadiamsa denotes that the person is born to his parents after a great deal of delay (or longing).

Notes: The discussions on 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa extend upto sloka 2425 infra.

The conditions laid down in the first line of sloka 2400, viz. Aries ascendant, Asvini Nakshatra, ... Shashtiamsa and Cancer Navamsa are impracticable. Thus it should only relate to Kutila Nadiamsa, Aries ascendant.

लग्नेशे रविसंयुक्ते कारकेन निरीक्षिते ।
पापकर्मरतो नित्यं राजसेवी धनार्जकः ॥२४०३ ॥

2403. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: The lord of the ascendant Mars being in the company of the Sun and in aspect to Saturn (signifi-

cator concerned) will make one indulge in sinful deeds. He will serve a king to acquire wealth.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे चन्द्रे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ।
अलसो मतिमान् रागी परवित्ताङ्गनाप्रियः ॥२४०४ ॥
वेश्यास्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी प्रेष्योऽमात्यस्य लोलुपः ।
कुष्ठी रुजातुरो वाग्मी चोष्णमेहशरीरवान् ॥२४०५ ॥

2404 - 2405. The native with the Moon in the 4th (Cancer) in joint aspect to Saturn and Mars will be indolent, intelligent, passionate and disposed to damage others' wealth. He will be libidinous, will join whores, be a servant and be after ministers (or powerful people). He will suffer from leprosy and other diseases and be eloquent in speech. His body will be affected by heat and urinary disorders.

Notes: In sloka 2405, "*Amatya Preshya Lolupah*" is another reading which means the native will be a minister's servant and will possess destructive instincts. The word "*lolupa*" has two meanings, thus: destructive, longing.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे शुभारूढे शुभान्विते ।
तेजस्वी मतिमान् धीरः स्वकार्यनिरतः सुखी ॥२४०६ ॥

2406. The lord of the ascendant - Mars - should be in his exaltation sign (in the 10th, Capricorn). The 9th Aroodha Pada should contain a benefic. As a result the native will be brilliant, intelligent, courageous and fond of good deeds.

वृषभांशे विलग्नेशे स्वोच्चे रविसमन्विते ।
कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसन्नात्मा ज्ञातिभाग्यसुयोगवान् ॥२४०७ ॥

2407. Mars at birth should be in Capricorn in the company of the Sun and beget Taurus Navamsa. Such a native will be given to anger but be pleased instantly. He will be fortunate in respect of his kinsfolk and will enjoy a great deal of prosperity.

स्यान्मेषलग्ने जनितोऽतिरक्तः मेहप्रधानः सुकुमारदेहः ।
कामी नित्यं साहसी भ्रातृ वैरी ।
लुब्धश्चसौ ज्ञातिबाहुल्ययुक्तः ॥२४०८ ॥

2408. General: One belonging to Aries ascendant will have much blood, will be prone to incur urinary disorders, will have a soft body, be lustful, adventurous, inimical to mother, miserly and will have numerous relatives.

मेषलग्नेऽर्कहोरायां सिंहद्रेक्काणजस्तथा ।
लग्नाद्वित्तगते मन्दे बाल्ये सौख्यविहीनवान् ॥२४०९ ॥
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं शिवकर्मपरः सुखीः ।
मातृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे स्वक्षेत्रे कुन्तलांशगे ॥२४१० ॥
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ।
पुत्रशोकवती माता भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शिता ॥२४११ ॥
देशान्तरे भ्रातृयुता ज्ञातिवर्गेणं पोषिता ।
कर्मे रवियुते भौमे मीने शुक्रे कुजांशगे ॥२४१२ ॥
स्वीयभ्रात्रा तु गङ्गायां स्नातो बहुदिनं सुखम् ।
पुंसोक्तं पुत्रमुत्पाद्य क्षयरोगेण नश्यति ॥२४१३ ॥
देशान्तरे भ्रातृशोकज्ञातिवर्गेण जीवति ।
दाराक्षोभप्रदो नित्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ॥२४१४ ॥
नानाविधक्लेशमेति भ्रातृभावफलं स्मृतम् ।
पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे कुम्भे वर्गोत्तमांशगे ॥२४१५ ॥
स्वपिता विप्रसेवी स्याद्भ्रातृमान् सोदरीयुतः ।
वाणिज्यशूद्रसेवादि जीवनं स्वपितुः कचित् ॥२४१६ ॥
देशत्यांग च कुरुते पितुर्दुर्मरणं भवेत् ।
कुन्तलांशकगे चन्द्रे पितृव्यैको ह्यपुत्रवान् ॥२४१७ ॥
एको मुख्यः प्रसिद्धश्च राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ।
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं द्विकलत्रः सुपुत्रवान् ॥२४१८ ॥
स्वपितुः सोदरभ्राता कश्चित् पापी त्रिपुत्रवान् ।
वेदसङ्ख्याथवा चेति पुत्रपुत्रीसमृद्धिमान् ॥२४१९ ॥
आयुष्मनतौ पितृव्यौ द्वौ कश्चिद्दारान्तरेऽपि च ।
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिदुःखिता पितृसोदरी ॥२४२० ॥
आयुष्मत्यो द्वित्रिसङ्ख्या एका पुत्रवती भवेत् ।
पितृष्वसृद्वयोरेका वैधव्येन च कर्शिता ॥२४२१ ॥
कालान्तरे पुत्रवती त्वेकापुत्रसमन्विता ।
एकः स्वपितृव्यसुतो राजमुद्राधिकारवान् ॥२४२२ ॥
बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो भेदभ्रातृयुतः सुखी ।

2409 - 2422½. Aries Ascendant: (a) The Native: Aries ascendant, with solar Hora and Leo decanate rising (i.e. the ascendant being anywhere between 10° and 15°) while Saturn is in the 2nd from the ascendant (i.e. in Taurus) will deprive one of happiness in boyhood days. He will be devoted to Lord Siva.

(b) Mother: The 4th lord Moon in Cancer in Kuntala Nadiamsa will cause widowhood to mother who will live for a long time. She will be grieved on account of loss of progeny and emaciated due to loss of co-born. Her co-born will live in distant

lands and she would be brought up by other relatives.

(c) **Brother:** One will obtain the following results in respect of a brother if Mars is in the 10th with the Sun, while Venus is in Pisces with a Navamsa of Mars (i.e. Scorpio). The brother will be happy for many days due to dips in the sacred Ganges (i.e. he will go on a long time pilgrimage). His sons will be destroyed due to tuberculosis. He will incur grief on account of mother in a foreign country and will live with his kinsfolk. He will cause perpetual distress to his spouse and will be separated from elder co-born and will incur various kinds of grief. These are the effects concerning a brother.

(d) **Father:** If the 9th lord Jupiter is in Vargottama in Aquarius, the native's father will serve Brahmins, will have brothers and sisters. He will eke out his livelihood by trading, and also by serving Soodras. He will leave his country and die a bad death.

(e) **Paternal Uncles & Aunts:** The Moon in Kuntala Nadiamsa will give the following effects. One of the paternal uncles of the native will be childless. Another will be a chief and a famous person receiving royal honours. He will be devoted Lord Siva, will have two wives and good sons. One will be somewhat sinful and will have three or four sons or will have many sons and daughters. Two of the paternal uncles will be endowed with long lives. One paternal aunt will obtain progeny after a long time and will be in grief. Two or three aunts will be long-lived. One will have male issues. Two aunts will be widowed. A paternal uncle's son will enjoy authority under a king and will have many sons, much wealth and step-brothers.

Notes: (a) In sloka 2410, the expression "*Siva Varma Gharah*" is a corrupt text. It should be "*Siva Karma Parah*" meaning that the ssubject will be devoted to Lord Siva's services.

विपद्दायेऽपरार्धादौ ज्ञातिप्राबल्यादिशेत् ॥ २४२३ ॥
पितृव्यपुत्रयोगेन भाग्यवृद्धिः शुभावहा ।
लग्नाधिपे कर्मराशौ स्वोच्चे सूर्यसमन्विते ॥२४२४ ॥
चन्द्रदृष्टे प्रजातस्तु गङ्गास्नाना फलं लभेत् ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु य इदं फलमश्नुते ॥२४२५ ॥

2423 - 2425. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: (a) The beginning and concluding parts of the second half of the native's third Dasa will cause prosperity of his relatives. Due to association with a son of paternal uncle, the native's fortunes will progress and auspicious results will come forth.

(b) The lord of the ascendant (Mars) in the 10th in exaltation together with the Sun and in aspect to the Moon will cause dips in Ganges.

(c) These effects are for the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa.

पूर्वभागे विशेषेण भ्रातृलक्षणमुच्यते ।
यस्यकस्यापि यो जातो गङ्गां गत्वा गयां व्रजेत् ॥२४२६ ॥
सोऽप्यासप्तमकुलानि पूर्वोत्तराणि चोद्धरेत् ।
भाग्ये च राहुणा दृष्टे भ्राता स्याद्दारशोकवान् ॥२४२७ ॥
तेन शोकेन तद्भ्राता क्षीणायुर्नरकं व्रजेत् ।
भाग्येशे कालकूटांशे रविजांशेऽथवा स्थिते ॥२४२८ ॥
लग्नाद्विक्रमगे राहौ स्त्रीमूलाद्भ्रातृनाशनम् ।
इदमेव फलं योज्यमुत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२४२९ ॥

2426 - 2429. (a) Now specially the effects concerning brother are told. (But the text does not speak of any such thing in detail but refers to dips in Ganges and getting rid of sins of the last seven births. Apparently, there is a loss of text.)

(b) The 9th house aspected by Rahu will cause grief to a brother on account of loss of spouse. Due to such grief, the said brother's life-span will diminish and he will go to hell.

(c) The 9th lord (Jupiter) in Kalakoota Shashtiamsa or in Saturn's Navamsa while Rahu is in the 3rd (in Gemini) will destroy the brother through a female.

These effects are applicable to birth in 2nd half of Kutila Nadiamsa, in Aries.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य सोदरः पापकर्मवान् ।
भाग्येऽष्टमे वा स्वर्भानौ तृतीये रविनन्दने ॥२४३० ॥
भृगौ स्वोच्चे प्रजातस्तु नाशयेत् पैतृकक्रियाम् ।
कालान्तरे पुण्यदेशे पितृसंस्कारमादिशेत् ॥२४३१ ॥
श्रद्धाभक्तियुतः पश्चद्वत्सरान्ते क्रियां चरेत् ।
सुख राशीशराशौ तु गुरौ बुधसमन्विते ॥२४३२ ॥
राहुदृष्टे स्वमाता च प्रणवाद्वै शिवार्चनम् ।
तेन पापेन तस्याः स्तु पुत्रशोकादि दारुणम् ॥२४३३ ॥

तस्यास्तु वंशवृद्धिश्च न भवेन्नित्यं भवेत्।

2430 - 2433½. Kutila Nadiamsa - First Half: (a) Birth in this segment denotes that the native's brother will indulge in sinful deeds.

(b) If Rahu is in the 8th or the 9th, Saturn is in the 3rd and Venus is in exaltation, the native will not be able to perform last offices to his father. But after some time in the end of the year, he will do related rituals in a shrine with devotion.

(d) If the dispositor of the 4th lord is conjunct Jupiter and Merury in aspect to Rahu, the mother should worship Lord Siva with excluively the Pranava Mantra by which she will be rid of tragedies like grief concerning progeny and will have her family grow.

षष्ठस्थे च निशानाथे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥२४३४॥
पितृवंशस्य वृद्धिः स्यान्मातृवंशक्षयं भवेत्।
पञ्चमेशे रन्ध्रपेन समेते तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥२४३५॥
मन्दे राहुयुते पुत्रीविवाहे विघ्नमादिशेत्।
कालान्तरे च भर्तारं दारिद्यं प्राप्य तत्सुता ॥२४३६॥
अलक्ष्मीप्रतिमादानत्तभ्दर्ता भारयवान् सुखी।
बहुदुःखा बहून् कालानल्पपुत्रवती भवेत् ॥२४३७॥
एवं च गर्भहोरायं प्रोक्ता पुत्रवती सुता।
बहुपुत्रवती नित्यं पितृभाग्येन जीवति ॥२४३८॥

2434 - 2438. (a) Should the Moon be in the 6th in aspect to Mars, the native's father's dynasty will expand while that of the mother will be impeded.

(b) The lord of the 6th (Mercury) in aspect to the 8th lord (Mars) while Rahu and Mars are in a trine from Mercury will bring obstacles in the marriage of the native's daughter. She will marry after delay and be in poverty. By donating the image of Goddess Lakshmi, her husband will earn fortunes. She will experience a lot of grief and will beget a daughter after some time. These have been stated in "Garbha Hora" (read Garga Hora). Due to the good fortunes of her father (i.e. the native), she will obtain many daughters and be long-lived.

धर्मः- चातुर्वर्ण्येषु जातानां कन्यानां प्रागृतृदयात्।
कार्यो विवाहो नान्यासां कन्यका नियमस्तथा ॥२४३९॥
यस्तु कन्यामृतुमतीं चातुर्वर्ण्यसमुद्भवाम्।
उद्वाहात् पतिताद्यांदद्द्हेदासप्तमं कुलम् ॥२४४०॥
इत्थं मनुना प्रोक्तं पाराशर्येण चोदितम्।
होराशास्त्रे तथा प्रोक्तमिदमेव फलं स्मृतम्।
अष्टवर्षा भवेत् कन्या नववर्षा तु रोहिणी ॥२४४२॥
शूदस्यरोहिणि गौरी विवाहस्तस्य चोच्यते।
पुत्राणामथ पुत्रीणां विवाहो विघ्निते सति ॥२४४३॥
सुमङ्ग्लीमहालक्ष्मीगौरी पूजाविधीयते।
क्षीरैर्वाप्यथाहारिद्रैरिभषेकं रमाम्बयोः ॥२४४४॥
सुमङ्गल्यै वस्त्रदानं परमान्ननिवेदनम्।
सकृद्वाचासकृत पूजा यश्चेच्छूद्धयान्वितः ॥२४४५॥

2439 - 2445. Scriptural Injunctions: In case of births relating to the 4 castes (i.e. Brahmin, Kshatriya, Vaisya and Soodra), marriage of a girl should be done only after her attaining puberty. Otherwise, following such a marriage, (the merits of) seven past generations will be burnt. So had been said by Manu and Parasara. The science of astrology also declares such effects. A girl of 8 is known as Kanya, of 9 Rohini, of 10 Gauri and above 10 Rajasvala (who attained her puberty and is fit for marriage). For Brahmins, Kshatriyas and Vaisyas, the giving away of a Kanya is important (i. e. is recommended). For Soodra, marrriage is allowed of a Rohini or Gauri. If there be obstacles in performing the marriage of a son or daughter, worship of a Sumangali (a female whose husband is alive), Maha Lakshmi and Gauri (i.e. Lakshmi and Parvati) should be done as prescribed by Sastras. Lakshmi and Parvati should be offered Abhisheka (ritual bath) with milk and turmeric. Clothes should be given away to a Simnagali. These should be done once, and many times (i.e. again and again), with purity. Then the hurdles will be removed and marriage will take place.

Notes: An eight year old girl is called Gauri (and not Kanya) and a ten year old girl is Kanya (not Gauri). Apparently, the text in question has been wrongly copied. Thus the first 3 castes were permitted to marry off their daughter after 10 while Soodra can marry off his daughter even at 8 or 9, as per Sastras. More suh information can be found in *Brihad Daivagna Mano Ranjanam.*

तस्य विघ्नविनाशः स्याचच्छीघ्र पाणिग्रहो भवेत्।
कुन्तलांशे निशानाथे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥२४४६॥
पुत्रोद्वाहादिविघ्नं स्यात्तस्येमां शान्तिमाचरेत्।

भाग्येशे लाभाराशिस्थे विक्रमेशेन संयुते ॥२४४७ ॥
तल्लाभे गोचरे मन्दे पुत्रिकोद्वाहंसभ्रमः ।
विक्रमेशे यदंशस्थे तद्राशौ वा निरीक्षिते ॥२४४८ ॥
तत्त्रिकोणांशमसेषु पुत्रिकोद्वाहंससभ्रमः ।
दारधिपदशाकाले दारलाभश्शुभावहः ॥२४४९ ॥

2446 - 2449. (a) The Moon in Kuntala Nadi-amsa in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause obstacles in the performance of son's marriage for which remedies should be done.

(b) The 9th and 3rd lords should be together in the 11th from the ascendant. When Saturn transits the 11th thereof (i.e. 9th from the ascendant), the native's daughter will get married. Alternatively, Saturn can also aspect the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 3rd lord. The corresponding months will be denoted by the Sun transiting in a sign which is a trine to such Navamsa.

(c) The Dasa of the 7th lord will cause marriage and other auspicious effects.

उत्तरार्धे श्रियावाप्तिः सोदरोद्वाहसंभ्रभः ।
प्रत्यग्दशायां कन्यातुद्विस्त्रिविघ्नात् परं सुखम ॥२४५० ॥
विवाहे सर्वकर्मणि सन्तानादि भवेत्ततः ।
यावता बिन्दुना युक्तो भाग्येशः शुभसंयुतः ॥२४५१ ॥

2450 - 2451. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadi-amsa 2nd Half: (a) The native will accumulate wealth. He will be involved in the marriage of his brother in his 5th Dasa. Marriage will be settled after two or three obstacles. So also in respect of all undertakings and acquisition of progeny.

(b) The lord of the 9th should be associated with a benefic. In that case, the number of Bindus in his Ashtaka Varga will denote the number of issues for the native. His daughter will be charming.

Notes: (a) The relevant text is not clearly composed. Apparently it suggests that the native's brother will incur obstacles in respect of marriage, progeny and other auspicious events.

तावत्कुमारा जायेरन् पुत्रिका रम्यरुपिणी ।
असितांशे सुताधीशे काकवन्धयापतिः सुखी ॥२४५२ ॥
भार्या गुणवती श्यामा त्वेकभ्रातृसमन्विता ।
कलत्रसोदरभ्राता त्वेकपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥२४५३ ॥
सहोदरो द्वित्रिसुतो बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभाववान् ।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रायस्यति ॥२४५४ ॥

2452 - 2454. The lord of the 5th (the Sun) in a Navamsa of Venus denotes that the subject will marry a person who will give birth to only one child and then become barren. She will be charming, virtuous, dark in complexion and will have one brother. The native's brother-in-law will have one son. His sister-in-law will have two or three sons and would be wicked in her childhood. She would also incur danger to her survival due to planetary blemishes for which remedies would be sought.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चरशिस्थे भ्रातपुत्रः सुखी भवेत् ।
कलत्रद्वयावान् भोगी पितृव्यार्जितवित्तवान् ॥२४५५ ॥
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो ज्ञातिभाग्य युतः सुखी ।
कर्मे कन्यांशगे सूर्ये जातस्य मेषलग्नके ॥२४५६ ॥
द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च भ्रातृपुत्रस्तु पोषकः ।
घनाधिपदशाकाले गोचरे द्वादशे शनौ ॥२४५७ ॥
वैष्णवद्वेषमूलेन राजोपदवशोकवान् ।
जन्मदाये पितृव्यस्य दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४५८ ॥
द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पश्चात् सहोदरीमृत्युर्भ्रातृलाभो ह्यतः परम् ॥२४५९ ॥
विद्यारम्भं च लभते सौम्ये मन्ददशान्तरे ।
जन्मतारदशान्त्ये च स्वपितुर्व्याकुल महत् ॥२४६० ॥
ज्वरोपद्रवमाप्नोति ज्ञातिवर्गे मनोव्यथाम् ।

2455 - 2460½. (a) Brother's Son: If the lord of the ascendant Mars is in exaltation, the native's brother's son will be happy, will have two wives, will enjoy pleasures and will inherit paternal uncle's wealth. He will also have self-earned wealth and will enjoy fortunes through his kinsfolk.

(b) One born in Aries ascendant with the Sun in the 10th house with Virgo Navamsa will be skilful in gathering wealth and will patronize his brother's son.

(c) In the Dasa of Venus, when Saturn transits the 12th, the subject will incur troubles from the king due to enmity with Vaishnavites.

(d) During the native's first dasa, his paternal uncle will lose his spouse and will have second marriage. The native's father will be endowed with happiness. Later on, the subject will lose a sister

and will acquire a brother. His education will commence in Mercury - Saturn periods. The end of the first dasa will cause distress to father due to troubles from fever. Also his kinsfolk will be mentally disturbed.

मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युरौत्तर्य कलहो महान् ॥२४६१ ॥
गुरुशन्यारकालेच देशे दक्षिणभागगे ।
मण्डलघिपते र्नाशो भवेत् सेनाघिपस्य च ॥२४६२ ॥
चापान्ते मकरादौ च तत्रिकोणे गुरौ शनौ ।
पाण्ड्यभूपतिसन्ताप श्चापमृत्युभयं भवेत् ॥२४६३ ॥
मृगानने तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्ववर्ण नगरे चैव भवेद्राजातरं तथा ॥२४६४ ॥
यस्मिन् देशे पट्टणे ग्रामभे वा
जन्मे वित्ते वाष्ट मे च त्रिकोणे ।
यद्वा कर्मण्यगते सूर्यपुत्रे
राजक्षोभो देशपीडा विपत्तिः ॥२४६५ ॥
एकमेव पुरग्रामपट्टणानां तु सर्वशः ।
तत्तन्नामानुसारेण फलं ज्ञेयं बुधोत्तमैः ॥२४६६ ॥
असितांशकगे सूर्ये स्थिराशि चतुष्टये ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पाण्ड्यभूपतिनाशान् ॥२४६७ ॥
तत्पुत्रस्यभवेन्मृत्युस्तथा सेनाधिपस्य वा ।
मीनत्रिकोणगे मन्दे चोलभूपतिनाशनम् ॥२४६८ ॥
स्वसेनानृपतीनां तृ ह्यरिष्टमिति चादिशेत् ।
सुतेशांशे तत्रिकोणे मीने वा गोचरे शनौ ॥२४६९ ॥
स्ववासदेश नृपतेर्व्याधिं वा नाशमीरयेत् ।
अष्टमे गोचरे मन्दे भाग्येशांशेऽथ यदि ॥२४७० ॥
स्वराजज्ञातिवर्गेण क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

2461 - 2470½. Irrelevant: The head of the region will die and a war will break in the northern part of the country. In the periods of Jupiter and Saturn, the king in the southern part of the country and the army chief will perish. When Jupiter and Saturn journey in the end of Sagittarius or in the beginning of Capricorn, the land of Pandya kingdom will be in grief and there will be fear of untimely death. Saturn's transit in the end of Capricorn or a trine thereof will cause a change of ruler. Saturn in the ascendant, 2nd, 8th or 10th will bring sorrow and danger to the king. The Sun in one of the four immovable signs, with a Navamsa of Venus .... while the planet Saturn transits a trine ..... the king of Pandya country will be destroyed. The king's son and the army chief will face untimely death. When Saturn transits Pisces or the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord, the king of the native's country will incur diseases and be destroyed. When Saturn comes to the 8th, or the Navamsa of the 9th lord, there will occur quarrels among the king's relatives.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले भाग्यधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥२४७१ ॥
असितांशे प्रजातस्य स्त्रीप्रजालाभमाधिशेत् ।
राहुदोषेण वा पश्चात् सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकम् ॥२४७२ ॥
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिं केचित्पक्षे विनिर्दिशेत् ।

2471 - 2472½. One born in Aries ascendant with a Navamsa of Venus will gain daughters in the Dasa of the 7th lord (Venus) during the sub period of the 9th lord (Jupiter). Due to blemish caused by Rahu, subsequent child births will be obstructed. After delay, he will obtain a son according to some.

सुताधिपदशायां तु सुखाधिपतिदायगे ॥२४७३ ॥
राजान्तरवशाद्‌भाग्यमुद्योगप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ।
स्वपितृव्ययुतः कश्चित् क्लेशं चेद्दशवत्सरम् ॥२४७४ ॥
पश्चात् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति बन्धुवर्गे श्रिया युतम् ।
विपद्दाये पित्ररिष्ट त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे ॥२४७५ ॥
सप्तविंशेऽथ वा चेति कुटिलांशोद्‌भवस्य च ।
मेषे शनिस्थिते काले मीने वापितृनाशनम् ॥२४७६ ॥

2473 - 2476. (a) The sub period of the 4th lord in the Dasa of the 5th lord will bring professional fortunes under a changed ruler.

(b) For about ten years, his paternal uncle's son will be in difficulties after which he will prosper and the kinsfolk will make wealth.

(c) During the 33rd or 27th year of age, in the 3rd dasa, the native's father will be endangered. At that time Saturn will be in transit in Aries or in Pisces.

सप्तमे मकरे माता परलोकं प्रयास्यति ।
पञ्चमे सोदरक्लेशं प्रत्यग्दाये सुतामयम् ॥२४७७ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे मनस्तापं खपितृव्यसुतामयम् ।
जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले द्वादशान्तेऽथवा यदि ॥२४७८ ॥
धनाधिपदशाकाले पितृव्यक्लेशमादिशेत् ।
सुखघिपदशाया तु रन्ध्राधिपतिदायगे ॥२४७९ ॥

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम्।
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२४८०॥
प्रत्यग्दाये कुंतलांशे त्वपमृत्युभयं महत्।
चापे शनिस्थिते काले वातरोगप्रपीडितः।
पुत्रिकोद्वाहमाप्नोति पौत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४८१॥

2477 - 2481. (a) Saturn's transit in the 7th (read 10th) in Capricorn will cause mother's death.

(b) Troubles to co-born, mental distress to relatives and destruction of a paternal uncle will result the transit of Saturn in the 5th (in Leo).

(c) When Saturn moves in the ascendant or in the end of the 12th during the Dasa of the 2nd lord, the person's paternal uncle will be in grief. If the Dasa of the 4th lord (the Moon) and the sub period of the 8th lord (Mars) be in operation, paternal uncle will be endangered by fear of untimely death.

(d) Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th (Mars), the native of Kuntala Nadiamsa will be greatly endangered by fear of untimely death provided the Dasa is the 5th one.

(e) When Saturn transits in Sagittarius, he will be troubled by windy diseases. But his daughter will beget married and he will obtain a grand-son.

मीने धनुर्युवतियुग्मगतेऽर्कपुत्रः
सौम्यैर्युतो वा बलिभिस्त्ववलोकितो वा।
दुर्भिक्षशस्त्रानलचोरभयानि यानि
प्रोक्तानितानि न भवन्ति भवन्ति पापैः ॥२४८२॥

2482. Irrelevant: Transit Saturn in Pisces, Sagittarius, Virgo and Gemini, as the case may be, and in association with or aspect to a strong benefic will cause famine and fear from fire and thieves.

कन्याचक्रदशासंधिकाले क्लेशफलं विदुः।
प्रत्यग्दाये शुक्रचक्रे देहकार्श्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४८३॥
कुन्तालांशे गते चन्द्रे दशायां देहराशिगे।
पापग्रहाक्रान्तकाले क्रुरमासे रुजातुरः ॥२४८४॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्ति कुर्याद्यथाविधि।
अष्टविंशोत्तरशतं चतुष्षष्टिपलंच वा ॥२४८५॥
द्वात्रिंश त्पलमात्रं वा गृहीत्वाकांस्यपात्रकम्।
राजतं चन्द्रबिम्बं च पलषोडशसंयुतम्।
तण्डुलं षोडश प्रस्थं द्विगुण परिगृह्यं च॥
मण्डपं च तथा कृत्वा वस्त्रैराच्छाद्द चोपरि।
कांस्यपात्र च निक्षिप्य चन्द्रस्य प्रतिमां क्षिपेत् ॥२४८६॥
धूपदीपार्घ्य युक्तैश्च पुष्पगन्धाक्षतादिभिः।
स्वर्णपुष्पैर्विशेषेण पूजयेदमृताक्षैरः ॥२४८७॥
सौवर्णसूर्य प्रतिमां ताम्रपात्रे निधाय च।
पूर्वोक्तविधिना पूजामाचरे दिन्दुना समम् ॥२४८८॥
परमान्नं भागवतो भानो नैवेद्यमाचरेत्।
शरावनीतं क्षीरान्नं कदलीफल मिश्रितम् ॥२४८९॥
नैवेद्यमिन्दोः कलयन् मुच्यते ह्यापमृत्युतः।
यश्चरेदुक्तविधिना परिहारं समन्त्रकम् ॥२४९०॥
तस्य रोगा विनश्यन्ति ह्यायुश्च परिवर्धते।
बालारिष्टे च न भवेदपमृत्युभयं च न ॥२४९१॥
ऐश्वर्य वर्धते नित्यं कीर्तिः स्यादनपायिनी।
नित्यवंशाभिवृद्धिः स्याद्भवेच्छत्रुपराभवः ॥२४९२॥
स्वपुत्रिका समाङ्गल्या भर्तृसौख्यवती भवेत्।
चन्द्रसूर्यप्रसादेन वाञ्छितार्थो भवेत् सदा ॥२४९३॥
एव संपूज्य विधिवत् प्रतिमाधिकदक्षिणाम्।
दद्याच्च ज्योतिषज्ञाय ह्यर्केन्दुप्रतिमां तथा ॥२४९४॥
तेन दानेन चन्द्रार्को सुप्रसन्नौ दयान्वितौ।
दिशेतां दीर्घमायुष्यं स्वदशासु स्वभुक्तिषु ॥२४९५॥
क्रूरग्रहदशाकाले गोचरे क्रूरकालगे।
क्रूरग्रहान्तरे चैव च इंद दानमाचरेत् ॥२४९६॥
चन्द्रसूर्यप्रसादेन तस्य सर्वे शुभप्रदोः।
आयुरारोग्यसौभाग्यं दिशेयुः कीर्तिमुत्तमम् ॥२४९७॥
इदं रहस्यं पापघ्नं लोकानां हितकारणम्।
नारदेन सुताऽध्याये कथितं परमर्षिणा ॥२४९८॥
तेनाच्युताय विप्राय प्रसन्नेनाभिभाषितम्।
तां पूजामाचरेत् प्राज्ञो मनुजः स. सुखी भवेत् ॥२४९९॥
मृत्युञ्जयं महामन्त्रं जपेद्द्वप्रमुखैः सुखी।
मार्कण्डेयः पुरा जप्त्वा मृत्युपाशाद्विमोचितः ॥२५००॥
मण्डलं वा तदर्धं वा जपेन्मृत्युविनाशानम्।
आयुरारोग्यसौभाग्यवृद्धिस्तस्य दिने दिने ॥२५०१॥

2483 - 2501. (a) The learned prescribe difficulties in the junction periods of two Kala Chakra Dasas.

(b) Physical emaciation is denoted in the 5th dasa. (The term "Sukra Chakra" is to be excluded for better understanding.)

(c) Should the Moon be in Kuntala Nadiamsa, the transit of malefics in Deha Rasi will cause

diseases of the body, coinciding with adverse solar movements. To overcome this blemish, remedies should be resorted to.

(d) Remedies: A vessel made of bell-metal weighing 128 or 64 or 32 Palas should be obtained in which an image of the Moon-God made of silver, weighing 16 Palas should be placed on rice grains of 16 Prasthas and should be covered with clothes, in a pavilion and should be worshipped with incense, lamps and flowers. The image of the Sun-God made of gold should also be placed in a copper vessel and worshipped as stated earlier for the Moon-God. The Sun-God should be offered rice boiled in milk with sugar while the Moon-God should be offered with rice cooked in milk mixed with plantains following which the fear of untimely death will vanish. Reciting the remedial Mantras as per rules will destroy diseases and increase life-span. Then there will be no infantile mortality, nor untimely death. His wealth and fame and dynasty will grow. His enemies will be humiliated. His daughter will enjoy long marital life and husband will live long. By praying to the Sun and the Moon, one's desires will always be fulfilled. By the donation of the images of the Sun-God and Moon-God to an astrologer, these Gods will be well-pleased and will bless the person with longevity. These donations should be given away in the dasa periods of the luminaries, or during malefic planets' periods, or during malefic transits or in bad times. With the mercy of the Sun and the Moon, the native will ever enjoy auspicious effects. Longevity, health, fame etc. will prevail in an excellent manner. This sin-destroying secret has been revealed by sage Narada for the welfare of the world. These are spoken by the Brahmin Achyuta with happiness. Those wise men who perform this worship will live happily. Mrityunjaya Maha Mantra should be got recited with the help of a Brahmin. Once upon a time, Markandeya recited this and got relieved of the noose of death. By reciting this for 48 or 24 days, death will be destroyed. As a result, longevity, health and prosperity will grow day by day.

कुन्तलांशकगे चन्द्रे कुटिलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
सूर्यचन्द्रप्रसादेन तुलाचक्रे प्रियं वदेत् ॥२५०२ ॥
नूतनग्रहनिर्माणं ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतोत्सवम् ।
पितृव्यपुत्रयोगेन धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५०३ ॥
मीनभुक्त्यमन्तमारभ्य कीटान्ते भुक्तिकालके ।
त्रिपञ्चाशात् परं मृत्युः सार्धे द्विवत्सरेभवेत् ॥२५०४ ॥

2502 - 2504. One born in Aries ascendant,, Kutila Nadiamsa, with the Moon in Kuntala Nadiamsa will be happy in the Dasa of Libra - Venus due to the mercy of Sun God and Moon God. He will construct a new house. His relatives will celebrate birth of a child. He will make money with the help of his paternal uncle's son. In the sub period of Pisces or Scorpio, he will incur death. From the age of 27, he will be in danger for a period of 2 years.

Notes: For Kuntala Nadiamsa (also known as Kunda Nadiamsa), please consult notes under sloka 3051, p. 39 of Book 2.

अष्टमधिप भौमस्य दशायां शनिभुक्तिषु ।
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥२५०५ ॥

2505. The native of Aries ascendant will face death in the sub period of Saturn in the dasa of 8th lord Mars.

यद्दष्मे शनियुतेऽथ दृष्टे जातस्य वा तस्य भवेच्च कष्टम् ।
योगद्वयं स्यान्निधंन यदेको
योगस्तथा मृत्युसमत्वमाहुः ॥२५०६ ॥

2506. One with Saturn's aspect or association in respect of the 6th or 8th house will be in difficulties. Should the two be in operation (i.e. Saturn in the 6th aspecting 8th, instead of being in the 8th), death will occur. One of these in existence (i.e. Saturn in the 8th) will cause difficulties equal to death.

वृश्चिकांशे व्यये शुके स्वोच्चे दुर्गतिभागगे ।
देहान्ते नरकं याति कुटिलांशसमुद्भवः ॥२५०७ ॥

2507. Venus exalted in the 12th with Scorpio Navamsa will consign the said native to hell after death.

गुरुतृतीयपर्याये मीनादौ श्रियमश्नुते ।
तुलादौ व्याकुलं चैति मेषादित्रिषु व सुखम् ॥२५०८ ॥

2508. Jupiter's third round of transit in the initial part of Pisces will cause wealth. In the initial part of Libra distress will be caused. In the 3 signs commencing Aries, he will produce happiness.

स्वजन्मराशिमारभ्य शनिचारेण योजयेत्।
गोचरे शनिचारेण राश्युक्तफलमादिशेत् ॥२५०९॥

2509. When saturn transits the various signs commencing from the Moon sign, results prescribed for the various positions be declared.

लग्नाद्वा चद्रलग्नाद्वा रन्ध्रेशांशत्रि कोणगे।
पापवेधाक्रांन्तकाले सामान्यफलमादिशेत् ॥२५१०॥
तत्कालगोचरग्रहस्थितिजन्मकाल-
लग्नस्थिति समावलोक्य च सूक्ष्ममदृष्टया।
अन्तर्दशाधिपदशेशबलं च बुद्घवा
र्निर्णीय तादृशफलं विफलं च ब्रूयात् ॥२५११॥

2510 - 2511. Note the 8th lord from the ascendant or the Moon sign and note in which Navamsa the said 8th lord is placed. When Saturn transits the sign identical with that Navamsa or a trine, with Vedha (obstruction in transit) by a malefic, moderate results (instead of completely good results) be declared. Planetary positions prevailing at the time of the said transit and those of the birth should be minutely examined. Strengths of the dasa lord and sub period lord should also be studied. Otherwise the effects will be futile.

ये ग्रहाजन्मकाले तु यस्मिन् राशौ स्थितिं गताः।
तस्मिन् राशौ दशारम्भे गतास्ते शुभदायिनः ॥२५१२॥

2512. If a planet, at the time of commencement of its dasa, attains its natal position (signwise) in transit, then its dasa will prove auspicious.

Notes: This is a useful clue for analysing the possible good of a particular dasa. Say Mercury dasa commences at a certain time. If transit Mercury reaches the sign occupied by him at birth, his dasa will deliver auspicious results.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा गोचरे लाभगे तमः।
तस्मात् सूर्यबलाभावन्मासि प्राणभयं भवेत् ॥२५१३॥

2513. When Rahu is in transit in the 11th counted from the Moon or the ascendant, the transit Sun becoming weak will bring about the death of the native.

जन्मद्वादशरन्ध्रगेसति महाक्रूरेऽति पापे शनौ
प्राप्ते कष्टदशाविरामसमये तत्कालचक्रेऽथ वा।
कालान्तकेऽभिषेचनं च ह्यथवा मृत्युञ्जयप्रार्थनं
यद्वा स्वर्णसुदर्शनाय विधिवत् पूजाप्रदानं चरेत् ॥२५१४॥
य इदं परिहारं तु कुरुते श्रद्धयान्वितः।
तस्येदं विजयः श्रेयः कीर्तिरन्यादृशी भवेत् ॥२५१५॥

2514 - 2515. General: Note a great malefic moving in the ascendant, 12th or the 8th. Saturn in transit should also be exceedingly adverse, and the Dasa should be one capable of causing difficulties. Then prayer to Lord Mrityunjaya should be offered or worship and donation of a golden image of Sudarsana (the disc of Lord Vishnu) should be undertaken. If this remedy is done with devotion, one will acquire success, benefits and fame.

जन्मकालग्रहस्थित्या दशेशस्यबलेन च।
ग्रहचारेण वक्तव्यं शुभाशुभफलं नृणाम् ॥२५१६॥

2516. General: Auspicious and inauspicious effects should be applied based on the positions of planets at birth and the strength of the lord of the Dasa concerned.

लाभाधिपांशगे जीवे भाग्येशांशकगेऽथ वा।
गोचरे सौख्यमाप्नोति ह्युद्योगधनवान् भवेत् ॥२५१७॥
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे लाभेशांशत्रिकोणेगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५१८॥
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे ज्ञातिवर्गे महाविपत् ॥२५१९॥
स्वदारदेहजड्यादि प्रत्यक्तारदशान्त्यगे।
प्रबलज्ञातिसन्तापं दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टदम् ॥२५२०॥

2517 - 2520. General: (a) When Jupiter transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord or the 9th lord, happiness, employment and wealth will occur.

(b) Wealth will come to pass if the said transit is in a sign that is identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 2nd lord or the 11th lord.

(c) Should Saturn replace Jupiter as at "b" above, the person's relatives will be greatly endangered.

(d) Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: The end of the 5th dasa will produce sickness to the native's wife. His relatives will be in great distress and in-laws will be subjected to evils.

देहधर्मव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ।
चन्द्रे वाप्यथवा सौम्ये पुण्यतीर्थाटन भवेत् ॥२५२१॥
देवतादर्शनं चैव देवब्राह्मणपूजनम्।

तत्तत्काले गोचरेषु फलान्यूह्यानिसूरिभिः ॥२५२२॥

2521 - 2522. Mercury, the Moon or Jupiter transiting the degree represented by the sum total of the longitudes of ascendant lord, 9th lord and 12th lord (i.e. of Mars and Jupiter) will cause visits to shrines for dips in sacred rivers. The native will offer prayers to gods and will worship Brahmins as well. The learned should guess these effects based on the transits occurring at that time.

मीनशुक्रदशाकाले मकरे रविभुक्तिषु ।
सेतुस्नानफलप्राप्ति जातकस्य विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५२३॥

2523. During the Dasa of Venus who at birth is placed in Pisces and in the sub period of the Sun, one will take dips in the Setu.

चापान्ते मिथुनान्ते वा तन्मध्ये वा शनौ स्थिते ।
कुटिलांश प्रजातस्य राजोपद्रवं मादिशेत् ॥२५२४॥

2524. One born in Kutila Nadiamsa will face royal wrath when Saturn moves in the end of Sagittarius or Gemini or when Saturn is between these signs.

प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे पञ्चमे गोचरे शनौ ।
षष्ठांशे व्याकुलं चैति सप्तमे प्राणसंशयम् ॥२५२५॥
पूर्वोक्तशान्तिकार्येण ह्यरिष्टशतनाशनम् ।
आयुरारोग्यसौभाग्यं राजप्रीतिशुभावहम् ॥२५२६॥

2525 - 2526. In the course of the 5th dasa, Saturn moving in the 5th or 6th from the ascendant will cause much distress. In the 7th, the planet will cast doubts on the very survival of the native. If remedies stated earlier (vide slokas 2485 - 2581 supra) are performed, the evils of Saturn will be destroyed and the person will enjoy life-span, health and prosperity, apart from auspicious effects through royal patronage.

वत्सरे वाष्टपञ्चाशे निधनेशदशान्त्यगे ।
क्रूरमासे कालमृत्युर्गुरुभौमार्कवासरे ॥२५२७॥
नाडिपञ्चग्रहफलं कुटिलाशोद्भवस्य च ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशामृत्युं यावज्जीवं सुभाग्यवान् ।
प्रस्तारान्तर्दशामार्ग फलं विस्तारमुच्यते ॥२५२८॥

2527 - 2528. The end of 8th lord's Dasa, in the 58th year will bring about death on a day ruled by Jupiter, Mars or the Sun. These are effects of "Pancha Graha Nadi" for a native of Kutila Nadiamsa. His death will occur in the 8th lord's dasa. He will enjoy prosperity throughout his life. Effects should be understood in detail with the help of sub periods.

पञ्चग्रहनाडी फलम् ।
सुखाधिपे सुखस्थाने दशायां सुखंजीवनः ।
नूलगोहस्य निर्माणं धनधान्यादिक भवेत् ॥२५२९॥

2529. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: If the 4th lord (the Moon) is in the 4th house, her Dasa will give a happy life. The native will construct a new house and will enjoy wealth and grains (food comforts).

पापांशगे सुखाधीशे पापग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।
क्रूरकाले तद्दशायां स्वराजोपद्रवो भवेत् ।२५३०॥

2530. Should the 4th lord be in a malefic's Navamsa and be in aspect to a malefic, one will incur royal wrath in the Dasa of the 4th lord.

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
सुखेशदृष्टिराशौ वा नृपतिक्षोभमादिशेत् ॥२५३१॥
कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
कर्मेशदृष्टिराशौ वा सोदरभ्रातृनाशनम् ॥२५३२॥
क्रूरमासे च तत्पूर्वे स्वपितृव्यसुतामयम् ।
ज्ञातिशोकफलप्राप्तिमशुभं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२५३३॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतारिष्टं बन्धुवर्गे सुतक्षयम् ।
सहोदरभ्रातृपीडां मातृशोकां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५३४॥

2531 - 2534. (a) One will incur difficulties from the king when Saturn comes into the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the lord or the sign that is aspected by 4th lord (at birth).

(b) Saturn's similar transit involving the 10th lord will destroy one's co-born. Prior to this, his paternal uncle's son will be destroyed in a month denoted by the Sun's adverse transit. There will be loss of progeny in the relatives' circle, and troubles to co-born and mother.

षष्ठाष्माधीशभुक्तौ सुखाधिपतिदायगे ।
राजामात्यजनस्नेहमुद्योगादिधनागमम् ॥२५३५॥
ततः पश्चाद्देहजाड्यं भ्रातृपुत्रस्यनिर्दिशेत् ।
तद्गोचरे शुभे जीवे शुभसन्तापमाप्नुयात् ।
जीवे शनियुते काले पुत्रपीडां मनोव्यथाम् ॥२५३६॥
अन्तर्दशाधिपे दुष्टे गोचरे क्रूरमासगे ।

स्वजनात्मप्रपीडादि भवेद्बन्धुनृपव्यथा ॥२५३७ ॥

2535 - 2537. (a) During the Dasa of the 4th lord (the Moon) and the sub periods of the lords of the 6th and 8th (i.e. Mercury and Mars), the native will befriend the king and minister and will gain work and wealth. Following these, his brother's progeny will incur physical illness.

(b) When Jupiter comes to the 9th, the native will obtain excellent progeny.

(c) The time of Saturn - Jupiter conjunction in transit will cause evils to his progeny and distress to him.

(d) The lord of the sub period being in adverse transits will cause evils to the native's kinsfolk and royal wrath to him.

Notes: (d) This part of the text is corruptly constructed and the relevant translation is made taking available hints in the text.

स्वसेवितनृपद्वारे दायदिकलहः कचित् ।
अन्तश्छिद्रकलापेन स्वराजामात्यव्याकुलम् ॥२५३८ ॥

2538. Irrelevant: There will be strife among the king's relatives to some extent. Due to internal confusion, the king and minister will be distressed.

कर्माधिपान्तरे काले षष्ठेशस्यान्तरे व्यथा ।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२५३९ ॥

2539. The sub periods of 10th, 6th and 8th lords (in the Dasa of the 4th lord) will cause distress. These results will bear truth according to the learned in astrology.

पुत्रिकोद्वाहसन्तोषं षट्चत्वारिंशवत्सरे ।
जामातृसौख्यमाप्नोति स्वगेहे श्रियमश्नुते ॥२५४० ॥

2540. During the native's 46th year, his daughter will beget married. His son-in-law will be happy and wealth will accrue to the subject.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे दृष्टराश्यंशगे ।
जामातृभवनं चैव जन्मर्क्षं च विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५४१ ॥

2541. The Moon sign of the son-in-law will correspond to the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord. Alternatively it could be a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by the 11th lord.

Notes: The 11th is the 5th from the 7th and hence denotes daughter-in-law or son-in-law as the case may be.

लाभे राहुस्थिते काले षष्ठे गोचरगे शनौ ।
राजद्वारे कलापः स्यान्मित्रात्मस्वजनावधि ॥२५४२ ॥

2542. Rahu in the 11th and Saturn in the 6th in transit will cause quarrels apart from distress to friends and relatives.

पश्चात् स्वस्थं महत् सौख्यं ज्ञातिवर्गे शुभाधिकम् ।
सर्वाध्यक्षाधिकारादियोगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥२४४३ ॥

2543. Afterwards, health (or well-being) will prevail and the subject will be greatly happy. He will beget an authoritative post and will enjoy great prosperity.

मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युर्लोके दुर्भिक्षजं मयम् ।
शनिभुक्तौ फलं ब्रूयात् सुखाधिपतिदायगे ॥२५४४ ॥
बुधान्तरे स्वसामन्तसन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ।
मन्दान्तरे ज्ञातिवर्गे पुत्रलाभं महत् सुखम् ॥२५४५ ॥
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शन्ति प्रयास्यति ।
सुखाधिपदशाकाले पापवेधग्रहान्तरे ॥२५४६ ॥
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य मातृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
चन्द्रे शत्र्वन्तरे काले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥२५४७ ॥
जामातृवंशे सन्तापं ज्वरोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।
चन्द्रे शुक्रान्तरे काले कुन्तलांशसमुद्भव ॥२५४८ ॥
अतीव सौख्यमाप्नोति क्रूरमासं विना सुखम् ।
शुक्रान्तरे क्रूरमासे राजोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।
विप्लवेन मनस्तापं पश्चात् स्वस्थं शुभाशुभम् ।
पञ्चाशद्वत्सरे क्लेशं कालचक्रदशाभयम् ।
कालचक्रप्रदानेन देहारोग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५५० ॥

2544 - 2550. (a) Irrelevant: In the sub period of Saturn during the Dasa of the 4th lord, the head of the region will die and famine will spread. In the sub period of Mercury, the subordinate king will obtain progeny.

(b) The sub period of Saturn (in the 4th lord's Dasa), there will be gain of a son in the relatives' circle.

(c) The native will in the said sub period be endangered with fear of untimely death for which remedies be resorted to.

(d) In a malefic's sub period, during the 4th lord's Dasa, the native's mother will die.

(e) The Dasa of the Moon (4th lord) will give equal measure of good and bad effects in the sub

periods ruled by inimical planets. There will be grief in the family of the native's son-in-law due to trouble from fever (in the said sub periods).

(f) In the sub period of Venus during the 4th lord's dasa, extreme happiness will prevail except in the months denoted by adverse solar movements. In such excepted months, troubles from king will come to pass apart from distress. Later on, well-being and auspicious and inauspicious effects will follow. In the ensuring year, troubles will occur to the native. By donating an image of the zodiac, health will recur.

Notes: (e) In the first line of sloka 2550, the term "Kalachakra Dasamayam" has no proper meaning and is out of context.

चन्द्रसूर्यान्तरे काले पुत्रिकासौख्यमश्नुते ॥२५५१ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवफलप्राप्तिर्बन्धुवर्गे मनोव्यथा ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे कुन्तलांशे सुखाधिपदशान्त्यगे ॥२५५२ ॥
स्वजनात्मजनक्लेश राजवर्गेऽप्यरिष्टंदम् ।
कुम्भेशनिस्थिते काले दशासन्ध्योर्मनोव्यथाम् ॥२५५३ ॥
विप्लवेन मनस्तापं स्वपितृव्यस्य नाशनम् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले कुन्तलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२५५४ ॥
धनधान्यसुत प्राप्तिराजप्रीतिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पितृव्यसुतयोगेन स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम् ॥२५५५ ॥
प्रबलोद्योगसौख्याप्तित्पुत्रः प्रबलो भवेत् ।
कुजान्तरे क्रूरमासे व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥२५५६ ॥
कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले पुत्रिकाज्वरमादिशेत् ।
सूतिकावातरोगेण देहजाड्यं मनोव्यथाम् ॥२५५७ ॥
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति देहकार्श्य विनिर्दिशेत् ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले पापभुक्तौ तथा भवेत् ॥२५५८ ॥
क्रूरमासे देहजाड्यं शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्रस्थ पापदायगे ॥२५५९ ॥
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्ति स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥२५६० ॥
राजामात्यप्रसादेन धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
स्वगेहे शुभसन्तानं बन्धुवर्गे विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५६१ ॥

2551 - 2561. (a) During the "sub periods" of the Moon and Sun (read the sub period of the Sun, in the Dasa of the Moon), the native's daughter will be happy and will obtain a male issue. His son-in-law will also remain pleased.

(b) The junction period of the Dasas of the 4th lord (Moon) and Mars will cause auspicious events in the family and birth of a son will occur. But the native's kinsmen will be distressed (for other reasons).

(c) In another text, for birth in Kuntala Nadiamsa, Aries ascendant, the end of the 4th lord's Dasa is said to inflict sadness on relatives and evils in (from) king's circles.

(d) Saturn moving in Aquarius in the junction periods of Moon and Mars will cause mental worries. The native's paternal uncle will die.

(e) The Dasa of ascendant lord Mars will cause wealth, grains (food comforts) and progeny. The person will prosper on account of his association with the son of his paternal uncle. He will obtain prosperous employment and a good son.

(f) The sub period of Mars (in the dasa of Mars) will cause fever during the periods of adverse movements of the Sun.

(g) Saturn's stay in Aquarius will cause (troublesome) fever to one's daughter. She will incur illness due to delivery of a child and also mental distress. Later on her health will be normal but she will be emaciated. Malefics' sub periods in 11th lord's (i.e. Saturn's) Dasa will also cause these events. Illness will occur with adverse movements of the Sun. Suitable remedies be performed.

(h) If a malefic is placed in the 8th, its sub period in the Dasa of the 8th lord will produce fear of danger from untimely death.

(i) Financial gains will occur through ministerial favours in the sub period of the 9th lord during the Dasa of the lord of the ascendant. Further there will be an auspicious event in the form of child birth in the relatives' circle.

मीने त्विष्टफलप्राप्तिर्धर्मेशेऽतिधनागमम् ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले मन्द भुक्त्यन्त्यकालगे ॥२५६२ ॥
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम ।
भूसुतस्य दशाकाले दुःखी स्याद्रविजान्तरे ॥२५६३ ॥
जीवान्तरेऽपमृत्युश्च जीविते दैर्ध्यमायुषः ।
कुन्तलांशे प्रजातस्य प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥२५६४ ॥

2562 - 2564. (a) For an Aries native, when the 9th lord (Jupiter) moves in Pisces, desires will be fulfilled and he will have advent of wealth.

(b) In the sub period of Saturn during the Dasa of the 8th lord (Mars), important relatives will die.

(c) The sub period of the Sun in the Dasa of Mars will cause grief.

(d) The sub period of Jupiter in the said Dasa will usher fear of untimely death.

Results stated for Kuntala Nadiamsa in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

चद्रक्रियावस्थाफलानि

इतः पर प्रवक्ष्यामि तत्कालेन्दुपरिस्फुटम् ।
चराचरत्रिलोकस्य यज्ज्ञानेन फलं लभेत् ॥२५६५ ॥
लाभालाभौ सुखं दुःखं जीवितं मरणं तथा ।
विजयापजयं चैव गमनागमनं तथा ॥२५६६ ॥
लोकोचितां तथा वृष्टि राजावस्थादिकौतुकम् ।
एतत् सर्वं तथा चान्यं जायतेन्दुपरिस्फुटात् ॥२५६७ ॥
ततश्चन्द्रस्यावस्थादिनिर्णयः कथ्यतेऽधुना ।
तथा विलिप्तिकाः सृष्टा हत्वा शिष्टा नतैस्तथा ॥२५६८ ॥
पञ्चे दुःखगुणासङ्ख्या ३००, १५, ३०, ।
हत्वा व्योमाग्रचान्विता ७०००, ३०,१८२,७०००, ७ ॥२५६६९ ॥

2565 - 2569: Chandra Kriya, Chandravasthas & Effects: After this, I now state of the (Avasthas, Kriyas etc. based on the) Moon's longitude at a given time by the knowledge of which effects for the movable and immovable beings of the 3 worlds can be obtained. Gain, absence of gains (i. e. loss), enjoying happiness, grief, life, death, success, defeat, coming, going, rains sufficient for the country and pleasures like royal state *et cetera* - these and many other things ought to be known of the Moon. I now tell ways of deciding the Avasthas of the Moon. In that manner, the viliptikas (1/3600th part of a degree which means of arc of a second,) be found out ... deducted .... remainder ... 300, 15, 30 and 5 accompanied by 7000, 30, 182, 7000 and 8 ....

Notes: This portion attempts to instruct us on the 12 Avasthas and 60 kinds of Kriyas of the Moon. These and the 36 Chandra Velas are well-discussed coherently in texts like *Phala Deepika* and by Pandit late M. R. K. Bhat in his work, *Essentials of Horary Astrology*. But in our present text, in these slokas there are utter confusion, copying errors and the like making the clues unintelligible.

The methods of finding out Chandra Kriyas and Chandra Avasthas are put forth by me as under so that my job is completed in a satisfactory manner.

Chandra Kriya (Moon's actions): One Nakshatra is 13° 20' or 800' of arc. Divide 800 by 60 and find out in what part of such a portion is the Moon placed. That will be Chandra Kriya.

Example: Say the Moon is 2° 40' of Aswini, i.e. 160th minute of longitude in Aswini. 160 divided by 60 yields the 3rd Chandra Kriya. The result mentioned for the 3rd Kriya will apply to the Moon's particular position.

Also see slokas 2570 - 2578 *infra* for effects of Chandra Kriyas. Our text gives another methd of Chandra Kriya which are five per sign, and 60 in all for 12 signs, which are found from sloka 2579 onward.

Chandra Avasthas (Moon's states): There are 12 specific Avasthas for the Moon which should be found out by dividing 800 by 12. In which of the 12th part is the Moon located in that particular Nakshatra should thus be known which will tell of Chandra Avastha.

(Similarly for Chandra Vela, the divisor is 36 as there are 36 Chandra Velas, or the Moon's periods.)

These can be used in respect of birth horoscope, query horoscopes, Muhurta etc.

स्थानाद्भ्रष्टस्तपरवी च ह्यन्यस्त्रीसक्त लम्पटः ।
द्यूतकृच्च गजारूढः सिंहासनस्थितरतथा ॥२५७० ॥
नृपतिर्ह्यारिहन्ता च दण्डनेता गुणी तथा ।
निष्प्राणच्छिन्नमूर्धा च क्षतपादकरस्तथा ॥२५७१ ॥
बन्धनस्थो विनष्टसुत नृपतिर्वेदपाठकः ।
सुप्तः सुचरितश्चैव स्मृतिमान् धर्मकार्यवान् ॥२५७२ ॥
सद्वंशो निधिसंयुक्तः श्रुतवंशोऽर्थबोधकः ।
शत्रुहन्ता च रोगी च ह्यरिनिर्जित एवं च ॥२५७३ ॥
स्वदेशाच्चलितो भृत्यो विनष्टार्थक इत्यपि ।
आस्थानी च सुमन्त्री च परदेशपतिस्तथा ॥२५७४ ॥
सभार्यो गजभीतश्च संयुगे भीतिमांस्तथा ।
भयाधिकश्च क्रीडी च ह्यन्नदाताग्निरक्षकः ॥२५७५ ॥
क्षुद्बाधासहितश्चान्नविचरन् मांसभोजकः ।
अस्त्रक्षतश्च सोद्वाहो धृतकञ्चुक द्यूतकृत् ॥२५७६ ॥

राजा च दुःखितश्चैव शय्यास्थो रिपुसेवितः।
मित्रेण युक्तो रोगी च भार्यायुक्तश्च मृष्टाशी ॥२५७७॥
पयःपायी पुण्यकर्ता स्वस्थश्चास्ते सखी तथा।
नक्षत्रे षष्टिकार्याणि चन्द्रस्य तु शुभानि च ॥२५७८॥

2570 - 2578. (Now stated are effects for sixty such Chandra Kriyas). (1) Loss of position, (2) performing penance, (3) attachment to others' women, (4) covetousness, (5) gambling, (6) riding on an elephant, (7) occupying a throne, (8) royal status, (9) destruction of foes, (10) lord of justice, (11) virtuousness, (12) lack of life (state of being dead), (13) bereft of upper portion (or being headless), (14) being with injured feet and arms, (15) being in confinement, (16) loss, (17) kingly status, (18) reader of Vedas, (19) in a state of deep sleep, (20) having a good history, (21) having knowledge of **Smrithi** (or orally transmitted scriptures), (22) charitability, (23) birth in a good family, (24) endowed with wealth, (25) birth in a famous family, (26) teacher of concepts, (27) destroyer of enemies, (28) a sickly person, (29) won over by an enemy, (30) one who goes away from his birth place, (31) a servant, (31) one who loses his wealth, (32) employed in the king's assembly, (33) a good minister or adviser, (34) owner (or usurper) of others' lands, (35) has a wife, (36) fear of elephants, (37) cowardice in fights, (38) very timid in disposition, (39) sportive, (40) giver of food, (41) maintains sacred domestic fire ("*agnipaalaka*" and "*Agnirakshaka*", i. e. will perform fire rites regularly), (42) troubled by hunger, (43) thinks about food, (44) eats flesh, (45) injured by weapons, (46) blessed with a marriage, (47) holds a ball in his hand, (48) a gambler, (49) a minister, (50) a grieved person, (51) sleeping on a bed, (52) honoured by foes, (53) endowed with friends, (54) sickly, (55) endowed with wife, (56) eats sweet food, (57) drinks milk, (58) performs meritorious deeds, (59) enjoys health and (60) enjoys happiness. The Nakshatra occupied by the Moon should be divided into sixty parts and the good (and bad) be known thus (through 60 Chandra Kriyas).

प्रकारान्तरम्–

स्थानाच्च्युतस्तपस्वी च परनारीरतिं गतः।
स्तेयी गजाधिरूढश्च मेषे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५७९॥
सिंहासनस्थितो राजा राज्ञां मध्यगतस्तथा।
शुत्रहन्तां च सेनानीर्वृषे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८०॥
प्राणच्युतो भग्नशिराः पाणिपादव्रणाङ्कितः।
बन्धी तु देहनाशी च युग्मे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८१॥
भूपत्वं वेदपाठित्वं मद्यपान विनिन्दिताम्।
धर्मकर्ता च कर्मी च कर्कटे शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८२॥
सद्वंशजो निधियुतः सुकीर्तियुतवंशजः।
व्याख्याता शत्रुहन्ताच सिंह पञ्चगुणा विधाः ॥२५८३॥
ज्वरार्तः स्थाननाशी च परैर्जितस्तु भृत्यकः।
कन्यास्त्रीसङ्गमे सक्तः कन्यायां शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८४॥
आस्थानी च सुमन्त्री च ह्यन्यदेशपतिस्तथा।
विवाही च गाजारूढस्तुलायां शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८५॥
मन्त्री स्वमन्त्रिभिर्योद्धा त्रस्तः समरभीतिमान्।
निद्रायुक्तोऽग्निपालश्च कीटे तु शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८६॥
क्षुधार्तस्त्वन्नभोक्ता च मांसभुक् चास्त्रताडितः।
निवासीचान्यदेशेषु चापे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८७॥
स्वस्त्रियां कन्दुकक्रीडी स्वस्त्रीहस्तग्रहान्वितः।
द्यूती विहारी राजा चा मृगे पञ्चगुणाविधोः ॥२५८८॥
शिशिरः पुण्यदेहश्च मित्रवर्गेणसंयुतः।
चक्रपाणिर्गृहे राजा कुम्भे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८९॥
मृष्टाशी क्षीरपायी च पुण्यकर्मकरस्था।
स्वस्थश्चापि सुखी चैव मीने पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५९०॥
चन्द्रस्य द्वादशावस्था राशौ राशौ प्रकल्पयेत्।
नाडीपदे च युक्ताभिरेकादशाभिरेव च ॥२५९१॥

2579 - 2591. Chandra Kriyas (or Chandra Gunas) Based on Signs: There is another kind of Chandra Kriya (which are 5 per sign).

(a) Aries: (1) Loss of position, (2) performing penance, (3) interest in others' women, (4) courage ("Saurya" is the correct text as per another version) and (5) riding on an elephant are the five Gunas of the Moon in Aries.

(b) Taurus: (1) Occupation of a throne, (2) king, (3) being amidst kings, (4) destroyer of enemies and (5) an army-man are the five Gunas of the Moon in Taurus.

(c) Gemini: (1) Loss of life, (2) has broken or curved head, (3) has injured hands and legs, (4) one in confinement and (5) destroyed body are the five Gunas of the Moon in Gemini.

(d) Cancer: (1) Kingship, (2) Study of Vedas,

(3) bad name due to consuming liquor, (4) charitable acts, (5) dutiful are the five Gunas of the Moon in Cancer.

(e) Leo: (1) Birth in a good family, (2) Endowed with wealth, (3) wide-spread fame, (4) commentator and (5) destroyer of adversaries are the five Gunas of the Moon in Leo.

(f) Virgo: (1) Troubled by fever, (2) destruction of place, (3) won by others, (4) servant and fondness for joining girls are the five Gunas of the Moon in Virgo.

(g) Libra: (1) Member of royal assembly, (2) a good minister, (3) lord of another others' lands, (4) a married person and (5) one equal to a person sitting on an elephant are the five Gunas for the Moon in Libra.

(h) Scorpio: (1) Minister, (2) warrior, (3) fears battles, (4) state of sleep and (5) maintains sacred doemstic fire are the five Gunas of the Moon in Scorpio.

(i) Sagittarius: (1) Troubled by hunger (2) eater of food, (3) eater of flesh, (4) pierced by weapons and (5) lives in foreign lands are the five Gunas of the Moon in Sagittarius.

(j) Capricorn: (1) Plays ball with his wife, (2) Holds the hands of his wife, (3) a gambler, (4) wanders for pleasure and (5) a king are the five Gunas of the Moon in Capricorn.

(k) Aquarius: (1) Cool in dispoition, (2) a meritorious person, (3) endowed with friends, (4) devoted to Discus-holder, i.e. Vishnu and (5) being a king are the five Gunas of the Moon in Aquarius.

(l) Pisces: (1) Eats sweet food, (2) drinks milk, (3) performs meritorious deeds, (4) healthy and (5) happy are the five Gunas for the Moon in Pisces.

These states for the Moon in different signs should be understood thus.

Notes: The Moon's positions for every 6 degrees give five various positions as above.

प्रवासनष्टाख्यमृताजयाख्य-
हास्यारतिक्रीडति सुप्तभुक्तिः ।
ज्वराह्वयाकम्पितसुस्थिरे च ।
द्विष्ट्कसख्याश्च विथोरवस्थाः ॥२५९२ ॥

2592. Chandra Avasthas: The 12 Avasthas of the Moon should be variously understood. These are: (1) Pravasa (going abroad), (2) Nashta (loss), (3) Mrita (dead), (4) Jaya (success), (5) Haasya (ridiculous or comical), (6) Rathi (enjoying carnal pleasures), (7) Kreeda (sportive) (8) Supta (state of deep sleep or numbness), (9) Bhukti (eating), (10) Jvara (fever), (11) Kampita (trembling) and (12) Susthira (very firm) are the 12 Avasthas for the Moon.

Notes: How these Avasthas are to be calculated is not clearly given. Since certain Avasthas are restricted to Moon's exaltation in the following verses, the confusion is confounded.

सुस्थिरे शुभसंदृष्टे शुभवर्गे स्थिरे विधौ ।
सर्वारम्भाः प्रसिध्यन्ति लग्ने च शुभवर्गके ॥२५९३ ॥

2593. If at the commencement of an undertaking the Moon is with benefics' aspects and in benefics' divisions while the ascendant should be in beneficial divisions, the Avastha is Susthira. (As a result, the undertaking will be fruitful.)

भानुक्षेत्रगते मन्दे यदि भौमसमन्विते ।
अवस्थाकम्पिते चन्द्रे निग्रही वित्तभीषणः ॥२५९४ ॥

2594. If Saturn along with Mars is in the Sun's sign it gives Kampita Avastha to the Moon, causing restraint and mental terror to the person.

स्वक्षेत्रगते मन्दे यदि भौमसमन्विते ।
शोभनं सर्वकार्येषु लाभालाभादि, कर्मसु ॥२५९५ ॥

2595. Should the Moon be in her own sign, it is Jaya Avastha, whereby she will grant success and auspiciousness in all undertakings, and gains and losses (?) in work.

स्वतुङ्गे निशानाथे हास्यावस्था शुभप्रदा ।
पुत्रार्थी लभते पुत्रं धनार्थी लभते धनम् ॥२५९६ ॥
कार्यार्थी कार्यसिद्धि च सर्वप्रश्नशुभाशुभम् ।
परमोच्चांशगे चन्द्रे रत्यावस्ता शुभप्रदा ॥२५९७ ॥

2596 - 2597. (a) The Moon will be in Hasya Avastha in her sign exaltation sign and will be auspicious, will give a son to the one that seeks a son, wealth to him who seeks it and fruition of efforts in one's undertakings.

(b) Should the Moon be in deep exaltation it is Rathi Avastha, proving auspicious.

क्रूरराशिगते चन्द्रे तदधीशसमन्विते ।
प्रवासं कुरुते कार्य विफलं सर्वकर्मणि ॥२५९८ ॥

2598. The Moon will be in Pravasa Avastha, in a malefic's sign along with her dispositor and will destroy one's undertakings.

क्रूरराशिगते चन्द्रे यदि भौमसमन्विते ।
ज्वरावस्था ज्वरं तापं शुभदृष्टिः शुभप्रदा ॥२५९९ ॥
क्रूरदृष्टिस्तु मरणं रहस्यं साम्प्रदायिकम ।
बुधक्षेत्रगते चन्द्रे यदि भौमसमन्विते ।
सुप्तावस्थाविनिर्दिष्टा हानिशोकभयप्रदा ॥२६०० ॥

2599 - 2600. (a) The Moon will be in Jvara Avastha in a malefic's sign along with Mars and will cause fever and heat. If she is, in the process, in aspect to a benefic, she will prove auspicious, i.e. will not cause fever etc. If the Moon as above is aspected by another malefic, death of the person will occur secretively.

(b) The Moon will be in Supta Avastha, in a sign of Mercury when in the company of Mars and will cause harm and grief.

गरुराशिगते चन्द्रे गुरुयुक्तेऽथ वीक्षिते ।
भुक्तावस्थादिनिर्दिष्टं सर्वकार्यशुभप्रदम् ॥२६०१ ॥
सुभोजनसुसौख्याप्ति स्त्रीभाग्यं च सुखानि च ।
स्नानदानादिसिद्धिः स्याज्जायते च शुभप्रदा ॥२६०२ ॥

2601 - 2602. The Moon will beget Bhukta Avastha in a sign of Jupiter, with Jupiter's aspect or company which will give auspicious effects in all undertakings, good food, happiness, fortunes in respect of wife, sacred dips and giving away charities.

भृगुक्षेत्रगते चन्द्रे तदीशेन समन्विते ।
शुभदृष्टियुते चन्द्रे क्रीडावस्था सुखप्रदा ॥२६०३ ॥

2603. The Moon in a sign of Venus along with Venus and with beneficial aspects will be in Kreeda Avatsha which will bestow happiness.

चरराशिगते चन्द्रे शुभग्रहसमन्विते ।
शुभदृष्टियुते प्रश्ने ज्यो जयति निश्चयः ॥२६०४ ॥

2604. If at the time of a query, the Moon is in a movable sign with aspect and company of benefics, it is her Jaya Avastha whereby she will give success to the querist.

स्थिरराशिगते चन्द्रे लग्नेशेन समन्विते ।
मिथुनग्रहसंदृष्टे स्थायी जयति नित्यशः ॥२६०५ ॥

2605. The Moon will be in Susthira Avastha in a fixed sign provided she joins the lord of the ascendant and gets the aspect of a planet placed in the sign Gemini. As a result, sure success is denoted.

Notes: This will apply to Aquarius rising with the Moon and Saturn therein as Jupiter is in Gemini. Alternatively to Leo rising with the luminaries therein, and Saturn placed in Gemini.

द्विखभावगते चन्द्रे भृगुभौमाभिवीक्षिते
स्थायी जयमवाप्नोति विपरीते विपर्ययः ॥२६०६ ॥
मेषालिवृषराशिस्थे चन्द्रे स्थायी जयं लभेत् ।
अष्टोत्तरशतावस्था चन्द्रे गच्छत्यहर्निशम् ॥२६०७ ॥
साधयेद्दिनचर्याया फलं सम्यावदाम्यहम् ॥२६०८ ॥

2606 - 2608. (a) The Moon in a dual sign in aspect to Venus and Mars begets Susthira Avastha whereby success is granted. In a situation contrary to this there will be no success.

(b) The Moon in Aries, Scorpio and Taurus will beget Jaya Avastha which will give success (to the querist).

(c) In a day consisting of day and night, the Moon undergoes 108 Avasthas. The effects should be understood with the help of Dina Charyas which I am now explaining below.

Notes: The text concerning Dina charya is apparently missing as the next slokas deal with queries relating to food.

भोजनप्रश्नः- प्रवासवस्थागे चन्द्रे प्रौढान्नं लभते बुधः ।
लवणं चाधिकं वापि षड्रसैश्च विवर्जितम् ॥२६०९ ॥
अजीर्णभोजनं दुःखं मानसक्षीणभोजनम् ।
नष्टास्थायुते चन्द्रे शाकपाकविवर्जितम् ॥२६१० ॥
शुष्काङ्गाशनप्राप्तिस्तु प्रश्नकालवशात् फलम् ॥
मृतावस्थागते चन्द्रे प्रदुष्टं लभते नरः ।
अजीर्णस्थ विकासेऽत्र व्याधिपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६११ ।

2609 - 2611. Query about Food: If the Moon is in Pravasa Avastha, one gets luxurious food with more salt but bereft of six tastes (Shadrasas). If the Moon is in Nasthavastha, one will not be able to digest the food served; he will be grieved and will mentally decline; the food concerned will be dry and bereft of vegetables etc. all of which should be known through query horoscope. If the Moon is in Mrita Avastha, one will get very inferior food, will

incur indigestion and diseases.

॥ इति चन्द्रावस्था ॥

॥अथ भावफलानि ॥

तृतीयभावनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्च कारकात् ।
तत्र भावपतीनां वा ह्यंशेशानामथापि वा ॥२६१२ ॥
स्फुटयोंग गते सौम्ये तत्र योगं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पापारिनीचगे मूढे त्वशुभं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२६१३ ॥

2612 - 2613. Add the longitudes of the lords of the 3rd counted from the three places, viz. ascendant, the Moon and Karaka (?) or the longitudes of Navamsa dispositors of the said three places. When a benefic transits in the resultant place, Yoga (or prosperity) will occur.

Notes: The present two slokas are apparently defective in composition.

सलाभस्थस्थितिं ज्ञात्वा निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ।
आधानजन्मकर्मार्थसंप्रदायं गुरोर्मुखात् ॥२६१४ ॥

2614. One should know of the beneficial places for transits (viz. Janma, Sampat, Vipat Nakshatras etc.) with the directions of a teacher and apply the effects of planetary transits in Janma Nakshatra group, Karma Nakshatra group and Adhana Nakshatra group.

Notes: There is a popular method of seeing planetary transits, which in particular is in vogue in Andhra and Kerala regions. Janma, Sampath, Vipath, Kshema, Pratyak, Sadhaka, Vadha (or Naidhana), Maitra and Parama Mitra are the nine Nakshatras counted from the birth star. These repeat again twice thus completing 27 stars. However, the 10th Nakshatra from the one occupied by the Moon is specially known as Karma Nakshatra while the 19th one as Adhana Nakshatra. Commencing from Janma Nakshatra, transits are alternatively bad and good. This is just a brief idea and the entire scheme cannot be reproduced here.

While on the subject, I must rectify a mistake of mine committed in the translation of sloka 486, Book 2, vide p. 131. Karmarksha means the 10th star (and not the 10th house), Adhana means the 19th from birth star and not Adhana ascendant, and Vainasa is 8th star and not 8th house. The reader will kindly give forgive me for my lapse.

सुतस्य चन्द्रगुर्वोश्च स्फुटयोम गते शनौ ।
पुत्रप्राप्तिस्तु तत्काले सुतेशे शुभवीक्षिते ॥२६१५ ॥
तत्तत्सुतेशयोगेन पुत्रप्राप्ति विनिर्दिशेत् ।
सुखदेहाय नाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६१६ ॥
अतिसौख्यं धनप्राप्तिं निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ।
धन देहायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥२६१७ ॥
लाभं च धनधान्यानां निर्दिशेच्छुभवीक्षिते ।
धनबुद्धिक्षितीशानां स्फुटयोगं गतेशनौ ॥२६१८ ॥
धनधान्यपशूनां च हानिं तत्र विनिर्दिशेत् ।
देहबुद्धिप्रियेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६१९ ॥
कर्मसिद्धिस्तु तत्काले तत्कर्मेशनिरीक्षिते ।
धनकर्मायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥२६२० ॥
स्त्रीलाभं ह्यथवा भोगं निर्दिशेद्गुरुवीक्षिते ।
वित्तायकर्मनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥२६२१ ॥
प्रभूतधनलाभं च निर्दिशेत् सोमवीक्षिते ।
क्षेत्रादिधनलाभानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६२२ ॥
स्त्रीलाभं भूमिलाभं च ह्यथवा नरवाहनम् ।
धनभाग्यव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६२३ ॥
धनहानि महद्दुःखं निर्दिशेच्छुभवीक्षिते ।
देहपुत्रव्ययेशानां पुत्रहानिविनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२४ ॥

2615 - 2624. Special Rules for Transit: (a) Add the longitudes of the 5th lords counted from the Moon and Jupiter. When Saturn transits the resultant place, birth of a child is to be declared provided the 5th lord at that time is in aspect to a benefic.

(b) Add the longitudes of the 4th lord, 11th lord and ascendant lord. Saturn moving in the resultant place will cause much happiness and acquisition of wealth.

(c) Add the longitudes of the 2nd lord, 11th lord and ascendant lord. Jupiter moving in the resultant place with another benefic's aspect will produce gain of wealth and grains.

(d) Add the longitudes of Mars, 2nd lord and 5th lord. The time of Saturn's transit in the resultant place will harm wealth, grains and quadrupeds.

(e) Add the longitudes of lords of 1st, 5th and 7th. When Saturn's transit occurs in the resultant space, the native will have professional fulfilment. Transit Saturn should then be in aspect to 10th lord.

(f) Saturn's movement, in aspect to Jupiter, in

the space resulting the addition of the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 10th and 11th will give gain of a woman (i.e. marriage). Or else one will enjoy pleasures.

(g) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 11th and 10th. When Jupiter in transit occupies this space, with the aspect of the Moon, the native will have abundant financial gains.

(h) Add the longitudes of (the lords of) 4th, 1st, 2nd and 11th. Saturn's transit in the resultant space will cause marriage, gain of lands or men-borne conveyances.

(i) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 9th and 12th. Loss of wealth, and great grief will result the transit of Saturn in the resultant space. There should, however, be aspect of a benefic on the said Saturn.

(j) Saturn moving in the space caused by adding the longitudes of the lords of ascendant, 5th and 12th will cause evils in respect of progeny.

देहभ्रातृव्ययेशानां भ्रातृहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
परभ्रातृव्ययेशानां भ्रातृहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२५ ॥
व्ययकामधनेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
धनहानिं महद्दुःखं निर्दिशेच्छुभवीक्षिते ॥२६२६ ॥
देहपुत्रव्ययेशानां पुत्रहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मन्दे राहुसमायोगे भार्याहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२७ ॥

2625 - 2627. Special Rules for Transit (continued): (a) Add the longitudes of lords of ascendant, 3rd and 12th. The transit of Saturn in the resultant space will cause harm to co-born.

(b) The same effect as at "a" will come to pass through the transit of Saturn in the space resulting the addition of lords of the 6th, 3rd and 12th.

(c) Add the longitudes of the rulers of 12th, 7th and 2nd. Saturn's transit in the resultant space will bring about loss of wealth and great grief provided he is aspected by a benefic.

(d) Add the longitudes of the lords of ascendant, 5th and 12th. Declare evils to one's progeny out of Saturn's movement in the resulting space. If transit Rahu joins Saturn in the said context (i.e. during the said transit), evil to wife be feared.

इति मन्दकुटुम्बानां चन्द्रलग्नाच्च भार्गवे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते शुक्रे स्त्रीलाभं निर्दिशेद्बुधः ॥२६२८ ॥

2628. The constitution of this verse suffers from want of clarity because of the words "Manda Kutumbaanaam". Possibly the hint is: Add the longitudes of the 2nd lord from the Moon and Venus. When Venus transits the resultant space (in appropriate dasa periods), one will gain a woman (will be married).

देहकर्मायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ।
चन्द्रे वाप्यथवा सौम्ये तीर्थसिद्धिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२९ ॥
विक्रमायव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते फणौ ।
भ्रातृहानिं महारोगं निर्देशेद्रिपुवीक्षिते ।
कुजमन्दफणीनां च स्फुटयोगं गते फणौ ॥२६३० ॥
महारोगं मनस्तापं निर्दिशेद्रन्ध्रराशिगे ।
व्ययपुत्रायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते कुजे ॥२६३१ ॥
पुत्रहानिं महद्दुःख निर्दिशेद्रिपुवीक्षिते ।
देहार्थलाभनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्रबृहस्पतौ ॥२६३२ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चन्द्रे जीवे शुक्रे शुभेक्षिते ॥२६३३ ॥
त्रयाणांमृत्युनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते ध्वजे ।
कर्महानि महाक्लेश स्थानाच्चलनतोऽपि वा ॥२६३४ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मरणं तत्र निर्दिशेत ।
त्रयाणां कर्मनाथानां निर्दिशेद्राहुवीक्षिते ॥२६३५ ॥

2629 - 2635. Special Rules for Transit (Continued): (a) Jupiter, the Moon or Mercury in transit in the space denoted by addition of longitudes of lords of 1st, 10th and 11th will cause pilgrimage.

(b) Add the longitudes of lords of the 3rd, 11th and 12th. When Rahu moves in the resultant space with the aspect of a planet that is inimical to him, the person will incur loss of co-born and a great disease.

(c) Add the longitudes of Mars, Saturn and Rahu as seen at birth. When Rahu transits the 8th from the resultant space, great disease and great distress will come to pass.

(d) Evils to progeny and incurring great grief will be experienced with the transit of Mars in the space denoted by the addition of the longitudes of the lords of 12th, 5th and 11th.

(e) Add the longitudes of the lords of 1st, 2nd and 11th counted from the ascendant, the Moon or Jupiter as the case may be. Saturn journeying in the resultant space or a trine thereof will bring finan-

cial gains. The Moon, Jupiter and (or) Venus should then be aspected by a benefic.

(f) Ketu transiting the place caused by adding the longitudes of the two planets, viz. lords of 3rd and 8th, will cause professional obstacles apart from much difficulties and change of place.

(g) Should Saturn (instead of Ketu) move in the space as mentioned at "f" above, death will strike the person.

(h) The 2nd line of sloka 2635 is incomplete in respect of effects. " Rahu aspecting the lords of 3rd and 10th ...."

त्रयाणां भाग्यनाथानां गुरोः चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।
स्फुटयोगं गते राहौ भाग्यहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६३६ ॥

2636. When Rahu transits the space denoted by the sum caused by addition of the longitudes of the lords of the 9th with reference to natal Jupiter, natal Moon and natal ascendant, predict deline ine one's fortunes.

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
मरणं निशि जातानां दिनजानां तदस्तगे ॥२६३७ ॥
मन्दमान्द्याहिसंयोगे स्फुटयोगं शनैश्वरे।
कुजे वा राहुपुच्छे वा मरणं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२६३८ ॥

2637 - 2638. (a) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th. When Saturn moves in the resultant space, death will occur to a day-born person. For a night-born, Saturn should be moving in the 7th from the resultant space.

(b) Add the longitudes of Saturn, Gulika and Rahu. The resultant space should be in transit by Saturn or Mars or Ketu. The result will be death.

लग्नचद्रसुखेभ्यश्च षष्ठेशानां स्फुटे शनौ।
मातुर्वियोगं तत्काले निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२६३९ ॥
त्रयाणां भाग्यनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४० ॥
त्रयाणां पुत्रनाथानां पुत्राच्चद्राच्च लग्नतः
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४१ ॥
त्रयाणां कामनाथानां शुक्रच्चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।
स्फुटयोगं गते शुक्रे भार्यालाभं विनिर्दिशेत ॥२६४२ ॥

2639 - 2642. (a) Saturn moving in the sign denoted by the sum of longitudes of 6th lords counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the 4th lord will cause separation from mother.

(b) Evil to father will result the transit of Saturn in the space indicated by the addition of the lords of the 9th, counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the Sun.

(c) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 5th counted from the 5th house, the Moon and the ascendant. Jupiter's journey in the resulting space will cause gain of birth of a son.

(d) One will beget a wife when Saturn moves in the space indicated by the addition of longitudes of the lords of 7th counted from Venus, the Moon or the ascendant.

त्रयाणां सुखनाथानां भौमाच्चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।
स्फुटयोगं गते भौमे भूमिलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४३ ॥
त्रयाणां रिपुनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते सूर्ये शस्त्रपीडां विनिर्दिशेत ॥२६४४ ॥
त्रयाणां धननाथानां गुरोश्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।
पुभूतधनलाभं च निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२६४५ ॥
त्रयाणां सुखानाथानां सौम्याच्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विद्यालाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४६ ॥
त्रयाणां राज्यनाथानां चन्द्राद् लग्नाद् बृहस्पतेः।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे राजपूज्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४७ ॥
त्रयाणां व्ययनाथानां भौमान्मन्दाच्च लग्नतः।
स्फुटयोगं गते भौमे खड्गबाधां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४८ ॥
त्रयाणां कर्मनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्चभास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे व्याधिभ्रंशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।२६४९ ॥
त्रयाणां लाभनाथानां शुक्राज्जीवाच्च भास्करात्।
स्फुटयोगं गते चन्द्रे धनप्राप्तिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६५० ॥
भाग्यायकर्मनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते बिधौ।
पापदृष्टिविहीने च मनोऽभीष्टार्थलाभकृत् ॥२६५१ ॥
॥इति देवकेरळे द्वितीयभागे प्रथमोऽशः॥

2643 - 2651. (a) Gains of landed properties will be the result when Mars moves in the space indicated by adding the longitudes of the 4th lords from Mars, the Moon or the ascendant as the case may be.

(b) Troubles frcm weapons will come to pass when the Sun passes on the space denoted by the addition of longitudes of the 6th lords counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the Sun.

(c) Add the longitudes of the 2nd lords from Jupiter, the Moon and the Sun. Astrologers declare

advent of plenty of money (by the transit of Jupiter in the said space).

(d) Educational gains will occur with the transit of Jupiter on the space denoted by addition of longitudes of the 4th lords counted from Mercury, the Moon and the Sun.

(e) One will be worshipped by the king during the transit of Jupiter on the space caused by adding the longitudes of the 10th lords reckoned from the Moon, the ascendant and Jupiter.

(f) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 12th from Mars, Saturn and the ascendant. Mars moving in the said space will cause trouble from knife.

(g) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 12th counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the Sun. Saturn moving in the said space will cause fear from tiger.

(h) Acquisition of wealth will result the transit of the Moon on the space caused by the addition of longitudes of the 11th lords counted from Venus, Jupiter and the Sun.

(i) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 9th, 11th and 10th (counted from the ascendant). When the Moon transits the said space, without a malefic's aspect, one will have gains and fulfilment of desires.

॥ धनुर्लग्ने चम्पकांशः ॥

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने चोत्तरांशे प्रजायते ।
विप्रजन्मासुखी नित्यं पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥२६५२ ॥
अथवा च द्वितीयः स्याद्रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः
कुग्रामे जननं चैति नदीप्रान्ते पुरीषु च ॥२६५३ ॥

2652 - 2653. Sagittarius Ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa: The native of 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will be a Brahmin and be the fifth or the second issue of his family. He will be blood-red in complexion, be auspicious in appearance and be born in a remote village or in a town in a river region.

Notes: For Champaka Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1412, p.128, Book 1.

मिथुनांशे धनुर्लग्ने चापद्रेक्काणजस्तथा ।
भाग्येशे गुरुसंयुक्ते बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ॥२६५४ ॥
पश्चाद्भातृविहीनः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियः सुखी ।
बाल्ये दारिद्यमापन्नो ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥२६५५ ॥
मातामहीगृहे वासं मातृसौख्यं कचित् सुखम् ।

2654 - 2655½. Gemini Navamsa (or) Sagittarius Decanate: The native of Sagittarius ascendant with Gemini Navamsa (or) Sagittarius decanate will lose his father early in his childhood if the 9th lord (the Sun) is with Jupiter (the lord of the ascendant). He will have no after-born but will have older co-born and be liked by them. His childhood days will be marked by poverty and danger. He will live in his materna grand-mother's home. His mother will be somewhat happy.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु चतुर्थः परिकीर्तितः ॥२३५६ ॥
सीमन्तपुत्र इत्याहुः क्वचित् पक्षान्तरे मतः
चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे शनित्रिंशांशजस्य च ॥२६५७ ॥
वनप्रान्ते प्रसूतिः स्याद्विप्रजन्मसुखं भवेत् ।
महानदीप्रात्यदेशे जननं चाग्रहारके ॥२६५८ ॥

2656 - 2658. The native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa will be the 4th issue of his family. There are authorities to state that he will be the first issue. If birth be in Saturn's Trimsamsa it will be in a forest region in a colony of Brahmins. He will be a Brahmin.

प्रागपश्चिमवीथ्योर्वा दक्षिणे भाग एव च ।
उत्तरांशे तथा विन्द्यान्मध्य खण्डोद्भवस्य च ॥२६५९ ॥
जन्माब्दे पितृनाशः स्याच्चम्पकांशे न संशयः
नीचे भौमांशगे सूर्ये भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥२६६० ॥
देशान्तरे नदीप्रान्त्ये पितुर्मरणमादिशेत् ।
सम्पद्दशान्ते जननी मध्ये वा मृतिमाप्नुयात् ॥२६६१ ॥

2659 - 2661. (a) Birth will be in a street spread from east to west in a south-facing house.

(b) The native of second half of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, will lose his father in the first year of birth.

(c) The Sun in debility (in the 11th, in Libra) together with Mars and obtaining a Navamsa of Mars will cause death of father in a region of river in a foreign place.

(d) His mother will die either in the end of 2nd Dasa or in its middle portion.

पूर्वभागे तृतीयांशे मातृ वंशविवर्धनम् ।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृसिद्धिः स्याच्चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२६६२ ॥
उत्तरांशे मातृवंशे बाल्ये वासं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

क्लेशजीवनमित्याहुः शूद्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ॥२२६३ ॥

2662 - 2663 (a) The maternal family of one born in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa will progress. The subject will obtain younger co-born.

(b) One of 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will live with his maternal kinsfolk during his childhood experiencing difficulties. He will be happy through a Soodra king.

Notes: "Third part" of 1st half, 2nd half etc. should be ignored as they appear to be interpolations and are impractical.

ग्रन्थान्तरे—

चम्पकांशे घर्नुलग्ने बाल्ये शूद्रप्रभुप्रियम् ।

पर गेहे निवांस च भ्रातृमूलात् क्वचित् सुखम् ॥२६६४ ॥

2664. Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: There is another authority to state that this native of Sagittarius ascendant will be liked by a Soodra king and will live in others' house. He will receive some happiness through co-born.

भाग्यारूढे धनुर्लग्ने भाग्ये यावत् फलैर्युते ।

तावद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं योगवान् कीर्तिमान् भवेत् ॥२६६५ ॥

2665. There are certain missing links in this verse apart from some deficiency in its constitution. The apparent clue is that the native of Sagittarius ascendant will prosper after such number of years as denoted by the Ashtaka Varga Bindus in the 9th house in Sarvashtaka Varga.

आरूढे राहुदोषेण बाल्येऽल्पसुखबुद्धिमान् ।

कालान्तरे चम्पकांशे रवबुद्धयायुक्तिमान् गुणी ॥२६६६ ॥

2666. Rahu in the Arudha Pada (of the ascendant) will be a blemish as a result of which, one will have limited happiness and limited intelligence in childhood. With the passing of time, he will be more intelligent and expedient. He will also be virtuous.

विद्याभ्यासं च लभते वेदाध्ययनवर्जितम् ।

चम्पकांशे राजसेवी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान् ॥२६६७ ॥

राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च ह्युपायात् कार्यसाधकः ।

राजप्रकृतिमान् धीरो रागी दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥२६६८ ॥

स्वपक्षवादी परकार्यदक्षः

श्रीचम्पकांशे परकार्यसक्तः

सुलोचनस्तीक्ष्णमतिः प्रसिद्धः

समीरपैत्यामयदेहवान् स्यात् ॥२६६९ ॥

2667 - 2669. He will receive education but be bereft of Vedic studies. He will serve a king, be irritable but instantly pleased, will attain fame through royal service, will tactfully achieve his aims, be of royal disposition, valorous, passionate and wicked. He will argue in his own favour, be skilful in achieving for others and interested in others' jobs. He will have beautiful eyes and sharp mind, and be famous. His body will have windy and bilious imbalances.

चापे मेषांशगे चन्द्रे त्वगम्यागमनोत्सुकः

गूढकामातुरः प्राज्ञश्चम्पकांशे प्रजायते ॥२६७० ॥

2670. The Moon in Sagittarius with Aries Navamsa will cause enthusiasm to undertake journeys. The person will be secretively lustful and be learned.

पापवारे चम्पकांशे धीरः साहसकार्यवान् ।

कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसन्नात्मा स्वभुजार्जितभाग्यवान् ॥२६७१ ॥

राजवित्तापहारी स्याद्बृहन्नेत्रः सूरूपवान् ।

स्थूलकेशः प्रसन्नात्मा देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ।

उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥२६७२ ॥

2671 - 2672. Birth on a Malefic's Week Day: Should birth be on a malefic's week day, the said native will be valorous, will perform adventurous deeds, be irritable but instantly pleased and will have fortunes made by dint of his efforts. He will steal royal wealth, will have large eyes, be charming in appearance, will have thick (or heavy) hair and will honour Gods and Brahmins. He will be devoted Lords Vishnu and Siva. These effects for 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa will bear truth.

Notes: Malefic weekdays are Sunday, Tuesday and Saturday. Monday and Wednesday will also fall in this category if the Moon and Mercury are in order malefic planets as per standard rules for a given horoscope. The aphorisms discussed apply to Sagittarius ascendant in particular.

ग्रन्थान्तरे—

सत्पात्रदानप्रियकार्यदक्षः

श्रीचम्पकांशे बहुमानपूज्यः ।

प्रहृष्टचेता मृदुदेहपुष्टिः

कालान्तरे भाग्यसुपुण्यभाक् स्यात् ॥२६७३ ॥

2673. Sagittarius Ascendant - 2nd Half of Champaka Nadiamsa: According to another authority, the native will be fond of being munificent towards deserving people. He will be skilful in undertakings, will receive a lot of honour and be eligible to be worshipped (or honoured). His deeds will be exceedingly rejoiceable. He will have a soft and strong physique. With the progress of time, his prosperity and merits will be on the increase.

पूर्वभागे महापापी देवब्राह्मणपोषकः

सदा रोषमदोन्मत्तह्यपात्रव्ययडाम्भिकः ॥२६७४ ॥

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कामी विषयलोलुपः ।

स्वभावमानकार्येषु दुष्टकृत्यः शठो भवेत् ॥२६७५ ॥

तमोगुणप्रधानश्च पूर्वभागेशठः खलः ।

नीचकार्यरतो नित्यं नीचसेवी दुरात्मकः ॥२६७६ ॥

2674-2676. Champaka Nadiamsa - 1st Half: One of Sagittarius ascendant rising in this segment will be a great sinner. He will honour gods and Brahmins, be ever irascible, inebriated and will spend his wealth on unworthy causes. He will be hypocritic, lustful, addicted to salacious pleasures, wicked, crafty, predominantly ignorant, will indulge in mean deeds, will serve mean men and be ill-disposed.

उत्तरांशे घनुर्लग्ने हरिभक्तिविशेषवान् ।

कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ॥२६७७ ॥

चम्पकांशे घनुर्लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशे प्रजायते ।

एकभ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् पितृश्रेष्ठः सुपुत्रवान् ॥२६७८ ॥

2677 - 2678. Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: This native will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. He will have two wives, be passionate and will incur separation from his older brother. He will have one brother and be wealthy. He will prove to be a best father and will have very good sons.

पितृस्थानघिपे नीचे स्वपितुः क्लेशजीवनम् ।

पितामहानुजः कश्चिद्योगप्राबल्यवान् सुखी ॥२६७९ ॥

2679. Debilitated Sun: The lord of the 9th (the Sun) in debility denotes that his father will lead a difficult life. A paternal grand-uncle will have some prosperity and happiness.

पितृव्याधिपतौ शुक्रे नीचे स्वोच्चांशसंस्थिते ।

स्वपित्रधिकसौख्यं स्यात् पितृव्यैको न संशयः ॥२६८० ॥

पितृष्वसृद्वयं चैव ह्येका पुत्रवती भवेत् ।

पितृभावफलाध्याये चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२६८१ ॥

पितृव्यफलविस्तारं सङ्ख्यालक्षणमुच्यते ।

पितृस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये स्थिरांशे शुभराशिगे ॥२६८२ ॥

लग्नद्द्वादशगे मन्दे सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ।

पश्चात् पुत्र श्चिरंजीवी मितसन्तानवान् भवेत् ॥२६८३ ॥

2680 - 2683. (a) Debilitated Venus: Venus, ruling the house of paternal uncles (i.e. the 11th), in debility (in the sign Virgo) and with exaltation Navamsa (Pisces) will cause much happiness to father. The native will have one paternal uncle and two paternal aunts. Out of the latter two, one will be endowed with progeny. Effects relating to paternal uncle have been told in the concerned chapter (in the work consulted by the author). Therein explained are the ways and means to ascertain the number (of paternal uncles).

(b) The Sun in an Immovable Navamsa: The lord of the 9th, the Sun, in a benefic's sign with an immovable Navamsa while Saturn is in the 12th from the ascendant will destroy the first issue (of the paternal uncle). The son born later will be long-lived. He will have limited number of issues.

Notes: (b) These instructions apparently relate to the paternal uncle of the native.

सम्पद्दाये चम्पकांशे शूद्रप्रभुसमागमम् ।

बाल्ये देशान्तरं गत्वा निषादप्रभुराज्यके ॥२६८४ ॥

नगरे देहजाड्य च ज्वरपीडाभयं क्वचित् ।

पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाद्य मासमेकं ज्वाराद्भयम् ॥२६८५ ॥

पश्चदारोग्यमाप्नोति विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ।

सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे लग्नाघिपतिभुक्तिपु ॥२६८६ ॥

चम्पकांशे विवाहश्च षोडशाब्दात् परं भवेत् ।

ग्रन्थान्तरे राहुभुक्तौ मायाब्दादौ च वत्सरे ॥२६८७ ॥

विवाहोत्सवकार्यणि चम्पकांशेनसंशयः ।

पूर्वभागे चम्पकांशे द्वादशाब्दे विवाहवान् ॥२६८८ ॥

राहुदोषवशाद्विघ्नं विंशाब्देनात्रसंशयः ।

विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यं राजद्वारे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२६८९ ॥

उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्ष देवकेरलम् ।

बाल्ये सम्पद्दशाकाले स्वाश्रितप्रभुनाशनम् ॥२६९० ॥

तद्वर्गे वा मृतिश्च स्याद्राजपुत्रवशात् सुखम् ।
काञ्चीपिनाकिनीमध्ये देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ॥२६९१ ॥
सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे स्वराजक्लेशमादिशेत् ।
सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे ज्येष्ठभ्रातुर्महत् सुखम् ।
अनाचारवशाद्व्याधिर्मध्ये मध्ये प्रपीडयेत् ॥२६९२ ॥

2684 - 2692. (a) Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: During his second Dasa, the person will join a Soodra king. In his childhood, he will live in another country ruled by a hunter. There will be some fear of (epidemic) fever in the city (concerned). Later on he will return to his native country and will incur fever for a period of one month. His health will recover later on. His marriage will take place in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant (Jupiter) during the 2nd Dasa. There are divergent views that the marriage will be in the sub period of Rahu, or in the 16th year or in the 14th year.

(b) For one born in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, marriage will be in the 12th year.

(c) Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: There will be obstacles in the 20th year due to blemishes caused by Rahu. The native's prosperity will follow his marriage and he will acquire good fortunes due to royal service. Effects stated in Deva Keralam for the 2nd half will bear truth. During the native's early days in the course of his 2nd dasa, the ruler patronising him will incur destruction. There will be a death in the king's circle. Perhaps the subject will acquire happiness through the princes. Possibly, in the Pinakini region, there will be change of ruler (?) The middle of 2nd dasa will cause grief to the king (?) The native's older brother will enjoy greater happiness during this phase but due to misconduct, he will occasionally be troubled by diseases.

कृष्णागोदावरीमध्येयवनप्रभुपट्टणे ।
विप्रो प्राबल्यमापन्नो द्वादशाब्दे भविष्यति ॥२६९३ ॥
दशवर्षात् परं चैव त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले विंशाब्दे शुभमादिशेत् ।
द्वादत्रिंशाब्देऽथ वा चेति दारसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६९४ ॥

2693 - 2694. (a) In his 12th year or 10th year, Brahmins will be greatly endangered in the city of Yavanas situated between the rivers Krishna and Godavari.

(b) In the Dasa of 11th lord (Venus) during the 20th year, auspicious effects should be declared. After 22nd year, the native will be happy in respect of his spouse.

Notes: (a) "Yavanas in the region of Krishna and Godavari in the southern India" emerging from the current verse should be carefully noted. This clue from Deva Keralam explodes the baseless myth that the Yavanas referred to in the context of famous astrological works were Greeks or aliens. This goes to prove that Yavanas lived in India itself and were not the Greeks.

Yavanas also clearly means people of a certain caste legitimately generated by a Kshatriya and a Vaisya.

सम्पद्दशान्ते बुधभुक्तिकाले
केत्वन्तरे वाथ सुतोत्सवः स्यात् ।
तत्पूर्वभागे मृतिमाकरोति
श्रीचम्पकांशे शुभसंप्रजातः ॥२६९५ ॥

2695. In the sub period of Mercury or of Ketu during the 2nd Dasa, the person will obtain a son. Prior to that a death will occur.

ज्येष्ठपत्न्याश्च जातानां पुत्राणां नाशमीरयेत् ।
एकपुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान् ह्यायुष्मत्यौ द्विपुत्रिके ॥२६९६ ॥
दारान्तरे जातपञ्चपुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः ।
द्विपुत्रकन्यकैका स्तु लभन्ते दैर्घ्यमायुषः ॥२६९७ ॥
चम्पकांशे धर्नुलग्ने ह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
इत्थं च ऋतुसङ्ख्याकाः पुत्रीपुत्राश्चिरायुषाः ॥२६९८ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे पञ्चसङ्ख्या द्वौ पुत्रौ कन्यकात्रयम् ।
दीर्घायुर्योग इत्याहुः केचित्पक्षैकपुत्रवान् ॥२६९९ ॥

2696 - 2699. (a) Progeny of First Wife: Sons obtained through his first wife will not survive. (Only) one son and two daughters will be long-lived.

(b) Progeny of Second Wife: He will have a total of five sons and daughters through second wife, out of whom two sons and one daughter will be long-lived.

(c) For one born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa, six sons and daughters in all will be long-lived. There is another authority to state that

it will be only five - two sons and three daughters - that will be endowed with longevity.

दारत्रयं पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डोद्भवस्य च।
उक्तस्य त्वेकपुत्रस्य राजयोगं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७००॥
पूर्वखण्डे दरिद्रः स्यादेकोद्वाहो द्विकन्यकः
कन्यके बुद्धियुक्ते च विद्याभागेन जीवतः ॥२७०१॥

2700 - 2701. (a) One born in the middle one third part of first half of the subject Nadiamsa will have three wives.

(b) Out of the sons referred to, one will have kingly prosperity.

(c) The native of former half of the Nadiamsa will be in the grip of poverty. Perhaps he will have one marriage and two daughters. He will be intelligent and will eke out livelihood through education.

उत्तारंशे मध्यखण्डे द्विपुत्रौच त्रिकन्यकाः।
दीर्घायुषा इति प्रोक्तं चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२७०२॥
एकपुत्रमपुत्रस्य दत्तपुत्रप्रदो भवेत्।
कलत्रद्वयमित्याहुः पूर्वखण्डैकपुत्रवान् ॥२७०३॥

2702 - 2703. (a) One born in the middle one third part of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will have two sons and three daughters and will be long-lived. One of his sons will be childless and will adopt a son.

(b) The subject of first half of the said Nadiamsa will have two wives and one son.

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्नेह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च।
पापे शुक्रे पूर्वखण्डे पाण्ड्यदेशेप्रभोर्विपत् ॥२७०४॥
मीनेऽर्कनन्दने काले तत्त्रिकोणस्य सप्तमे।
चोलदेशे ह्यरिष्ट स्यान्मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ॥२७०५॥
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले पाण्ड्यदेशप्रभोर्मृतिः।
जनकस्येष्टदेशे च ह्यराजकमिति स्मृतम् ॥२७०६॥
विपदाये पाण्ड्यदेशे स्त्रीराज्यं च शुभाधिकम्।
ब्राह्मणः प्रबलः स्याच्चतत्काले भाग्यमादिशेत् ॥२७०७॥
जनकस्येष्टतद्राज्ये चम्पकांशे सुभाग्यवान्।
नरवाहन युक्तश्च क्षेमदाये न संशयः ॥२७०८॥
सम्पदाये तृतीयांशे गोचरे दशमे गुरौ।
लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि ह्यनावृष्टिर्भविष्यति ॥२७०९॥
म्लेच्छप्राबल्यमित्याहुर्विपद्दायेनसंशयः।
सम्पदाये तृतीयांशे विपद्दाये न संशयः ॥२७१०॥

2704 - 2710. Irrelevant: For one born in Sagittarius ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa first half, Venus is a malefic.... danger to the king of Pandya ... When Saturn transits Pisces or its trine or the 7th, evil to Chola kingdom will occur. Perhaps its ruler will be endangered. Saturn moving in Leo will kill the king of Pandya. In the 2nd Dasa, Pandya kingdom will have a female ruler and more auspicious effects will follow. Brahmins will grow in prosperity. During that time, progress will occur. He will obtain fortunes in a kingdom dear to his father. In the 4th Dasa, he will acquire conveyances. In the 2nd Dasa, Jupiter moving in the 10th will cause famine and loss of crops. Mlechchas will prosper in the 3rd Dasa. In the 2nd's last part....... in the 3rd dasa ....

Notes: Out of these verses, we can make out the following relevant instructions.

(a) Venus will give mutilated adverse effects for the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa.

(b) His 2nd Dasa will cause prosperity.

(c) His 4th dasa will give him conveyances.

विपद्दाये मध्यखण्डे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम्
स्वराजद्वेषमित्याहुर्विप्रमूलाद्विरोधवान् ॥२७११॥
स्थानच्युति र्मनस्तापं दक्षिणे गमनं तथा।
यातायातं च लभते विपद्दाये न संशयः ॥२७१२॥

2711 - 2712. Third Dasa: The said native's elder brother will be destroyed in the middle of the 3rd dasa. The native will incur royal wrath and enmity with Brahmins. His (professional) position will be lost. He will be distressed and will set off to the southern part of the country. He will move hither and thither in this dasa.

प्रत्यक्षभाग्याधिपतेर्दशायां
स्थानच्युतिं मित्रविरोधिदुःखम्।
तदन्यभूपालसकृत्प्रसादं
शुभाशुभं क्लेशफलं च दद्यात् ॥२७१३॥

2713. In the dasa of the 9th lord (in debility), he will lose his position and be grieved while his friends will turn into foes. He will earn the mercy of the ruler of another country. The dasa in question will (thus) give auspicious and inauspicious effects and difficulties.

Notes: If the 9th lord is debilitated, the person

will initially suffer debacles in the dasa of 9th lord. Changes will occur in his life at a later part for better. This instruction can in general be applied in respect of fortunes for all ascendants.

नीचग्रहदशाकाले कुत्सितप्रभुसेवया ।
जीवनं कानने वासमल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७१४ ॥
पश्चाद्राजान्तरस्नेहं ग्रामन्तरनिवासवान् ।
क्षेमदाये फलं सत्यं विपद्दाये शुभाशुभम् ॥२७१५ ॥
दशान्ते क्लेशकार्याणि पुत्रपीडा भविष्यति ।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशः स्यात् स्वपुत्रस्य शुभं क्वचित् ॥२७१६ ॥

2714 - 2716. (a) During the dasa of a debilitated planet, the person will serve a mean king. He will live in forests. His happiness will be curtailed. Later on he will befriend a different king and will live in a different village.

(b) Effects stated for 4th dasa will bear truth. The 3rd dasa will give both auspicious and inauspicious effects. End of 3rd dasa will cause difficulties in work and evils concerning progeny. Children being then born will be destroyed while the native's son (depending on his age) will receive some happiness.

Notes: (a) The dasa of a debilitated planet will cause association with mean and questionable men. One will have change of place to his dislike and will lose much of his happiness.

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
नूतनप्रभुसन्मानमर्थलाभं शुभाधिकम् ॥२७१७ ॥
प्रबलोद्योगकार्याणि ब्राह्मणस्नेहमादिशेत् ।
चम्पकांशे क्षेमदाये बाल्यस्नेहप्रभोर्मृतिः ।
स्वसेवितनृपक्लेशं तत्पुत्रस्य वशाद्व्यथाम् ॥२७१८ ॥

2717 - 2718. Fourth Dasa: The dasa of which is the 4th in sequence will cause association with a new king and will beget honours and wealth. The native will experience auspicious effects in an abundant measure. He will earn a more prosperous employment and will befriend Brahmins (or learned men). During this dasa, a ruler will die who would be a childhood friend of the subject native. The king served by him will be in grief and the king's son will be a source of trouble.

Notes: Some of the events relating to king should be wisely replaced. The relevant portion should be understood thus. The native in this dasa will lose an important childhood friend following which some relatives of that family will trouble him.

भूमीशकार्येण मनोविचारं
चतुर्थदाये मलिनं कृतज्ञः ।
वर्षत्रयं क्लेशफलं ददाति
पश्चात् सुसौख्यं शुभशोभनाप्तिम् ॥२७१९ ॥
स्वात्माश्रितभूमिपतेश्चराज्ये
दायादिवर्गा समरोत्सुकाः स्युः ।
कोशादिनाशं चतुरङ्गनाशं
चतुर्थदाये फलमाहुरार्याः ॥२७२० ॥

2719 - 2720. Fourth Dasa (continued): (a) The native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, will undergo mental distress due to royal assignments in the 4th dasa. He will be dirty and grateful. For three years, difficulties will exist following which much happiness and auspiciousness will come to pass.

(b) Irrelevant: The kinsfolk of the king patronising the native will be enthusiastic to fight a war amongst them. The king's treasury and army will be destroyed. So say the learned about the 4th dasa.

नष्टराज्याद्धनप्राप्तिरष्टांविंशतिवत्सरे ।
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्सौख्यं तदृर्ध्वं क्षेममादिशेत् ॥२७२१ ॥
अमात्यजनसन्मानं विप्रस्नेहं शुभाधिकम् ।
यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिं च गेहे कल्याणमादिशेत् ॥२७२२ ॥
योगे चत्वारिविंशेऽब्दे चत्वारिंशतिवासरे ।
चम्पकांशे शुभाधिक्यं धनुर्लग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥२७२३ ॥

2721 - 2723. During the 28th year, the person will earn wealth from a defeated kingdom. His king will receive happiness and after that his well-being will prevail. The native will be honoured by ministers. He will befriend Brahmins. His undertakings will bear fruits. A marriage will occur in his family. His 40th year will bring him prosperity. The native of Champaka Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will receive more auspicious effects (in the 4th dasa).

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले त्रयस्त्रिंशतिवत्सरे ।
एकोनचत्वारिंशेऽब्दे प्रभुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७२४ ॥

स्वराजपुत्रदेहार्तिः पञ्चत्रिंशतिवत्सरे।
देहकार्श्यं च लभते प्रत्यग्दाये इदं फलम् ॥२७२५ ॥
स्वशत्रुजननाशश्च पाण्ड्यदेशे भविष्यति।
चम्पकांशे क्षेमदाये चत्वारिंशात् परं श्रियम् ॥२७२६ ॥
नरवाहनभूषाप्ति राजयोगं द्विवत्सरे।
ग्रन्थान्तरे द्विवर्षं च योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥२७२७ ॥
क्षेमदाये तृतीयांशे योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
गेहेशे लाभराशिस्थे कर्मभाग्येशसंयुते ॥२७२८ ॥
क्षेत्रगोधान्यवृद्धिः स्यात् क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यवान्।
अनायासेन च लब्धविशालगृहलाभवान् ॥२७२९ ॥
तत्पूर्वे नीचदोषेण बहुगेहनिवासवान्।
परगेहे निवासं च गृहेशे नीचसंयुते ॥२७३० ॥
चत्वारिंशात् परं सौख्यं गृहे क्षेत्रधनागमम्।
आरूढे राहुदोषेण प्रत्यग्दाये मनोव्यथा ॥२७३१ ॥
अल्पयोगमिति ख्यातं चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च।
गार्हस्थ्यजीवनं चैति प्रत्यग्दाये शुभाशुभम् ॥२७३२ ॥

2724 - 2732. Irrelevant: During the dasa of 8th lord (Moon) in the 33rd year or in the 39th year, the king will be destroyed. During the native's 35th year, the king's son will be physically ill and be emaciated. These are the results for the 5th dasa. The native's enemies will be destroyed in Pandya kingdom.

(b) In the 4th dasa, following 40th year of age, wealth will accrue. He will acquire men-borne conveyances. For two years he will enjoy Raja Yoga effects. There is another authority to state that during the said two years, the subject will grow stronger in terms of prosperity.

(c) The last one third part of the 4th dasa will cause plenty of prosperity.

(d) If the 4th lord (Jupiter) is in the 11th house (in Libra) in the company of the lords of the 9th and 10th (i.e. the Sun and Mercury), the person will effortlessly gain a large-sized house. Prior to that because of the blemish of debility, he will live in many houses owned by others. This will be due to the 4th lord's association with a debilitated planet (i.e. the Sun).

(e) After his 40th year, he will be happy and will acquire landed properties.

(f) Rahu in the Arudha ascendant being a blemish will cause mental distress in the 5th dasa. The effects of Yoga (prosperity) will be minimised and he will receive a mix of good and bad effects in this Dasa.

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ तदीशे नीचराशिगे।
क्लेशं क्षेमदशान्त्यादौ दुर्निमित्तवशाद्विपत् ॥२७३३ ॥
स्वगेहे विषसर्पादिदर्शनेन मनोव्यथा।
क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यं स्याद्ग्रहशङ्काप्रपीडिता ॥२७३४ ॥
दारशङ्कनिवृत्तिः स्याद्विप्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान्।
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ नीचे स्वोच्चांशगे भृगौ ॥२७३५ ॥
सूतिकागृहदोषेण भार्यामरणमादिशेत्।
प्रत्यग्दाये पूर्वखण्डे वेदचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥२७३६ ॥
दारारिष्टमिति प्रोक्तं क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमादिशेत्।
प्रत्यक्तार दशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ दारनाशनम् ॥२७३७ ॥
द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः।
दारारिष्टात् परं किंचिद्भाग्यक्षीणं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७३८ ॥

2733 - 2738. (a) Rahu in the 9th while its lord (Sun) is in debility will be a source of difficulties in the initial and concluding phases of the 4th dasa. There will be danger on account of evil reasons. Mental distress will occur due to sight of poisonous snakes at home.

(b) His fortunes will improve in the 4th dasa but his wife will have some troubles due to planetary blemishes which will be overcome through Brahmins. Then happiness will recur.

(c) The native's wife will die due to shortcomings in the delivery chamber if Rahu is in the 9th while Venus is in debility (in Virgo) with exaltation Navamsa.

(b) Fifth Dasa: His son will celebrate acquisition of progeny. Two or three children being born then will be destroyed (i.e. grand-children of the native will be lost). As a result, the native's son will be in grief. Due to fortunes and (remedial) efforts, the son's longevity will be ensured. In the end of this very dasa, the native's daughter will obtain surviving children but she will turn to be indigent. Her happiness will also decline.

(c) Dasa of Mars: In the dasa of 5th lord (i.e. Mars), the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will obtain progeny through his second wife. In the end of this dasa, he will gain male issues. His fortunes

and prosperity will progress and enemies will face destruction. He will visit pilgrim centres in the 48th year. He will be troubled by windy diseases for which remedies have to be sought.

(d) During the 5th dasa, in the 44th year, his spouse will pass away. Instantly he will be remarried. The destruction of first wife could also be in the first sub period of the 5th dasa. After the said death, his fortunes will somewhat decline.

स्वमित्रप्रभुनाशः स्यात् पाण्ड्यदेशे धनक्षयः।
पश्चात् स्वग्रामकार्याणि यत्नकार्यार्थसाधनम् ॥२७३९ ॥

2739. His friends and king will be destroyed. Wealth will decline in the Pandya kingdom(?) after which the native will pursue routines related to his village. Then the undertakings attempted by him will be successful.

Notes: This verse hints at bad time to friends. His employer will incur great debacles and as a consequence he will have to come back to his native place. Thereafter he will be prosperous.

क्लेशावस्थायां पुत्रेशे दीनावस्थाग्रहैर्युते।
तद्दशायां महाक्लेशो ह्युपर्युपरि जायते ॥२७४० ॥

2740. The 5th lord in Klesa Avastha (?) and joining a planet which is in Deenavastha (?) will cause much grief repeatedly in its dasa periods.

पापदाये चम्पकांशे त्वशुभं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम्।
शुभदाये शुभाधिक्यं राजामात्यप्रसादतः ॥२७४१ ॥
पापदाये पापभुक्तौ त्वशुभं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम्।
राजामात्यविरोधादि विप्रद्वेषं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७४२ ॥
चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशसमुद्भवः।
मित्रद्विजविरोधेन राजद्वारे विरोधवान् ॥२७४३ ॥
पापदाये पापभुक्ताविदं फलमुदाहृतम्।
चम्पकांशे राहुदाये राजयोगो भवेद्ध्रुवम्
प्रत्यग्दाये विचारः स्यादादायादधिकव्ययम् ॥२७४४ ॥
प्रत्यग्दशान्त्ये च ह्यतीव सौख्यं
सुक्षेत्रधान्याधिकभाग्यवृद्धिः।
श्रीचम्पकांशे फणिराजकाले
स्वमित्रपुत्रात्मसुयोगभाक् स्यात् ॥२७४५ ॥

2741 - 2745. (a) The dasa of a malefic planet will surely produce inauspicious effects for a native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant.

(b) Abundantly auspicious results and favours from the king and ministers will occur in the dasa of a benefic planet.

(c) The sub period of a malefic planet during a malefic's dasa will be evil. Enmity with the king and minister and hatred of Brahmins will also result.

(d) One belonging to 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will lose alliance with friends and Brahmins and consequently earn enmity of the king.

Thus should be stated concerning a malefic's dasa and sub period.

(e) Rahu dasa will give prosperity.

(f) In the 5th dasa, expenditure will exceed income. The end of the 5th dasa will produce much happiness. One will acquire increase of excellent landed properties, crops and fortunes.

(g) In the dasa of Rahu, prosperity will occur to his friends, progeny and kinsfolk.

प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे शत्रुप्राबल्यशोकवान्।
स्वजनाप्तजनक्लेशं योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७४६ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये चम्पकांशे स्वपुत्रस्य सुतोत्सवम्।
द्वित्रिसङ्ख्या विनाशः स्यात् पुत्रक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७४७ ॥
पश्चाददृष्टयत्नेन स्वसूनोश्च चिरायुषम्।
स्वपुत्रिकासुसन्ताना प्रत्यग्दाये दरिद्रिणी ॥२७४८ ॥
दशान्ते पुत्रसन्ताना ह्यल्पसौख्यवती भवेत्।
सुताधिपदशाकाले चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ॥२७४९ ॥
दारान्तरे सुसन्तानं दशान्ते पुत्रलाभवान्।
भाग्ययोगाभिवृद्धिं च शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
पुण्यतीर्थफलप्राप्तिरष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥२७५० ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये चम्पकांशे वातरोगप्रपीडितः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं प्रायश्चित्तं विधीयते ॥२७५१ ॥

2746 - 2751. (a) Fifth Dasa's Conclusion: The native will experience grief on account of increase of enemies during the last one third part of the 5th dasa. His near and dear will be in grief. His prosperity will be checkered.

(b) Fifth Dasa: His son will celebrate acquisition of progeny. Two or three children being born then will be destroyed (i.e. grand-children of the native will be lost). As a result, the native's son will be in grief. Due to fortunes and (remedial) efforts,

the son's longevity will be ensured. In the end of this very dasa, the native's daughter will obtain surviving children but she will turn to be indigent. Her happiness will also decline.

(c) Dasa of Mars: In the dasa of 5th lord (i.e. Mars), the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will obtain progeny through his second wife. In the end of this dasa, he will gain male issues. His fortunes and prosperity will progress and enemies will face destruction. He will visit pilgrim centres in the 48th year. He will be troubled by windy diseases for which remedies have to be sought.

गुरु: —
समीरपैत्त्यामयहेतुकर्म- प्रशान्तये द्रोणतिलप्रदानम् ।
श्रीरामसेतौ तिलदीपदानं
श्रीचम्पकांशे शुभहेमपात्रे ॥२७५२ ॥

2752. According to Guru: To overcome the disorders of wind and bile, one Drona of sesamum should be donated. Donation of golden vessel, sesamum and earthenware lamps should be done in Ramesvaram.

Notes: "Drona" is an ancient measure of 4 Adhakas or 1024 pistfuls. Ramasetu denotes Ramesvaram in Tamil Nadu. Before constructing hi historic floating bridge in the ocean to proceed to Lanka, Lord Rama worshipped Lord Siva in this place.

भृगुः —

हेमपात्रे तिलज्योतिर्दशनिष्कप्रमाणतः।

तदर्धेन कृतं चैव प्रतिमासमदक्षिणाम् ॥२७५३ ॥

अशेषरोगशान्त्यर्थं तिलदानमवश्यकम् ।

रामसेत्तौ स्वजन्मर्क्षे प्रदोषे शनिवासरे ॥२७५४ ॥

सर्वपापविनिर्मुक्तो रोगनाशं लभेद्ध्रुवम् ।

दशनिष्कसमद्रव्या तिलज्योतिषि दक्षिणा ।

तदर्घं तिलदानस्य दक्षिणाभागमादिशेत् ॥२७५५ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरेः —

स्वर्णपात्रं प्रकुर्वीत निष्कद्वयप्रमाणतः।

तिलज्योतिःप्रदानेन रोगी रोगात् प्रमुच्यते ॥२७५६ ॥

2753 - 2756. According to Bhrigu: A golden vessel worth five or ten gold coins along with sesamum lamps should be donated. Gift equalling the cost of the "image" should be given away (to the Brahmin). To overcome the trace of the disease, donation of sesamum is essential on the early night of a Saturday coinciding with one's ruling star and Pradosha in Ramesvaram. As a result, the subject will be relieved of all his sins and the disease will be destroyed. There is an authority to state that the golden vessel could be worth two Nishkas (gold coins) and by donation of sesamum, the patient will be freed from the diseases.

Notes: "Tila Jyoti" and Tila Jyotisha" occur in these verses which are only corrupt terms. "Tila" means sesamum seeds; "Jyoti" means lamp and "Jyotisha" an astrologer.

मनुः —

रहस्यकृतपापानि ज्ञानाज्ञानकृतानि च ।

तिलदानेन नश्यन्ति प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥२७५७ ॥

स्वगृह्योक्तविधानेन शान्तिं कृत्वा यथाविधि ।

चम्पकांशे रामसेतौ शनिप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ॥२७५८ ॥

2757 - 2758. According to Manu: Sins committed knowingly or unknowingly will be warded off by donation of sesamum. The remedies should be undertaken as due to family tradition. The said native of Champaka Nadiamsa should pray to Lord Saturn in Ramesvaram.

पाराशर्ये —

देहेशे रिपुरन्ध्रगेऽपि च तथा पापैर्युते वीक्षिते

जातस्तत्र स्वपूर्वकर्मजनितैर्रोगैर्मुहुर्पीड्यते ।

रोगाणां प्रशमायचोदितमिदं सेतौ शनिप्रार्थनं ।

कार्यं काञ्चननिर्मितस्य विधिवद्दानं तिलज्जोतिषः ॥२७५९ ॥

2759. As per Parasareeyam, if the Deha lord (as per KCD) is in the 6th or 8th with malefic aspect or company, one will be troubled by diseases due to the bad deeds of his past life. Prayer to Lord Saturn should be offered in Ramesvaram and donation of a golden vessel with sesamum should be done (to keep good health).

शुभग्रहयुते भौमे नीचग्रहसमन्विते ।

दशान्ते सौख्यमित्याहुः राहुदाये शुभान्विते ॥२७६० ॥

2760. This verse has some corrupt mixture. "Neecha graha samanvite" in the first line means "joining a debilitated planet". "Subha Graha yute" means joining a benefic planet. "Rahu daaye Subhanvite" reads as "Rahu daaye striyanvite" in another version. We can however take one clue at least concerning Mars dasa which is said to cause happiness in the end for a Sagittarius native, if Mars at birth is with a benefic planet.

व्ययाधिपतिदोषेण दशान्ते पुत्रपीडनम् ।

क्रूरमासे मनस्तापं चोलदेशेऽप्यरिष्टदम् ॥२७६१ ॥

स्वराजन्यजनानां तु रोगशोकादिसंभवम् ।

कुम्भे राहुस्थिते काले मिथुनान्ते शनौस्थिते ॥२७६२ ॥

लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि चोलदेशेऽप्यरिष्टकृत् ।

कुलीरेऽर्कसुते काले चोलभूपतिनाशनम् ॥२७६३ ॥

कलहेन विचारः स्यात् स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः।

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥२७६४ ॥

2761 - 2764. (a) The concluding part of Mars dasa will endanger the native's son due to blemish of 12th lordship (if Mars is unrelated to a benefic

(vide sloka 2760). There will be mental distress in the months denoted by adverse Sun in transit.

(b) Irrelevant: This dasa will cause evils to the Chola kingdom. The king's relatives will be troubled by diseases and grief. Rahu staying in Aquarius as Saturn traverses the concluding part of Gemini will usher famine in the country and evils to Chola kingdom. The king of Chola will be destroyed when Saturn moves in Cancer and will be involved in wars and strife. He will have fear of untimely death for which remedies should be resorted to.

जीवे पञ्चमपर्याये लग्नादित्रयसंस्थिते।
उच्चांशे भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याच्चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२७६५॥

2765. During the course of his fifth round, Jupiter transiting the 3 signs counted from Sagittarius ascendant, and begetting Cancer Navamsa and also the aspect of Venus .... (incomplete).

चापे गुरुस्थिते काले गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः।
राजप्रीतिमवाप्नोति चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ॥२७६६॥

2766. Jupiter in Sagittarius will be a transit for a family marriage. Further one will earn royal favours.

सिंहे च राहौ च दशाविपाके
भाग्योत्तमं भूपतिमैत्रजन्यम्।
स्वपुत्रभाग्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
श्रीचम्पकांशे शनिरुच्चभागे ॥२७६७॥

2767. (a) Should Rahu at birth be in the 9th (Leo), one will obtain excellent fortunes in Rahu dasa through the ruler's friendship.

(b) Saturn in his exaltation degree will cause fortunes to the Champaka Nadiamsa native's son, according to sages.

साधनेदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत्।
कलहेन विनिर्गत्य ग्रामान्तरनिवासवान् ॥२७६८॥

2768. The first sub period in the 6th dasa will produce much distress. Due to quarrels, the person will move on to another village.

सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले पाण्ड्यदेशप्रभोर्मृतिः।
कुलीरे विषमृत्युं च राज्यक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७६९॥
संसप्तकस्य दोषेण देशे राजा कलापवान्।
औत्तर्ये कलहेनैव देशारिष्टं भवेद्ध्रुवम् ॥२७७०॥

2769 - 2770. Irrelevant: Saturn journeying in Leo will kill the king of Pandya. In Cancer he will cause poisonous death and strife in the kingdom. In the northern part, evils will prevail.

भाग्यराहुदशाकाले पुत्रभाग्यं महत् सुखम्।
चम्पकांशे श्रियोऽवाप्त्या प्रतिबन्धविमोचनम् ॥२७७१॥
नित्यान्नदानपुण्येन लभते नात्र संशयः।
सिंहारूढे धनुर्लग्ने सिंहे राहौ धनाढ्यवान् ॥२७७२॥
तद्दशायां महायोगं सचिवो दण्डनायकः।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च सर्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान्।
पञ्चाशद्वत्सरं योगं पाण्ड्यदेशेनसंशयः ॥२७७३॥
स्वर्भानुदाये गुरुभुक्तिकाले
श्रीचम्पकांशे शुभशोभनानि।
पुत्रोत्सवं वा मुनयो वदन्ति
स्वभुक्तिमध्यान्तफलं त्विदं च ॥२७७४॥
मन्दभुक्तो विशेषः स्याद्द्विपञ्चाशात् परं शुभम्।
पुत्रप्राबल्यमाप्नोति चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ॥२७७५॥

2771 - 2775. Rahu dasa: (a) The dasa of Rahu who at birth is placed in the 9th will produce much happiness and wealth. Obstacles of the subject will also be removed. He will daily donate food (to the poor).

(b) For Sagittarius ascendant, the Arudha Pada should be Leo (i.e. Jupiter at birth should be in Aries). Rahu should occupy Leo, the Arudha Pada. As a result, the subject will be affluent. Further in the dasa of such Rahu, he will enjoy abundant prosperity and become a minister or justice. He will be famous in king's service, be a chief and be independent. In a later year, his prosperity will be in the Pandya kingdom (i.e. he will have a change of place for good).

(c) He will obtain auspicious effects and birth of a son in the sub period of Jupiter or in the middle and concluding portions of Rahu's sub period. After the 35th year, (or) in Saturn's sub period, his progeny will have progress.

अन्तर्दशातिमार्गेषु फलविस्तारनिर्णयः।
भावाध्याये वदिष्यामि साधनेशदशाफलम् ॥२७७६॥

2776. Effects in detail should be understood with the help of sub periods. Those for the 6th dasa are detailed in the chapter on Bhavas.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले क्षेमदायन्त्यवत् फलम् ।
पुत्रपौत्राभिवृद्धिश्च चम्पकांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२७७७ ॥
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिरेकसप्ततिवत्सरे ॥२७७८ ॥
राहुदाये द्वित्रिवारमपमृत्युभयं तथा ।
सहोदरीमनस्तापो दशासन्धौ भविष्यति ॥२७७९ ॥
दशारिष्टफलानि स्यू राहुप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ।
कालचक्रदशारीत्या मध्ये मध्ये भवत् सुखम् ॥२७८० ॥
अपमृत्युभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले त्वेकशीतिसमे तथा ॥२७८१ ॥
स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति चापत्संन्यासवान् मृतिम् ।
संन्यासाद्ब्रह्मणः स्थानं चम्पकांशे न संशयः ॥२७८२ ॥

2777 - 2782. Dasa of Ascendant lord: (a) Results of the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (i.e. Jupiter) will be akin to those due at the end of the 4th dasa.

(b) In the 71st year, during the currency of the sub period of ascendant lord (Jupiter) and in the dasa of Jupiter, the native of Sagittarius ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa, will have fear of untimely death.

(c) Such fear will exist in the dasa of Rahu also. The subject will have misunderstandings with his sister in the end of the Dasa of Rahu. To overcome the evils of the dasa of Rahu, prayers to Rahu should be offered.

(d) Intermittently, the native will be happy due to (favourable phases occurring in) Kala Chakra Dasa system.

(e) To overcome the evils of untimely death, necessary remedial measures should be undertaken.

(f) His father will be endangered in the 81st year and he will take to ascetic order following a family death.

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने प्रत्यग्दाये मनोव्यथा ।
योगभङ्ग इति प्राहुः पशुधान्यार्थनाशनम् ॥२७८३ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य प्रत्यग्दाये परार्धगे ।
क्लेशकालं इति प्राहू राहुः चारवशाद्व्यथा ॥२७८४ ॥
रन्ध्रे शनिस्थिते काले द्वितीये राहुसंस्थिते ।
गोचरेऽल्पसुखं चैति ग्रामारण्यकलापनम् ॥२७८५ ॥

2783 - 2785. (a) The 5th dasa will cause mental distress for a native of Sagittarius ascendant. His prosperity will be checkered. His quadrupeds, grains and wealth will be destroyed.

(b) For one born in the 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa, the 2nd half of 5th dasa will be a time of troubles. He will be grieved on account of evil transits of Rahu. Saturn coming to the 8th as Rahu is in the 2nd in transit, his happiness will be limited.

पाण्ड्यदेशे त्वरिष्टं स्यात् सेनाधिपतिविग्रहः ।
ब्राह्मणः प्रबलं चैति बहुद्रव्यव्ययं सुखम् ॥२७८६ ॥
यदा हि मन्देन युतश्च केतु-
स्तदा भवेद्भूपतिघोरयुद्धम् ।
तथा भवेत्तस्करसैनिकैर्वा
दाहादिकृत्यं जननाशनं च ॥२७८७ ॥
कुलीरेऽर्कसुते काले पाण्ड्यदेशस्य राज्ञांविपत् ।
तद्द्वारि प्रमुखक्लेशं प्रजापीडार्थनाशनम् ॥२७८८ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे —
गते कुलीरेऽर्कसुते धरित्री
संपूर्णसस्यादिफलान्वितापि ।
यदा हि पञ्च च खेचरास्तदा
मन्देन युक्तास्त्वतिकष्टदाः स्युः ॥२७८९ ॥
पञ्चाशद्वत्सरे काले राहुचक्रे सुरार्चिते ।
संसप्तकस्य दोषेण प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पञ्चग्रहसमायोग दुर्भिक्षं नृपनाशनम् ॥२७९० ॥
राजपीडां तत्काले लोक उत्पातमादिशेत् ।
शनिक्षेत्रेऽथ वा व्याधिश्चन्द्रक्षेत्रे जलागमः ॥२७९१ ॥
संसप्तकस्य दोषेण राज्ञामन्योन्यविग्रहः ।
तदभावेऽर्घनाशः स्यान्मध्यदेशजनावधि ॥२७९२ ॥
चोलदेशे विशेषः स्यान्मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ।
दशासन्धौ फलं चैति चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२७९३

2786 - 2793. Irrelevant: The kingdom of Pandya will incur evils and the army chief will turn inimical. Brahmins will grow in strength. Much expenditure and happiness will prevail. Saturn in the 8th and Ketu in the 2nd will involve the king in a fierce war. Thieves and army men will set things on fire. People will be destroyed. Saturn in the sign Cancer will harm the queen of Pandya kingdom. Great calamity will strike the royal palace and destruction of people and wealth will occur. According to another authority, Saturn moving in

Cancer will establish truth wholly. When five planets join him, a lot of difficulties will come to pass. In the 50th year, in the dasa of Rahu ...... (incomplete). During the conjunction of five planets (in Cancer with Saturn), famine and loss of king will occur. Troubles to the ruler, calamities in the country ..... (incomplete). Diseases will occur in Saturn's sign and deluge in Moon sign .... (incomplete). Quarrels in the south-eastern quarter .... (incomplete). Danger in Chola kingdom will persist and the king will especially be endangered. These are the effects for the junction of dasa periods for the native of Champaka Nadiamsa.

देशकालविपर्यासं साधनेशस्वभुक्तिषु ।
पुत्रादिदेहपीडा स्यात् क्रूरमासे न संशयः ॥२७९४ ॥
गुरुचारवशात् सौख्यं धनु र्लग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
दशासंधौ फलं चैति स्वगृहे शुभशोभनम् ॥२७९५ ॥
राजद्वारे शुभं विन्द्याद्यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिमान् ।
अष्टमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे मेषांशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे ॥२७९६ ॥
अमलायोगजातस्तु चन्द्रदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।

2794 - 2796½. In the first sub period of the 6th lord, the native's son and others will fall sick during adverse solar transits. Happiness will be restored with favourable transit of Jupiter. In the junction period of the 5th and 6th dasas, auspicious events will occur in the family. He will obtain good results through royal association. His undertakings will bear fruits.

चन्द्रांशाधिपतेर्दाये योगः स्याद्वत्सरद्वयम् ॥२७९७ ॥
मध्यान्ते क्लेशमित्याहू राहुदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
राहुभुक्तौ मनस्तापं मित्रप्रभुजनामयम् ॥२७९८ ॥
राजान्तरप्रसादेन योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ।
सिंहराहुदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ॥२७९९ ॥
स्वर्भानुराशिगे सूर्ये दुष्टमासे ज्वराद्भयम् ।
अथ वा ह्युदरव्याधिः स्वपुत्रादिजनामयम् ॥२८०० ॥
पुत्रोत्सवफलं विन्द्याच्छुभमासे महत् सुखम् ।
विचित्राम्बरभूषाप्ति धनलाभं सुशोभनम् ॥२८०१ ॥

2797 - 2801. (a) Moon's Dasa: The Moon ruling the 8th should be in an angle from the ascendant with Aries Navamsa. With Amala Yoga, his Moon's dasa will give good fortunes.

(b) Mars' Dasa: This position of the Moon in Navamsa will enable the dasa of Mars to give prosperity for two years. The beginning and ending portions of Mars dasa will cause troubles.

(c) Rahu's Dasa: Rahu dasa will produce fortunes. The sub period of Rahu, in his own dasa will be distressful and will cause diseases to his friends(?) and the ruler(?). The native will have increased fortunes due to the mercy of replaced king (i.e. under a different employer). The first sub period in the dasa of Rahu occupying Leo will cause much distress. When the Sun transits the said Leo, the person will suffer from fever and abdominal diseases. His children and others will also be sick. With auspicious transits of the Sun, he will obtain a son and be greatly happy with excellent robes, ornaments, wealth and auspiciousness.

राहुभुक्तौ फलं चैति चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
राहुदशाप्रवेशः जन्मादिमासः ४९ दिनम् १० ।
घ-५२.
दशेशाक्रान्तराशीशो नीचो दीनफलप्रदः ।
आ षष्ठेशाधमं विन्द्यादुच्चाधिपशुभाशुभम् ॥२८०२ ॥

2802. (a) Thus have been stated the effects for the sub period of Rahu (in Rahu's dasa) for a native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant.

(b) Rahu dasa commences at the end of 49 months (i.e. 4y 1m), 10 days and 52 ghatis.

(c) If the lord of the sign occupied by the Dasa lord is in debility, then the dasa in question will give poor effects.

Notes: (b) The text indicates when Rahu dasa commences for a certain horoscope the Nadi was referring to and abruptly ends without any use of the information.

Apart from the indications given by a planet as to how its Dasa should be when it occurs, it is important to note as to when exactly a dasa commences. A horoscope for that moment is drawn which will throw more light on events to come. This chart is called "Dasa Arambha Kala Kundali" preparing which is anyway very cumbersome and much exactitude is required. Sloppy and slipshod methods will destroy the analysis.

Prithu Yasas in Hora Sara also advocates locating the planets in the horoscope cast for the moment

at which a given dasa commences. I have given elaborate details and tables in this context in my English translation of Hora Sara which cannot be reproduced here for fear of enlargement of our present work.

(c) The 2nd line of sloka contains the expression "Aashashtesadadhamam" which means "from the 6th lord, it is the worst." Another expression "Uchchadhipa suabhasubham" means "the exaltant dispositor is auspicious and inauspicious". This defective line thus does not provide meaningful clues.

चन्द्रे धनुषि मेषांशे चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
प्रत्यग्दाये दारहानिर्योगभङ्गो ह्यतः परम् ॥२८०३ ॥

2803. The Moon in Sagittarius with Aries Navamsa will cause death of wife in the first dasa, for a native of Champaka Nadiamsa. Following this, his prosperity will be interrupted.

दशारम्भे च दारेशे पापयुक्तेऽल्पसौख्यवान् ।
तद्भुक्तौ च फलं चैव भूगृहक्षेत्रनाशनम् ॥२८०४ ॥
राजद्वारे कलापं च मित्रद्वेषं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
दारशब्दो वर्णपरश्चतुर्थस्थानमित्यपि ॥२८०५ ॥

2804 - 2805. At the time of the commencement of a dasa, if the 4th lord is conjoined with a malefic, the dasa will give less happiness. In its sub period (i.e. in the first sub period), the native's lands and housing properties will be destroyed. He will incur enmity with royal circles and friends. The word "Daara" by reversal (i.e. Katapayadi system) denotes the 4th house in this context. (The 4th house denotes friends for it is "*Suhrit Sthaana*" which mention could be found in almost every standard classical text-book.)

वृषभांशे वृषे भौमे दशायां मध्यभागगे ।
वैष्णवब्राह्मणद्वेषं राजद्वारे मनोव्यथाम् ॥२८०६ ॥
पशुधान्यविनाशेन निरुद्योगविचारवान् ।
उत्तरार्धे फलं सत्यं क्लेशः स्याद्वत्सरत्रयम् ॥२८०७ ॥

2806 - 2807. Note if Mars is in Vargottama in Taurus (the 6th). Then the middle of Mars dasa will produce enmity with Vaishnava Brahmins (say men of learning) and mental distress in relation to royal duties. The native's quadrupeds and grains will be destroyed. He will be disposed to remain unemployed for three years. These will be true in case of the 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa.

शन्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे दशारम्भगृहे व्यथा ।
देहे वातोपद्रवं वा ह्यग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडनम् ॥२८०८ ॥
निरापवादकार्यं च तद्दशायां फलं स्मृतम् ।
दशारम्भफलग्रन्थे विस्तृतं चम्पकांशके ॥२८०९ ॥

2808 - 2809. Should Saturn and Mars aspect the ascendant that commences a dasa, one will incur windy diseases and indigestion. In that dasa, the native will perform in blame-worthy deeds. More details have been stated in "Dasarambha Phala" for Champaka Nadiamsa.

Notes: The effects stated for the beginning of a dasa can be applied in general with proper care. The name of the book suggested seems to be defective.

षष्ठेशस्य फलाध्याये फलविस्तार उच्यते ।
प्रत्यग्दाये फलं नास्ति क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ॥२८१० ॥
साधने योगमित्याहुः प्राबल्यं मनुरब्रवीत् ।
दशेशाक्रान्तनक्षत्राज्जन्मर्क्षान्तं च गुण्यते ॥२८११ ॥
सप्तभिर्गुणितं चैव त्वष्टभिर्भागमाहरेत् ।
रोगं लाभं क्रमेणैव ग्रहाणामष्टधा गतिः ॥२८१२ ॥
तद्भेदेन च तत्कार्यं गतिभेदं फलं स्मृतम् ।
दशेशऋक्षमारभ्य भुक्तेशर्क्षे च गुण्यते ॥२८१३ ॥
सप्तभिर्गुणितं कृत्वा ह्यष्टभिर्भागसमाहरेत् ।
रोगं लाभं तथाध्वानं बन्धनं धनमेव च ॥२८१४ ॥
ऐश्वर्यमर्थनाशं च ह्यपमृत्युं तथा वदेत् ।
सर्वनाडीफलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२८१५ ॥

2810 - 2815. (a) For the dasa of the 6th lord (Venus), effects have been widely mentioned in the chapter dealing with effects. One will receive great happiness in the 4th dasa. In the 6th dasa, prosperity will occur.

(b) Count the number of Nakshatras from the one occupied by the lord of a Dasa through the birth Nakshatra and multiply the same by 7 and divide by 8. The remainder will indicate eight kinds of different effects, viz. disease, gain etc. Accordingly, the result of the dasa should be understood.

(c) Count the number of Nakshatras from the dasa lord through the sub period lord. Multiply the said figure by 7 and divide by 8. Disease, gain,

murmuring (out of pains), confinement, riches, exceeding affluence, loss of money and untimely death are the 8 kinds of effects to be based on the remainder as per Sarva Nadi.

दुश्चिक्यं च गते केतौ बुद्धिमान् सहजो भवेत्।
तदीशो बलवान् यस्य सङ्गीतप्रियवल्लभः ॥२८१६॥

2816. Should Ketu be in the 3rd, the native's younger brother will be intelligent. The strength of its lord will give fondness for music.

तपःस्थानंगते राहौ तदीशे लग्नराशिगे।
सुराचार्येण संदृष्टे हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥२८१७॥

2817. Rahu in the 3rd and his dispositor in the ascendant with Jupiter's aspect will make one a devotee of Lords Vishnu and Siva.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे षष्ठे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।
अथवा गुरुसंदृष्टे सानुजो जनभाग्यवान् ॥२८१८॥

2818. If the lord of the Moon sign is in the 6th (from Sagittarius ascendant) in aspect to Mars or Jupiter, the person will have younger co-born and be fortunate.

सौम्यांशकगते भौमे लग्नेशेन समन्विते।
अथवा गुरुसंदृष्टे कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ॥२८१९॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे —
दीनेष्वालोचनश्रीमान् बाल्यस्नेहजनप्रियः।
उष्णवायुप्रपीडाचेत् पापपुण्यं समं भवेत् ॥२८२०॥

2819 - 2820. Mars with the aspect of Jupiter, or in a Navamsa of Mercury with Jupiter will cause instant anger. But he will immediately be pleased. According to another authority, he will be wealthy, be fond of childhood friends, be troubled by heat and windy diseases and will have meritorious and sinful acts in equal measure.

अष्टमाधिपतौ केन्द्रे पूर्णायुर्योगभाग्यवान्।
पुत्रशोकमवाप्नोति दायादिकलहं तथा ॥२८२१॥
सुतेशाक्रान्तराशीशे कर्मस्थाने शुभेक्षिते।
तद्दोषो विलयं यातिगिरिर्वज्रहतो यथा ॥२८२२॥

2821 - 2822. Should the 8th lord Moon be in an angle, one will be endowed with full span of life and be prosperous. But he will incur grief on account of loss of children and will have strained relations with his men. Liquefaction of these blemishes will occur with the occupation of the 10th house by the dispositor of the 5th lord with a benefic's aspect, just as the thunderbolt destroys the hills.

स्वर्क्षे वाहनस्थानेशे स्वांशे वा बल संयुते।
नरवाहनवान् भोगी त्यागी सर्वजनप्रियः ॥२८२३॥
वाहनत्रयसंयुक्तो जीवान्तं सौख्यवान् भवेत्।
पापदृष्टिवशान्मध्ये मध्ये भङ्गस्तु योगस्य ॥२८२४॥

2823 - 2824. Should the 4th lord (Jupiter) be strong in own sign, or own Navamsa, the subject will have conveyances, will enjoy pleasures, be sacrificing in disposition and be dear to all. He will have three conveyances and will be happy throughout his life. A malefic interrupting this Yoga will interrupt the effects half the way.

व्ययभावगतैः पापैः कर्तरीयोगसंभवः।
क्रूरकार्यरतो दक्षो बन्धुवर्गे प्रपीडितः ॥२८२५॥

2825. Malefics in the 12th (in Scorpio) cause Kartari Yoga. As a result, the native will be interested in performing cruel deeds and be troubled by his relatives.

मेषकोणगते चन्द्रे पाताले भृगुनन्दने।
श्रीगौरीयोगविख्यातो भवेद्राजसमो नरः ॥२८२६॥
श्रीगौरीयोगे च भवेत् प्रजातो
नरोऽतिभोगी रिपुमर्दनश्च।
त्यागी महानीतिपरः प्रतापी
ह्युत्साहशूरो जनरक्षकश्च ॥२८२७॥
नित्यं लालयति स्वदारतनयान् कुम्भेऽथ वा वृश्चिके
श्यामः स्थूलकटिर्विशालनयनः सौन्दर्ययुक्तोऽलसः।
भोगी स्यान्नरवाहनाढ्यः हिबुके शुक्रे शशाङ्के स्थिते
त्यागी मत्स्ययवाङ्कुशाङ्कितकरः श्रीगौरियोगोद्भवः ॥२८२८॥
देवब्राह्मणसाधुपूज्यनिरतः पृष्ठे च पार्श्वेऽङ्कित
त्यागी योगमनाः प्रभुः ककुदवान् सौन्दर्यदारात्मजः।
सेनानाथसुखी दृढाङ्गरसिको बाहुप्रतापोन्नतः
सर्वज्ञो रसचित्तभोगरसिकः श्रीगौरियोगोद्भवः ॥२८२९॥

2826 - 2829. Sri Gauri Yoga: (a) With the Moon in a trine to Aries (i.e. in Leo or Sagittarius) while the 4th (i.e. Pisces) is occupied by (exalted) Venus, a yoga called Sri Gauri Yoga is formed. Then the person will be equal to a king. He will

enjoy abundant pleasures, will destroy his adversaries, be of sacrificing disposition, highly just, valorous, enthusiastic, heroic and a protector of men. He will be attached to his progeny and spouse.

(b) Venus in the 3rd with Aquarius Navamsa i.e. in Vargottama, (while the Moon is placed as at "a") will give the following effects. The person will be ever affectionate to his spoue and progeny, be dark in complexion, will have a stout (or prominent) waist and broad eyes. He will be beautiful, indolent, will enjoy pleasures, and be rich with conveyances.

(c) Venus in the 4th along with the Moon causing (another kind of) Sri Gauri Yoga will reveal the undermentioned results. The subject will have (favourable physiognomical) symbols of fish, barley and Ankusa (elephant-driver's hook) on his palm. He will be interested in honouring gods, Brahmins and saints. Further, he will have special symbols on the back and sides of the body, be of sacrificing mind, attached to Yoga systems (i.e. Dhyana, Hatha etc.), be lordly, will have a hump on the shoulder and will have attractive spouse and progeny. He will be the head of an army, be happy, will have strong limbs, be lustful and be endowed with great physical strength. He will be a knower of everything, be discriminating in taste and will enjoy pleasures.

Notes: (b) "Kumbhe athava Vrischike" vide sloka 2828 above rightly reads as "Kumbhamse Dushikye" in another version which is included in the translation at the cost of our text.

।।राशिदशारम्भफलम् ।।

शुद्धपापदशामेषे शुभग्रहसमन्विते ।
मेपूरणगते जीवे कीर्तिमान् धनवान् भवेत् ।।२८३० ।।

2830. (a) The sign Aries with a benefic planet while the 10th (Virgo) is occupied by Jupiter will cause fame and wealth.

(b) Two malefics in the 4th (Pisces) will cause exhaustion of riches.

पापद्वये वेश्मगते महदैश्वर्यखण्डितः ।

।।चरलग्नम् धनञ्जयांशः ।।

भाग्याद्भाग्यकर्मपौ च मिलितौ स्वक्षेत्रनीचोच्चगौ
लग्नेशे बलसंयुते शुभखगैरालोकिते संयुते ।
भूपालप्रभवो भवेदथ महाराजेन तुल्यस्थिति
र्यद्वास्याद्बहुरत्नधान्यकनकाद्यैश्वर्यलक्ष्मीपतिः ।।२८३१ ।।
लग्नात् कर्माधिनाथे शशितनयगृहे स्वोच्चामित्रांशगे वा
व्यापाराजीवनं स्याद्यदि जनितनरो राजकार्यप्रवेशी ।
विप्रश्चेद्राजपूज्यः सकलगुणनिधिर्वैश्यमूलाद्धनाढ्यो
लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिर्यदि जनितनरो राजतुल्यप्रभावः ।।२८३२ ।।

2831 - 2832. (a) The lords of the 9th and 10th counted from the 9th should join in a sign which is the own or exaltation sign of one of them. The ascendant lord being in strength should be aspected by a benefic planet. As a result, the subject will be kingly and will enjoy the status due to an emperor. He will be endowed with many gems, riches, grains, gold etc. and be a lord of wealth.

(b) The lord of the 10th from the ascendant should be in Leo with a Navamsa that exalts him or is owned by him or a friend. In that case, the native will live by business activities, be engaged in royal service, be learned, honoured by the king, an ocean of all virtues, will become rich through Vaisyas (men of trading community), be widely famous in the world and be so efficacious as a king.

Notes: Contrary to the caption given, theses two verses do not relate to Dhananjaya Nadiamsa of a movable sign, but to Sagittarius ascendant in general. These can also be applied to other ascendants according to the situation.

In the first line of sloka 2831, the text refers to lords of the 9th and 10th counted from the 9th being in debility. This expression is untenable and hence omitted in the rendering to avoid confusion.

(a) The hints given can also be applied to the native's father.

(b) This should be specifically understood as Mercury being in the sign Leo with Virgo Navamsa, Taurus/Libra Navamsa.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुलीरे चन्द्रसंस्थिते ।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ।।२८३३ ।।
अथ वा च तृतीय स्याज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्
पश्चाद्भ्रातृस्वसृणां तु बहुत्वं च विनिर्दिशेत् ।।२८३४ ।।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च नवमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ।
दशमश्च भवेत् पुत्रो रक्तवर्णशरीरवान् ।।२८३५ ।।

धनञ्जयांशे जातस्तु पूर्वार्धे कृशदेहवान् ।
उत्तरार्धे स्थूलकायः श्रीमान् वाग्मी दयापरः ॥२८३६ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे कृशदीर्घदेहः
कामी सदा भ्रातृविरोधभाक् स्यात् ।
अल्पाशनो तामसकृत्यकृच्च
तमोगुणी सात्त्विकवच्च दृष्टः ॥२८३७ ॥

2833 - 2837. Movable Ascendant - Dhananjaya Nadiamsa: (a) The native of first half of this Nadiamsa, having the Moon in Cancer, will be a Soodra and be the second issue of the family. Or he could be the third. He will have older brother(s) and many younger brothers and sisters.

(b) One born in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will be the 9th or 10th issue of the family. He will be of blood-red complexion.

(c) One belonging to the first half will have a thin body.

(d) His counterpart will have a heavy physique, be wealthy, eloquent in speech and kind in disposition.

(e) The native of first half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will have an emaciated and long body. He will be libidinous and will be ever inimical to his co-born. He will consume limited food, be malignant in actions, ignorant, and will look like a genuine person.

Notes: Dhananjaya Nadiamsa extends as under: in a movable sign from 24° 24' to 24° 36'; in an immovable sign from 5° 24' to 5° 36'; and in a dual sign from 9° 24' to 9° 36'.

काश्यपः —
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे लग्ने शनिनिरीक्षते ।
तमोगुणस्वभावः स्यात् सर्वदा दुर्बलो भवेत् ॥२८३८ ॥
उत्तरार्धे सात्त्विकः स्याद्राजसमप्रकृतिर्भवेत् ।
अरोगी दृढभाग्यश्च ब्रह्मांशे राजपूजितः ॥२८३९ ॥

2838 - 2839. According to Sage Kasyapa: (a) One belonging to the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, with Saturn's aspect on the ascendant, will be predominantly a malignant person. He will be ever weak.

(b) The native of 2nd half will be genuine, be passionate, devoid of diseases and will enjoy firm fortunes. He will be honoured by the king.

Notes: (b) Reference to "Brahmamsa" is redundant.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे वणिग्वृत्त्या च जीवितः ।
उत्तरार्धे तथा विन्द्याद्व्यवसाये प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥२८४० ॥
सत्यानृते वणिग्भावं पूर्वार्धे धनधान्यवान् ।
शिशोश्च जननात् पश्चाज्जनकश्च सुभाग्यवान् ॥२८४१ ॥

2840 - 2841. (a) One born in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa will eke out his livelihood by trading activities while that of 2nd half will be famous in his calling.

(b) The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will be endowed with wealth and grains. After his birth, his father's prosperity will multiply.

Notes: The expression "Satya + Anrithe + Vanik + Bhaavam" in sloka 2841 does not convey anything tangible. These words in order mean: "Truth, untruth, trading and Bhava (a house of the horoscope).

स्थानच्युतिं जन्मदशाविपाके
दुर्भिक्षकालं जनशोकमाहुः ।
श्रीचोलदेशे नृपतेश्च मृत्युं
राजान्तरं म्लेच्छकलापनं च ॥२८४२ ॥
कुबेरांशे चरे लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
जन्मदाये पाण्ड्यदेशे मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ॥२८४३ ॥

2842 - 2843. Irrelevant: There will be loss of position in the first dasa. The country will reel under famine and the populace will be in grief. The king of Chola country will quit the world and a change of king will occur. The native of Kubera Nadiamsa in a movable sign .... in the first dasa, king of the Pandya region will be endangered.

जन्मलग्नाधिपे चन्द्रे तुलांशे शनिवीक्षिते ।
त्रिग्रहोच्चे प्रजातस्तु धनवांश्च न संशयः ॥२८४४ ॥
नीचग्रहाभावकाले राजयोगो न विद्यते ।
राजतुल्यसुभाग्यं स्याद्भ्रातृमूलाद्धनान्वितः ॥२८४५ ॥

2844 - 2845. Cancer Ascendant: The Moon ruling the ascendant should be aspected by Saturn and occupy Libra Navamsa while three planets are in exaltation. Such a person will be wealthy. Without the presence of a debilitated planet, there will be no Yoga. (That is, in Kali Yuga, a debili-

tated planet is a must so that exalted planets are able to cause Raja Yoga, acording to sage Garga). His fortunes will be akin to that of a king. He will acquire wealth through his co-born.

धनञ्जयांशे धनिकः प्रतापी
तातम्बिकासौख्यसुभूषणाप्तः।
उर्वीचरः सत्यवचश्च लुब्धो
शुभग्रहेथऽर्तुरगूढवान् स्यात् ॥२८४६ ॥
क्रोधात्मा चित्तविभ्रंशी स्त्रीलोलो भ्रातृवञ्चकः।
अत्मकौटिल्यवान्नित्यं लग्नेशे शनिवीक्षिते ॥२८४७ ॥
अत्याग्रहीदुर्गतिमांक्रोधी सात्त्विक वञ्चकः।
बहुज्ञातिजनैर्युक्तः कुबेरांशे प्रजायते ॥२८४८ ॥

2846 - 2848. (a) One born in Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, in a movable ascendant will be rich, and valorous. He will enjoy happiness through his paternal grand-mother and will acquire ornaments. He will have excellent conduct, be truthful and miserly.

(b) Should Saturn aspect the lord of the ascendant, one will be irascible, mentally perturbed, addicted to women, will cheat his co-born, be crooked, very whimsical, will go to hell (or will fall to bad days), be given to anger and will cheat genuine people. He will have many relatives.

शुभैश्चतुभिर्बलिभिर्धनभाग्यायकर्मभिः।
संपूर्णवित्त सततं कुबेर इव जायते ॥२८४९ ॥

2849. The four planets, viz. the lords of the 2nd, 9th, 11th and 10th, endowed with strength will grant one complete wealth. The native will ever be equal to Kubera (the god of wealth).

कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे लग्नेशे शनिवीक्षिते।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च सोमस्य दिशि जायते ॥२८५० ॥
नदीप्रान्ते पुरे ग्रामे प्रसूतिश्च भविष्यति।
वनस्थलनिवासं च जननं वा भविष्यति ॥२८५१ ॥
उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्ते नगरे जन्मवासवान्।
तत्पिता राजसेवी स्यात् पूर्वार्धे राजवल्लभः ॥२८५२ ॥

2850 - 2852. Kubera Nadiamsa - Movable Ascendant: (a) The subject of the first half of this part of the zodiac with the ascendant lord in aspect to Saturn will be born in a street extending from east to west and in a house facing the direction ruled by the moon, that is the north-west. His birth will be in a village or a town in the region of a river. He will live in a forest area or alternatively will be born there.

(b) One belonging to the 2nd half will be born in the region of a river in a town and will live there. His father will be in royal service.

(c) The native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa will be dear to the king.

Notes: "Kubera Nadiamsa" used in this portion of the text denotes the subject Nadiamsa, which is Dhananjaya Nadiamsa. This need not be confused with Kubera Shashtiamsa.

पितामहाधिपे भौमे स्वोच्चे द्विग्रहसंयुते।
भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे पितामहश्चिरायुषः ॥२८५३ ॥
तद्देशाधिपतिर्बाल्ये ह्यतिदारिद्यसंयुतः।
पितामहश्च दीर्घायुर्बहुभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥२८५४ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे भारकश्च पितामहः।
क्लेशजीवनमाप्नोति पुत्रमूलश्रियान्वितः ॥२८५५ ॥

2853 - 2855 (a) Cancer Ascendant: The native's paternal grand-father will be endowed with longevity if the ruler of the house denoting the said relative, viz. Mars (the ruler of 9th from 9th, i.e. the 5th) is in exaltation, in the company of two planets and in aspect to the lord of the 9th (Jupiter). (That is, Mars in Capricorn in the company of two planets and with the aspect of Jupiter.) In his childhood, the said relative would be extremely poor. He would have many co-born and many burdens. His life would be troublesome. He would earn wealth through his children.

काश्यपः —
पूर्वार्धे भारकश्चैव समुद्रप्रान्तवासवान्।
वार्धके सौख्यमाप्नोति ह्युत्तरांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२८५६ ॥

2856. According to sage Kasyapa, the said relative of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, first half, would live in the region of a sea and would carry loads. He would be happy in his old age. In case of second half of the subject Nadiamsa, the said relative would be very fortunate.

धनञ्जयांशे कटके विलग्ने पितामहस्तान्त्रिककर्मसक्तः।
शिवार्चनाद्वा कुचरित्रयुक्तो
मध्ये सुभाग्यं रतिमात्रवान् स्यात् ॥२८५७ ॥

तान्त्रिककर्मदोषेण भार्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
बहुकालमपत्नीको दारिद्यं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम् ॥२८५८ ॥
तत्पिता धनिकश्चैव वेश्यास्त्रीपुत्रपुत्रिमान् ।
तस्य दोषवशाच्चैव दारिद्यं स्वपितामहः ॥२८५९ ॥
पुण्यतीर्थवशाद्भाग्यं शिवानुग्रहधर्मवान् ।
शिवलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठात्वं पितामहफलं वदेत् ॥२८६० ॥

2857 - 2860. The paternal grand-father of the subject native would be fond of Tantrik rituals and would worship Lord Siva. He would have a bad history. In between he would enjoy good fortunes and carnal pleasures. Due to the ills of his Tantrik rituals, his wife would incur early death. For a long time, he would be without spouse and be in the grip of acute poverty. His father would be rich, and would beget sons and daughters through a prostitute. Due to this blemish, the native's grand-father would be indigent. By visiting sacred places, his fortunes would revive due to the mercy of Lord Siva.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे पितामहः सुपुण्यवान् ।
स्वपुत्रसहितश्चैव गङ्गास्नानात् परं सुखम् ॥२८६१ ॥
दरिद्रमोचनं चैति वंशे भाग्याभिवृद्धिदम् ।
पुत्रपौत्रसमृद्धिश्च कौवेरांशेद्भवस्य च ॥२८६२ ॥
पितामहस्य पुण्येन स्वपिता कीर्तिमान सुधीः ।
बहुसोदरयुक्तोऽपि ह्येकभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥२८६३ ॥

2861 - 2863. The paternal grand-father of the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa would be a meritorious person and would visit Ganges along with his son. His poverty would be cured and fortunes would spread in his family. He would obtain sons and grand-sons. Due to the merits of his (the native's) paternal grand-father, his father will earn fame and be intelligent. Although he may have many co-born, he will be left with only one.

मन्दांशगे सुताधीशे कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
पितामहश्च धर्मात्मा कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२८६४ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितामहश्च धर्मकृत् ।
गङ्गायात्राफलं नास्ति शिवलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठावान् ॥२८६५ ॥
भावाध्यायेषु विस्तारं पितामहफलं तथा ।
पूर्वभागे विशेषः स्यान्नाडीयोगे क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥२८६६ ॥

2864 - 2866. Kubera Nadiamsa: (a) Paternal grand-father would be charitable in disposition if the 5th lord is in a Navamsa of Saturn.

(b) Birth in the above-mentioned Nadiamsa's second half would also indicate similar effect. But the paternal grand-father will not visit Ganges. He will instal a Siva Linga.

In the chapter on Bhava, effects have been given in detail in respect of the said relative, particularly for the first half of this Nadiamsa. Yoga effects have also been told in a scattering manner.

कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे सम्पद्दायेऽन्त्यभागके ।
विपन्नक्षत्रदशादौ पितामहमृतिं वदेत् ॥२८६७ ॥
जन्मादिद्वादशाब्दान्ते षोडशाब्दाद्द्विवत्सरे ।
पितामहस्य निर्याणं ज्येष्ठ भ्रातृविवाहके ॥२८६८ ॥

2867 - 2868. Kubera Nadiamsa - First Half: Death of paternal grand-father will occur in the end of the 2nd dasa or in the beginning of the 3rd dasa of the native. From birth till the end of the 12th year (i.e. before the 12th year) or within 2 years following 16th year of age of the native, death of paternal grand-father will occur and marriage to older co-born will take place.

पाठान्तरे —
कुबेरांशोत्तरे भागे जातरयोद्वाहतः परम् ।
जन्मादिद्वादशे वर्षे ज्येष्ठ भ्राता विवाहित ॥२८६९ ॥

2869. According to another authority after the marriage of the native of second half of Kubera Nadiamsa ..... Before the 12th year of the subject, his older brother will get married.

Notes: The first line is independent of the 2nd line. Its instruction is incomplete. The 2nd line of the verse suggests the time of marriage of older brother.

अथवा षोडशाब्दे वा तत्पूर्वे मनुवत्सरे ।
पितामहस्थानगते च राहौ
तदीश्वरे स्वोच्चगते बलाढ्ये
शुभान्विते शोभनदृष्टियुक्ते ।
नरो भवेदामरणान्तसौख्यः ॥२८७० ॥

2870. (a) Either in the 16th year or the 14th year of the subject (his paternal grand-father would die).

(b) The native will enjoy happiness throughout his life in the following case. Rahu should be in the 5th house (in Scorpio). His dispositor (Mars)

should be in strength with exaltation (in Capricorn), in the company of and aspect to benefics.

Notes: (a) This part of the verse is incomplete. It suggests the time of death of grand-father.

पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे केसरीयोगसंयुते।
कुबेरांशे प्रजातस्य जनकश्च सुभाग्यवान् ॥२८७१ ॥
शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं दारिद्येण च कर्शितः।
पश्चात् सौख्यमवाप्नोति गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥२८७२ ॥

2871 - 2872. The lord of the 9th, viz. Jupiter, should be involved in Kesari Yoga. As a result, the father of the native of Kubera Nadiamsa (Cancer ascendant) will enjoy good fortunes. Prior to the birth of the native, he would be emaciated due to poverty. Afterwards, he will be happy and his family will receive the blessings of the goddess of wealth.

स्वपिता श्यामवर्णश्च स्थूलकर्णः सुबुद्धिमान्।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२८७३ ॥
वैदिकाचारवान्नित्यं स्वसुतस्थापको भुवि।
स्वपितुर्भ्रातृपुत्रस्तुह्येकश्चातिसुखी भवेत् ॥२८७४ ॥
स्वजातिधर्मकार्येषु निर्णेता च भविष्यति।

2873 - 2874½. Cancer Ascendant - Kubera Nadiamsa: The native's father will be black in complexion and will have stout (or large) ears. He will be highly intelligent, famous in royal service and will honour gods and Brahmins. He will incessantly follow the Vedic codes of conduct, will firmly establish the native (i.e. will contribute to his prosperity) and will be in a position to decide what the men of his race should do (i.e. he would be an eminent social figure).

पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे स्वोच्चे कुजनवांशगे ॥२८७५ ॥
सूर्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे वातरोगप्रपीडितः।
किंचित् कालमनाचारी पश्चाद्वैदिकमार्गकः ॥२८७६ ॥
आदौ शैवप्रियश्चैव पश्चाद्वैदिकवान् सुधीः।
बहुभ्रातृयुतो मानी स्वपितृभ्रातृपोषकः ॥२८७७ ॥
बाल्ये दारिद्यसंयुक्तः स्वभुजार्जितभाग्यवान्।
देशे केरले सञ्चारं विवाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२८७८ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवात् परं सौख्यं पुत्रमूलात् सुभाग्यवान्।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे जनकस्य महत् सुखम् ॥२८७९ ॥
राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिश्च बहुगेहनिवासकृत्।
मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धश्च वनस्थलगतः सुखी ॥२८८० ॥
वनान्तरप्रभुद्वारे कीर्तिमान् बन्धुपोषकः।
सात्त्विको गुणवान् रागी पुरग्रामाग्रणीर्भवेत् ॥२८८१ ॥
उत्तरांशे च जनकः सोदरभ्रातृवैरवान्।
तस्य दोषवशात् क्लेशं रोगी पुत्रवियोगवान् ॥२८८२ ॥
पूर्वभागे क्वचिचैव भ्रातृमूलाद् द्विभार्यके।
विभागकाले सन्तापो जनकस्य न संशयः ॥२८८३ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुजे शुक्रनिरीक्षिते।
मध्ये बन्धुविरोधेन राजोपद्रववान् पिता ॥२८८४ ॥
गार्ग्यः —
धनञ्जयांशे जनकस्य सौख्यं
पुत्रोत्सवानन्तरभाग्यवृद्धिम्।
सुभ्रातृवृद्धिं मुनयो वदन्ति
वनान्तरे पुरे निवासम् ॥२८८५ ॥
नानादेशप्रसिद्धश्च बहुव्यापारवान् पिता।
सन्मार्गवृत्ति निरतः कालान्तरसुभाग्यवान् ॥२८८६ ॥
गुरुद्वयप्रियो ज्ञानी सदाशिवपुराणवित्।
जनकस्य फलं विन्द्यात् कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२८८७ ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे राहौ यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते।
स्वपिता गुरुनिन्दावान् गुरुदृष्टिविवर्जिते ॥२८८८ ॥

2875 - 2888. The undermentioned effects would occur to the father of one born in Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant.

(a) Jupiter in Martian Navamsa: Note if the 9th lord Jupiter is aspected by Saturn and occupies a Navamsa of Mars. Then the father of the said native would be troubled by windy diseases. For some time, he would take to unorthodox ways and later on shift to the Vedic path. Initially he would be fond of Saivites (i.e. the followers of the school of Lord Siva) and then follow Vedic codes of conduct. He would be very intelligent, would have many brothers, be honourable and would patronise his coborn. During his childhood he would be in the grip of poverty and would gather wealth by his own efforts. He would wander in the region of Kerala and be happy after marriage. Following the birth of a son, his happiness would increase. His fortunes would improve through his son.

(b) 2nd Half of Kubera Nadiamsa: The father of the native of second half of Dhananjaya Nadi-

amsa would be greatly happy. He would attain much fame in royal circle and would live in many houses. In between, his fortunes would increase and he will be happy in a forest region. His fame would increase through the king of another forest region. He would patronize his kinsfolk, be gentle, virtuous, passionate and be a chief person of a town or village. He would be inimical to his co-born and as a consequence be in grief. He would incur diseases and suffer separation from his son.

(c) 1st Half of Kubera Nadiamsa: The father of the subject belonging to the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa would be somewhat grieved on account of enmity with co-born and would have two wives. At the time of family property division, he would be distressed (i.e. be at a disadvantage).

(d) Mars Aspected by Venus: If birth be in the 1st half of Kubera Nadiamsa while Mars is in aspect to Venus, the native's father would incur enmity with his kinsfolk in the middle of his life and be troubled by royal wrath.

(e) Dhananjaya (Kubera) Nadiamsa: According to sage Garga, the father of the subject of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa (apparently applicable to either half) would receive following effects. He would be happy whose prosperity would increase following the birth of a son (or the native). His co-born would prosper. He would live in a town or village between forests, would be famous in many countries and would have varied kinds of business activities. He would be attached to a gentle path of living and would make his fortunes after some interval (or initial debacles). He would have two loving preceptors, be honourable and be an expert in Siva Purana.

(f) If Rahu is in the 5th without Jupiter's aspect, the native's father would blame his preceptors.

पितृस्थानाद्गुरुस्थानं पञ्चमं मनुरब्रबीत् ।
तत्र राहुश्च केतुर्वा स्वपित्रोश्च गुरुद्वयम् ॥२८८९ ॥

2889. One's 5th house deals with the preceptor of his father for it is the 9th from the 9th. Rahu or Ketu in the 5th house of the native denotes that his father will have two preceptors.

Notes: The 9th house denotes one's preceptor or Guru who initiates him spiritually or otherwise for gathering knowledge. From this verse we can formulate a principle that Rahu or Ketu in the 9th will cause two preceptors to the native.

वेदान्तशास्त्रतत्त्वज्ञो धीरः शिवपुराणवित् ।
कौबेरांशे पितृव्यस्य पुत्रोऽपि ज्ञानवान् भवेत् ॥२८९० ॥
पितृव्याधिपतौ शुक्रे यावद्बिन्दुभिरन्विते ।
तावत् सङ्ख्यापितृव्याश्च दीर्घायुषा भवन्ति हि ॥२८९१ ॥

2890 - 2891. (a) Rahu or Ketu in the 5th indicates that one's father will be an expert in Vedas and Philosophy. He will be bold and an expert in Siva Purana.

(b) The native's paternal uncle's son will be a person of wisdom.

(c) Such number of paternal uncles will be long-lived as the number of Bindus in the Ashtaka varga of Venus, the ruler of the house paternal uncles (the 11th, Taurus).

काश्यपः —
गतेऽन्यदेशंजनके जायते पितृसोदरः ।
मेषाद्यंशभुक्तसङ्ख्याः पितृव्याश्च भवन्ति हि ॥२८९२ ॥

2892. (a) According to sage Kasyapa, the native's father and paternal uncles (i.e. father's brothers) will live in distant lands.

(b) The number of paternal uncles will correspond to the Navamsas past from Aries.

Notes: (b) As regards the number of paternal uncles, sage Kasyapa implies use of the position of Venus in Navamsa. That is, the number of Navamsas covered by Venus from Aries in Navamsa will indicate the number of co-born the native's father will have. For Cancer ascendant, Venus is the lord of the 11th which is the 3rd from 9th.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ।
मुनिसङ्ख्याः पितृव्याश्च ऋतुसङ्ख्याथवा स्मृताः ॥२८९३ ॥
एका पितृष्वसा चैव ह्यपुत्रासा त्वमङ्गली ।
सदा क्लेशवती चैव बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥२८९४ ॥

2893 - 2894. The native of first half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, will have 7 paternal uncles or 6 uncles and one paternal aunt. The said aunt will be childless and be inauspicious (i.e. will become a widow early). She will be ever in troubles and will live for a long time.

ग्रन्थान्तरे —
पितृष्वसा सदा क्लिष्टा तद्भर्ता पापचेतनः ।

पुत्रशोकवती चैव पुत्रिकाशोक संयुता ॥२८९५ ॥

2895. According to another authority, paternal aunt will be ever in troubles. Her husband will perform sinful deeds. She will be grieved on account of loss of son and loss of daughter.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य भगिनीद्वयवान् पिता।
एका वैधव्यमाप्नोति ह्येका पुत्रवती भवेत् ॥२८९६॥
भावाध्यायेषु विस्तारं पितृव्यस्य फलं वदेत्।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे पितृव्यैकाश्चिरायुषः ॥२८९७॥
स्वपिता मध्यमायुश्च पितृव्यैकस्तथा भवेत्।
तीर्थयात्रामवाप्नोति पितृव्यैकअपुत्रकः ॥२८९८॥

2896 - 2898. (a) The father of the native of later half of the subject Nadiamsa will have two sisters. One will become a widow and another be endowed with sons. In the chapter on "Bhava" effects concerning paternal uncles have been stated in detail.

(b) In case of birth in first half of the subject Nadiamsa, one paternal uncle will be long-lived. The native's father will have medium life-span. So also another paternal uncle. Visits to pilgrim centers are also indicated (for them). Another paternal uncle will be childless.

पितृव्यौ द्वौ भवेतां वा ह्येको वा भवति ध्रुवम्।
अपत्नीकस्तथा विन्द्याद्वार्धके पितृसोदरः ॥२८९९॥

2899. Paternal uncles could be two, or surely one, for the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa. In case of birth in first half of this Nadiamsa, paternal uncle will be unmarried.

पितृव्यभावान्मदने स्वर्भानौ शशिजांशके।
पितृव्यभार्या चोन्मादं पूर्वपापस्य हेतुना ॥२९००॥

2900. Rahu should be in the 7th from the house of paternal uncle, and should be in Mercury's Navamsa. As a result, the wife of the native's paternal uncle will be mad due to sins of previous birth.

Notes: The 11th rules one's paternal uncle. 7th from there is 5th from ascendant. Hence Rahu should be in Scorpio in this case. Placed in Scorpio 6° 40' through 10° he can obtain Virgo Navamsa ruled by Mercury.

सर्वज्येष्ठः पितृव्यश्च कुबेरांशे दरिद्रवान्।
बहुपुत्रा भविष्यन्ति द्विभार्यश्चैकपुत्रकः ॥२९०१॥
सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यस्य ह्यनुजश्च सुपुत्रवान्।
तद्भ्राता पापकर्मात्मा कोपीवाधिकशोकवान् ॥२९०२॥
कामी सर्वज्ञवान् रागी मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धिमान्।
तान्त्रिकाचारदोषेण दारिद्यं वार्द्धके व्यथाम् ॥२९०३॥
पितृव्याणां च यः कश्चिद् द्विभार्यापुत्रपुत्रिमान्।
वन्ध्या युक्तो मृतिं चैति ह्यायुषान्तं सुसौख्यवान् ॥२९०४॥
सर्वजेष्ठपितृव्यस्तु भ्रातृद्वेषी सुवञ्चकः।
तस्य पापवशात् क्लेशं वार्द्धके भाग्यनाशनम् ॥२९०५॥
पुत्रमूलादनर्थं स्यात् स्थानच्युतिमनोव्यथे।
भावाध्याये पितृव्यस्यदशामार्गे विशेषतः ॥२९०६॥
विस्तारेण फलं प्रोक्तं नाडीयोगे क्वचित् क्वचित्।

2901 - 2906½. The eldest paternal uncle of the native of Kubera Nadiamsa will be indigent. He will have many sons, two wives and one son (through the second wife). The brother next to him (i.e. 2nd uncle) will have prosperous children. Yet the next to him (i.e. 3rd uncle) will indulge in sinful deeds, be irascible and will incur much grief. He will be lustful and a knower of all, be passionate and will in between have increased fortunes. Due to Tantrik activities, he will be in poverty and in his old age will be distressed. Out of paternal uncles, this particular one will have two wives and will have sons and daughters. He will be happy throughout his life. The eldest uncle will hate his coborn and will be a great cheat. Due to his sins, he will be in grief and his fortunes will be destroyed in his old age. He will incur evils due to his sons, will lose his position and be mentally distressed. Using Dasa periods, the chapter on Bhava extensively deals with this aspect apart from some clues with Nadiamsa.

मातृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे सार्धग्रहसमन्विते ॥२९०७॥
भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च।
माता गुणवती पूता भर्तृप्रीतियुता सदा ॥२९०८॥
बहुपुत्रीसमेता च भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता।
सुवस्त्रभूषणैर्युक्ता किंचिद्रोगशरीरिणी ॥२९०९॥

2907 - 2909. Mother: The lord of the 4th, Venus, joining a planet with strength and receiving the aspect of the 9th lord (Jupiter), will cause a virtuous mother to the native of Kubera Nadiamsa (Cancer ascendant). She will be pure and will ever

receive the affection of her husband. She will have many daughters and be endowed with brothers, sisters, classic robes and ornaments. She will be somewhat sickly.

Notes: In verse 2907, "Saargha (Sa + Argha) graha" is translated as a planet with strength. "Argha" is value or worth. A planet with value means a planet with strength. Hence Venus is required to be with a strong planet.

धनञ्जयांशे भृगुजे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
सदा सौख्यवती माता भर्तृपूर्वं मरिष्यति ॥२९१० ॥

2910. The mother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will ever be happy and will pre-decease her husband if Venus joins Mars.

मातुलाधिपतौ जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ।
कारके भृगुसंयुक्ते दीर्घायुश्चैकमातुलः ॥२९११ ॥

2911. Jupiter, the planet ruling the house of maternal uncles, should be in aspect to Saturn and Mars while the signifying planet (Mercury) is with Venus. As a result one of the maternal uncles of the native will enjoy longevity.

कुबेरांशे मातुलः स्याद्बाल्ये सौख्ययुतः सुखी ।
दारिद्यक्लेशवांश्चान्त्ये स्वल्पसन्तानवान् भवेत् ॥२९१२ ॥
मातृष्वसा पुत्रवती भर्तृभाग्ययुता सदा ।
धनञ्जयांशे जननी त्वेकभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥२९१३ ॥
नेत्ररोगी सदा क्लेशी गुणवान् भाग्यवान् भवेत् ।
स्फुटाक्षमातुलश्चैव कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९१४ ॥
मातृष्वसा भाग्यवती पुत्रीपुत्र युता भवेत् ।
मातामहाधिपे सौम्ये शुक्राङ्गारकसंयुते ।
मातामहस्य गार्हस्थ्यं मातुलस्य दरिद्रताम् ॥२९१५ ॥
मातामहः भ्रातृजनैर्विरोधं
दारिद्ययुक्तोऽपि च मातुलश्च ।
तत्कर्मदोषेण भवेद्दरिद्रतां
धनञ्जयांशे मुनयो वदन्ति ॥२९१६ ॥

2912 - 2916. (a) The maternal uncle of the native of Kubera Nadiamsa will in his childhood be happy. In the end he will incur poverty and grief. He will have limited progeny.

(b) The native's maternal aunt will be endowed with sons and be fortunate in respect of her husband.

(c) The mother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamśa will have one brother. He will have eye diseases, be ever in grief, virtuous and fortunate. He will have strange (or bright) eyes.

(d) The sister of the native's mother will be fortunate, be endowed with sons and daughters.

(e) Mercury ruling the house of materna grand-father (i.e. Gemini which is 12th from Cancer ascendant) should be in the company of Venus and Mars. As a result the said relative will be a householder (fulfilling one of the 4 Asrama Dharmas prescribed by Hindu scriptures) while a maternal uncle will be indigent. The said grand-father will have enmity with his coborn and due to his sins, the maternal uncle will be in poverty.

उत्तरांशे मातुलश्च धनिकः कीर्तिमान् भवेत् ।
मातृष्वसा च दारिद्रयं तत्पुत्रो वा न संशय ॥२९१७ ॥
मातामहादिवंशस्य भावाध्याये सुविस्तरम् ।
सोदरस्य फलं वक्ष्ये कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९१८ ॥

2917 - 2918. The maternal uncle of the subject of the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa will be rich and famous. Maternal aunt and her son will be poor. Effects relating to the family of maternal grand-father have been detailed in the chapter on "Bhava" while narrated below are effects concerning co-born of the subject.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये तद्भावे केतुसंस्थिते ।
कारके स्वोच्चराशिस्थे दशसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः ॥२९१९ ॥
अथ वा रुद्रसङ्ख्याश्च कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
पञ्चसङ्ख्याश्चायुष्मन्तो वेदसङ्ख्यास्तथैव च ॥२९२० ॥

2919 - 2920. Co-born: The lord of the 3rd, Mercury, being in the 3rd along with Ketu while significator Mars is in exaltation, indicates that the subject of Kubera Nadiamsa will have 10 or 11 co-born. 4 or 5 of them will be endowed with long lives.

Notes: Mercury (along with Ketu) should be in the 3rd Arudha Pada instead of 3rd house according to another version.

धनञ्जयांशे जातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता द्विभार्यकः ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतस्थाने पापाक्रान्ते प्रजायते ॥२९२१ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे जातश्चेदेको वन्ध्यापतिर्भवेत् ।
ज्येष्ठ भ्राता पापयुक्तः पुरा ब्राह्मणशापवान् ॥२९२२ ॥

सर्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृनाथे नीचांशे कुजसंयुते।
जन्मान्तरे विप्रपत्नी सङ्गदोषी भवेन्नरः ॥२९२३॥
तस्य पापवशाद्भार्या पुत्राभावा प्रचक्षते।
श्वशुरश्चेन्महापापी पिण्डादी नात्र संशय ॥२९२४॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ भावनाथे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते।
द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च रोगी मातृप्रियो भवेत् ॥२९२५॥
पितृप्रियश्च सन्तोषी वेश्यास्त्री सङ्गपापवान्।
दत्तपुत्रयुतश्चैव महारोगेण कर्शितः ॥२९२६॥

2921 - 2926. (a) The elder brother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will have two wives.

(b) Malefics in the 11th will give a barren wife to elder brother. He will be sinful due to curse of Brahmins in previous birth.

(c) The 11th lord (Venus) joining Mars (in one sign) and begetting debilitation Navamsa (Virgo) would be inflicted by the blemish caused by union with a Brahmin woman in a previous birth. Due to that sin, (i.e. due to such an afflicted Venus), his wife will be childless (in the current birth). His father-in-law will be a great sinner and will not receive oblations after his death.

(d) If the 11th lord (Venus) is in aspect to Jupiter, the elder brother will be skilful in gathering wealth, and be dear to his parents. But he will be sickly. He will be endowed with happiness, will have liaison with prostitutes, will adopt a son and be emaciated due to a great disease.

धनञ्जयांशे जातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता च दत्तवान्।
पुत्रस्वीकारमाप्नोति ज्येष्ठभ्राता तथैव च ॥२९२७॥
कन्यांशकगते राहौ भार्गवेण समन्विते।
धनञ्जयांशे जातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता अपुत्रकः ॥२९२८॥
एको मृतप्रजायुक्तो धूर्तभार्यासमन्वितः।
एकपुत्रयुतश्चैव सदा पुत्रविचारवान्।
कालान्तरे दत्तपुत्रो राजसप्रकृतिर्भवेत ॥२९२९॥

2927 - 2929. (a) The elder brother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will adopt a male issue.

(b) Rahu being in association with Venus and being in Virgo Navamsa denotes that one elder brother will be childless while another will obtain dead children. He will have a wicked wife, will have one son and be ever in sadness on account of progeny.

कटकलग्ने कुबेरांशः

कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुबेरांशसमुद्भवः।
द्विसोदरयुतो वाग्मी पुत्रस्वीकारवान् भवेत् ॥२९३०॥
सर्वज्येष्ठसुतश्चैव ह्यगम्यागमनोत्सुकः।
कालान्तरे च तद्रोगं स्वपितामहहेतुना ॥२९३१॥
तस्य दोषोपशान्त्यर्थं सेतुस्नानं विनिर्दिशेत्।
कुटुम्बेन युतश्चैव शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥२९३२॥
तिलदानं प्रकुर्वीत सर्वज्येष्ठसुतस्य च।
आयुरारोग्यसन्तानं लभते नात्र संशयः ॥२९३३॥
एकश्च भ्रातृसन्तानवृद्ध्यर्थं भानुवासरे।
सेतुमूले मृतश्चेति पुत्रीमांश्च न संशयः ॥२९३४॥

2930 - 2934. One born in Kubera Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, Aquarius Navamsa, will have two brothers, be eloquent in speech and will have an adopted issue. The eldest son (of the family) will be enthusiastic in treading impeccable paths. After some time, he will fall sick due to sins of paternal grand-father. To overcome this blemish, dips in Setu should be undertaken. He will be endowed with family. Donation of sesamum should also be done. Following these, he will enjoy health and progeny. For obtaining progeny to another co-born, on a Sunday ..... death in Setu ... and he will obtain daughters.

Notes: There are some interruptions and interpolations in these verses and the rendering is after eliminating doubtful additions.

In verse 2934, the useful suggestion is that another brother will be childless in the initial stages, and will obtain female issues after some rituals. This verse can be linked to the following three verses.

मनुः —
कुबेरांशे कनिष्ठस्तु कश्चित् सन्तानविघ्नवान्।
तस्य दोषोपशान्त्यर्थं सेतौ भानुव्रतं चरेत् ॥२९३५॥
माघमासे भानुवारे सप्तमीतिथिसंयुते।
अर्कस्य प्रतिमां दद्यात् काञ्चनी वस्त्रसंयुताम् ॥२९३६॥
तिलदानं प्रकुर्वीत शतब्राह्मणभोजनम्।
पश्चात् सन्तानमाप्नोति दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥२९३७॥

2935 - 2937. The last brother of all will have some obstacles in begetting progeny. To overcome this blemish, vows to Sun God on a Sunday coin-

ciding with Magha Saptami should be maintained in Setu. A golden image of the Sun god, with suitable robes should be worshipped. Donation of sesamum should be undertaken and a hundred Brahmins should be fed. Following these rituals, he will obtain long-living progeny.

तथाभावी दत्तपुत्रो दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ।
कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे सोदरश्च द्विभार्यकः ॥२९३८ ॥
एकभार्यो पुत्रयुक्तो द्विभार्यो दत्तपुत्रवान् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे बालकौ द्वौ च नश्यतः ॥२९३९ ॥
सहोदरीद्वयं विन्द्याद्बाल्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
भगिन्यौ द्वे चिरायुष्ये एका रोगवती भवेत् ॥२९४० ॥
एका दारिद्यमाप्नोति जायेते यमलौ सुतौ ।
जायेतां द्वे च सोदर्यौ पुत्रपुत्रीसमन्विते ॥२९४१ ॥
किंचिद्भ्रातृफलं वक्ष्ये कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
रक्तवर्ण शरीरी च बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥२९४२ ॥
पश्चात्तपस्वी ज्ञानी च शिवपूजाग्रणीर्भवेत् ।
पुराणधर्मश्रोता च बाल्ये मातृप्रियः सुखी ॥२९४३ ॥
उत्कृष्टधर्मवान्नित्यं वैदिकाचार संयुतः
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं च ह्यल्पपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥२९४४ ॥
भ्रातृशोकेन सन्तप्तः ह्यन्तःकापट्ययुक्तिमान् ।
कंचित्कालमस्वतन्त्रः पश्चात् स्वातन्त्र्यभाग्यवान् ॥२९४५ ॥
श्रीयुक्तश्च महाभोगी धूर्तस्त्रीनायको भवेत् ।
तद्दारवंशे पापात्मा पाषण्डाचारतत्परः ॥२९४६ ॥

2938 - 2946. (a) His (brother's) adopted son will be long-lived.

(b) The brother of the native of former half of Kubera Nadiamsa will have two wives. One wife will have sons and the second one will adopt progeny.

(c) In case of birth in former half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, the brother will have two sons.

(d) Two of the native's sisters will be inflicted by infant mortality. Two sisters will be long-lived. One will be sickly. Another will be in poverty and will have twin-sons. His sisters will have sons and daughters.

(e) Some effects concerning co-born of one of Kubera Nadiamsa are stated below. His brother will be blood-red in complexion and will be wicked in childhood. Afterwards he will perform penance and be endowed with wisdom. He will be the best among worshippers of Lord Siva and be an excellent donor. He will follow Vedic conduct. He will have many dead children and limited progeny. He will be grieved due to loss of co-born, be inwardly cunning, be independent for some time and will make fortunes on his own. He will be wealthy, will enjoy much pleasures, and be the husband of a wicked woman. His in-laws will be sinful and hypocritic.

काश्यपः —
कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुम्भराश्यंशजस्तथा ।
सहोदरभ्रातृभार्यावंशे पापबहुत्ववान् ॥२९४७ ॥
तस्य पापवशाद्भ्रातां पुत्राभावो मृतप्रजः ।
भ्रातृणां चैव सर्वेषां भार्यावंशस्य लक्षणम् ॥२९४८ ॥

2947 - 2948. Aquarius Navamsa: As per sage Kasyapa, the ascendant being Cancer with Aquarius Navamsa, while the Moon is also in the sign Aquarius and in Aquarius Navamsa, will cause many sins in the in-laws' family of the native's brother. Because of those sins, the brother will be childless and will obtain dead children.

दारस्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चे वा मकरांशगे ।
उद्वाहमेको लभते कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९४९ ॥
सम्पद्दाये विवाहः स्याद्बहुस्त्री सङ्गवान् भवेत् ।
गूढकामातुरः श्रीमान् दारेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ॥२९५० ॥
पञ्चत्रिंशाब्दपर्यन्तं गूढकामातुरः सुखी ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे कुबेरांशे पञ्चचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥२९५१ ॥
जन्मादिविंशतेः पश्चात् परस्त्रीसङ्गदोषवान् ।
कामस्थानं गते शुक्रे भृसुतेन समन्विते ॥२९५२ ॥
बहुकामातुरश्चैव ह्यसौ पापयुतो भवेत् ।
तत्र सौम्ये कुबेरांशे वार्धके नष्टवीर्यवान् ॥२९५३ ॥
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं चैव मध्ये मध्ये क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे शुक्रे ह्युष्णरोगयुतो भवेत् ॥२९५४ ॥
वीर्यनाशमवाप्नोति कामवृद्धिं क्वचित् क्वचित्
स्वभार्या श्यामवर्णा स्यादल्पभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥२९५५ ॥
बहुसोदरियुक्ता च बहुकालं समुङ्गली ।

2949 - 2955½. Cancer Ascendant - Kubera Nadiamsa: (a) One born in this part of the zodiac with Saturn in his exaltation sign, or in Capricorn Navamsa will have only one marriage. His marriage will occur in his 2nd dasa. He will have

liaison with many women and be secretively lustful. He will be rich if the 7th lord Saturn is exalted. The said lustful disposition will exist upto the age of 35. According to another authority it will be upto the age of 45. After the age of 20, he will join others' women.

(b) Venus & Mars in Aries: Venus in the 10th (in Aries) in the company of Mars will make one highly libidinous. He will be sinful (due to illicit associations).

(c) Mercury & Mars in Aries: Mercury therein (i.e. in Aries, along with Mars) will cause loss of semen in old age. Because of that, the person will occasionally be in distress.

(d) Venus in Scorpio: Venus in the 5th from the ascendant (i.e. in Scorpio) will cause diseases generated by heat. The person will incur loss of semen and his lustfulness will somewhat increase. His wife will be dark in complexion and will have limited number of brothers and many sisters. The native will live for a long time.

कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुबेरांशोद्‌भवस्य च ॥२९५६ ॥
श्वशुरः स्यालकश्चैव पापदारिद्र्यसंयुतौ ।
स्यालकस्यविशेषः स्यादगम्यागमनोत्सुकः ॥२९५७ ॥
अल्पसन्तानमाप्नोति स्यालकस्य फलं स्मृतम् ।
पुत्रस्थानाधिपे भौमे कुम्भांशे गुरुवीक्षिते ॥२९५८ ॥
धनञ्जयांशे ज़ातस्तु बहुपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
पुत्रमध्ये त्वेककस्तु दरिद्रश्चाल्पुत्रवान् ॥२९५९ ॥
विवाहानन्तरं कश्चिक्लिङ्गग्रन्थिव्रणान्मृतः
पुत्रस्थानाधिपे भौमे शनिसंयुक्तवीक्षिते ॥२९६० ॥
स्वपुत्रौ द्वौ द्विभार्यौ च ह्येको शङ्काप्रपीडितः ।
द्विभार्यो ह्येकभार्यो वा कुबेरांश समुद्‌भवः ॥२९६१ ॥

2956 - 2961. (a) The native's father-in-law and brother-in-law, particularly the latter, will incur penury. He (i.e. brother-in-law) will be enthusiastic of going to impeccable places and will have limited number of children.

(b) The lord of the 5th, Mars, in aspect to Jupiter and obtaining Aquarius Navamsa will give many sons to the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa. One of his sons will incur poverty and will have limited number of issues. The native will die following marriage due to ulcers of blood tubes of genital organ.

(c) If the 5th lord Mars is aspected by or associated with Saturn, the native will have two sons and two wives. One of the wives will be of doubtful disposition. One born in Kubera Nadiamsa, may have one wife or two wives, i.e. the possibility of two wives is also there.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु ग्रहपीडाप्रपीडितः ।
उत्तरांशे सुतारिष्टबाहुल्यं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥२९६२ ॥
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति स्वपितुः पापहेतुना ।
पुत्र नाशनिवृत्यर्थं सेतुस्नानं समाचरेत् ॥२९६३ ॥
तिलदानं रोगहरं तीर्थाचरणमादिशेत् ।
क्षीराभिषेकं गोदानं तिल धेनुं तथैव च ॥२९६४ ॥
कुर्याद्रामेश्वरे दानं सुतशङ्कानिवारणम् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ॥२९६५ ॥
द्विपुत्रो धनिकः श्रीमान् कलत्रद्वयवान् भवेत् ।
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे पापे यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते ॥२९६६ ॥
दत्तपुत्रद्वयोर्मध्य एको भाग्योत्तमोत्तमः ।
इतरो भाग्ययुक्तस्तु गार्हस्थ्ये धनवान् भवेत् ॥२९६७ ॥
पुत्रशोकफलप्राप्तिर्वार्धके च न संशयः ।
मध्यपादे त्विदं सत्यं कुबेरांशोद्‌भवस्य च ॥२९६८ ॥

2962 - 2968. (a) The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will incur planetary evils.

(b) One belonging to 2nd half will have many blemishes concerning progeny.

(c) In case of birth in first half, fear of destruction of progeny will exist to some extent, due to sins committed by his father. To ward off this evil, bathing in Setu should be done. Donation of sesamum will destroy diseases. Ritual bath offered to (the prescribed) deity with milk, and gifting of a cow and sesamum in Ramesvaram will vanish the blemishes in question.

(d) The native of Cancer ascendant, Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, 1st half, will have two sons, be wealthy and will have two wives.

(e) Kubera Nadiamsa - Cancer Ascendant: Should there be a malefic in the 5th, he will have two adopted sons out of whom one will enjoy excellent fortunes. The other one will be fortunate (of a moderate order), be a householder and be wealthy. The native will in his old age incur grief on account of loss of progeny.

Notes: (e) "Madhya Pade" in the last line of sloka 2968 defies proper application.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे राहौ तत्पदाष्टमगे शनौ ।
पुत्रस्तु भ्रान्तिमाप्नोति पुत्रिकाक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥२९६९ ॥

2969. Rahu in the 5th house from the ascendant while Saturn is in the 8th house will cause wandering disposition to the native's son. The native's daughter will be in grief.

भावाष्टवर्गे विस्तारं स्वपुत्रफलनिर्णयम् ।
नाडीग्रन्थे क्वचिच्चेति लक्षणानि विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२९७० ॥

2970. With the help of Ashtaka Varga, results concerning the native's son be elaborately decided. Nadi texts somewhat explain these.

ग्रहांश स्थितरीत्या च लग्नांशे कुम्भसंस्थिते ।
तदीशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे योगवान् रोगवान् भवेत् ॥२९७१ ॥

2971. Cancer rising with Aquarius Navamsa while the ascendant lord (Moon) is in his exaltation sign will cause prosperity and diseases.

Notes: The term "Grahamsa Stita Reetya" meaning "according to the Navamsa positions of planets" does not have a proper link with the conditions stipulated in the sloka.

विलग्नारूढगे शुक्र भाग्येशेन निरीक्षिते ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कामी गुप्तधनाढ्यवान् ॥२९७२ ॥

2972. One born in the first half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa while Venus is in the Arudha Pada of the ascendant with the aspect of Jupiter, the 9th lord, will be lustful and will own hidden wealth.

विलग्नांशकगे भौमे षष्ठेशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे ।
लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टे रोगी दुर्बलदेहवान् ॥२९७३ ॥
त्रिशंद्वर्षात् परं चेति देहे मेहविकारवान् ।
अग्निमान्द्यं च लभते ह्यङ्गरोगप्रपीडितः ॥२९७४ ॥

2973 - 2974. Mars in the Navamsa ascendant while the 6th lord from the ascendant Cancer (i.e. Jupiter) is in an angle in aspect to the Moon will cause an emaciated body. After the age of 20, the person will incur urinary troubles, dyspepsia and disorders of limbs.

कामारूढपदे मन्दे कर्मेशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।
सत्कर्मपूजा विघ्नं च कोपी गुप्तधनाढ्यवान् ॥२९७५ ॥

2975. With the 10th lord (Mars) aspected by Jupiter as the Arudha Pada of the 7th is occupied by Saturn, the subject will face obstacles to his good deeds and worship. He will be irascible and will possess hidden wealth.

गुप्तद्रव्यः सुभूषाढ्यः कुलीरे गुरुसंस्थिते ।
कुम्भांशगे प्रजातस्तु वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥२९७६ ॥

2976. For a native of Cancer ascendant, the planet Jupiter in exaltation in the sign Cancer, with Aquarius Navamsa will give hidden wealth, rich ornaments and a physique prone to windy imbalances.

यस्य जन्मसमये शशिलग्नात्
सद्ग्रहो यदि च कर्मणि स्थितः ।
तस्य कीर्तिरमला भुवि तिष्ठे–
दायुषोऽन्तमविनाशितसम्पत् ॥२९७७ ॥

2977. He who has a benefic in the 10th from the Moon at the time of birth will possess flawless fame and wealth that will remain indestructible till the end of his life.

Notes: This Yoga is popularly known as Amala Yoga. There are authorities who prefer Amala Yoga from the Moon rather than the one from the ascendant.

केसरीयोगजातस्तु कुलीरांशे धनी भवेत् ।
चन्द्रे पापयुते दृष्टे ह्यन्तः कपटवान् सदा ॥२९७८ ॥

2978. The native of Kubera Nadiamsa with Kesari Yoga will be wealthy. A malefic aspecting or occupying an angle will produce inwardly cunning disposition.

Notes: "Kuliramse" (referring to Cancer Navamsa) in the first line should read as "Kuberamse" meaning Kubera Nadiamsa.

जन्मसम्पद्विपत्क्षेमदशायां च यथोत्तरम् ।
भाग्यवृद्धिमवाप्नोति प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषतः ॥२९७९ ॥
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये प्रत्यग्दाये घने स्थिते ।
जननी मृतिमाप्नोति मकरे पितृमारकम् ॥२९८० ॥
ततः पश्चाद्भातृशोकं पितृव्यारिष्टसंभवम् ।
ज्ञातिवर्गे मृतिं चैव षट्त्रिंशाब्दात् परं वदेत् ॥२९८१ ॥
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
पितामहस्य निर्याणं विपद्दाये भविष्यति ॥२९८२ ॥

सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यस्य मारकं च ततः परम्।
विपद्दाये कुलीरांशे सिंह्मदौ नात्रसंशयः ॥२९८३॥
मकरे वृषभे सिंहे तुलायां तत्त्रिकोणगे।
अतीव क्लेश कालः स्यात् स्फुटयोंग गते शनौ ॥२९८४॥
क्षामक्षोभादिकार्याणि देशाधिपतिनाशनम्।
सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यादौ विपद्दाये शुभाधिकम् ॥२९८५॥
जनकस्य सुतप्राप्तिः क्षेमदाये विशेषतः।
लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे मन्दे निशाकरनिरीक्षिते ॥२९८६॥
अम्महोदररोगाच्च जनकस्य मृतिं वदेत्।
पित्रार्जितधनप्राप्तिः प्रत्यग्दाये शुभान्तरे ॥२९८७॥
चत्वारिंशात् परं लाभं स्वन्तन्त्रो धनवान् सुधीः
त्रिचत्वारिंशतः पश्चाद्भ्रातृद्वेषकलापवान् ॥२९८८॥
तत्काले कृत्रिमेणैव पुत्रशोके भविष्यति।

2979 - 2988½. Kubera Nadiamsa - Cancer Ascendant: (a) From the first to fourth dasa, the native's fortunes will gradually improve. The 5th dasa will specially increase his fortunes.

(b) Saturn's 2nd round of transit in Leo will cause death of mother. In Capricorn he will destroy father. Following this, the subject will lose his brother and paternal uncle, in that order. After his 36th year, death will occur in the relatives' circle.

(c) Saturn moving in a sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord (i.e. of Saturn himself) or a trine thereof will bring about the death of the native's paternal grand-father, during the 3rd dasa. After this, the eldest of the paternal uncles will quit the world in the native's third dasa with Saturn moving in Leo etc. These apply to Kubera Nadiamsa (read "Kuberamse" meaning Kubera Nadiamsa instead of "Kuliramse" - Cancer Navamsa).

(d) Irrelevant: Saturn's journey in Capricorn, Taurus, Leo and Libra or trines thereof will be a period of intense difficulties. Famine and strife will destroy the king.

(e) The end of 2nd dasa or beginning of 3rd dasa will cause much auspicious effects to the subject. His father will obtain a son in the 4th dasa. (This should be applied to exceptional cases.)

(f) Saturn at birth occupying the 4th from the ascendant Cancer and in aspect to the Moon will cause death of father due to dropsy. The native will obtain paternal wealth in his 5th dasa, in an auspicious planet's sub period.

(g) He will have gains after his 40th year, will become independent, wealthy and intelligent. After the age of 43, he will have clashes with his brother. During that phase he will become shrewd. He will incur grief on account of loss of progeny.

भाग्यारूढपदाधीशे स्वोच्चे भृगुसमन्विते ॥२९८९॥
जन्मप्रभृति सम्पन्नः कुलीरांशे सुभाग्यवान्।
पुत्रस्थानं गते राहौ दशायां पुत्रनाशनम् ॥२९९०॥
विप्लवेन धनच्छेदं पश्चात् सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
विपद्दाये सुत प्राप्तिं त्रयोविंशात् परं लभेत् ॥२९९१॥
कुबेरांशे विपद्दाये ह्यादौ सन्तानलाभवान्।
आमध्यमाद्विपत्तारप्रत्यगृक्षदशावधि ॥२९९२॥
सन्तानोत्पत्ति कालं स्यात् कुबेरांशोद्भवस्यच।
पश्चात् पुत्रश्रियं विन्द्यात् साधनेशदशासुखम् ॥२९९३॥
पुत्रप्राबल्यमाप्नोति कनिष्ठभ्रातृसौख्यवान्।
तत्पुत्रस्य श्रियं विन्द्यात् स्वपुत्रद्वेषसंभवः ॥२९९४॥

2989 - 2994. Kubera Nadiamsa: (a) The lord of the 9th Arudha Pada being in exaltation and being in the company of Venus will give wealth right from birth. The native will be very fortunate.

(b) Should Rahu be in the 5th house, his Dasa will destroy the native's son. He will lose wealth. After these debacles, he will recover his happiness.

(c) His 3rd dasa will give him progeny after 36th year. Or it could be in the beginning of the said dasa. From the middle of the 3rd dasa through the 5th dasa, it will be a phase of obtainment of progeny for the native of Kubera Nadiamsa. Afterwards he will enjoy progeny's wealth. In his 6th dasa he will be happy. His children will be prosperous. His younger brother will cause him happiness and his (i.e. younger brother's) son will earn wealth but be inimical to the native's son.

Notes: (a) "Kuliramse" should read as "Kuberamse" meaning Kubera Nadiamsa.

अष्टमेशदशाकाले फलमेवमुदाहृतम्।
अन्तर्दशादिमार्गेषु फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥२९९५॥

2995. Effects for the dasa of the 8th lord have been stated in such a manner (as at "c" above). More details should be understood with the help of sub periods.

Notes: The 6th dasa referred to above seems to be of Saturn, the lord of the 8th for Cancer ascendant.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे फलनिर्णयमादिशेत् ।
अष्टमाधिपतौ मन्दे स्वोच्चे वा स्वनवांशके ॥२९९६ ॥
लग्नेशे चरराशिस्थे दीर्घायुर्योगमाप्नुयात् ।
कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९९७ ॥
मध्यपूर्णान्तपर्यन्तमायुर्दायं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे सप्ततिः परमायुषः ॥२९९८ ॥
पञ्चाशद्वत्सरादूर्ध्वं चक्रसन्धिः प्रवर्तते ।
देहायासं प्रकुर्वीत तत्काले शान्तिमाचरेत् ॥२९९९ ॥

2996 - 2999. (a) Saturn in his sign of exaltation or in own Navamsa while the ascendant lord is in a movable sign will bless the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, 1st half, Cancer ascendant, with longevity.

(b) Kubera Nadiamsa: Should the Navamsa ascendant fall in Aquarius, life span will range from middle to end of full extent. The full length of life for this native will be 70. After the age of 50, he will incur physical illness for which immediate remedies should be undertaken.

प्रत्यग्दशान्ते कुजभुक्तिकाले
चन्द्रान्तरात्यादिमनोविकारम् ।
स्वदेह कार्श्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
धनञ्जयांशे जनितस्य पुंसः ॥३००० ॥
समीरणांशे तच्छान्तिनिर्णयं च विनिर्दिशेत् ।
स्वर्भानुकुजजीवार्कप्रतिमां कारयेत् पृथक् ॥३००१ ॥
स्वगृह्योक्तविधानेन शान्तिं कुर्योद्विचक्षणः ।
उत्तरांशे कालमृत्युरेकपञ्चाशवत्सरे ॥३००२ ॥
पूर्वांशे ह्यपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।

3000 - 3002½. (a) Mental perturbation will come to pass in the sub period of Mars or in the end of the sub period of the Moon, in the 5th dasa. Physical emaciation will also be experienced by the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa.

(b) Suitable remedies have to be directed to be performed. The images of Rahu, Mars, Jupiter and the Sun separately and remedies be performed as per family tradition.

(c) The native of 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will have timely death at the age of 51. But the one belonging to first half of the said Nadiamsa will face untimely death which should be remedied.

Notes: (b) Reference to Sameerana Nadiamsa is out of context. Neither there is such a zodiacal division.

लग्नात् केन्द्रगते चन्द्रे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे ॥३००३ ॥
सूर्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे दशासंधौ महद्भयम् ।
प्रत्यग्यदशासंधिकाले ह्यपमृत्युस्तथा भवेत् ॥३००४ ॥
उत्तरांशे काल मृत्योर्नाड्योर्द्वयाश्च संदेहः ।
शान्तिकर्माणि सिध्यन्ति ह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३००५ ॥
प्रत्यग्दायान्तरमारभ्य साधनेशस्य भुक्तिषु ।
पूर्वार्धे देहजाड्यं स्यात् कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३००६ ॥

3003 - 3006. (a) First Half - Dhananjaya Nadiamsa: The Moon in Aries, an angle from the ascendant, in aspect to Saturn and begetting Libra Navamsa will instil great fear in the junction of the (5th) dasa. During the junction of 5th dasa, fear of untimely death will persist.

(b) In case of birth in 2nd half, death will be timely (i.e. there will be no fear of untimely death) due to remedial measures.

(c) Kubera Nadiamsa - First Half: The beginning and ending portion of the 5th dasa, or during the sub period representing the 6th dasa (i.e. the 2nd sub period of 5th dasa), the native will incur physical illness.

षष्ठधिपपदे सूर्ये तत्त्रिकोणे शनिस्थिते ।
निशाकरेण संदृष्टे क्षयरोगादितो नरः ॥३००७ ॥

3007. The Sun in the Arudha Pada of the 6th house in aspect to the Moon while Saturn is in a trine from the Sun will cause tuberculosis of the lungs.

Notes: The text uses a strange term "Shashtadhipa Pade" which strictly rendered leads to the Arudha Pada owned by the 6th lord which otherwise is the 6th itself counted from the ascendant. In my view, to make proper sense, it should read as "Shashtarudha Pade" denoting the Arudha Pada obtainable for the 6th house.

उत्तरार्धे दीर्घरोगी कुबेरांशसमुद्भवः
हृद्रोगी हिबुके मन्दे ह्युदरव्याधिसंभवम् ॥३००८ ॥
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ।

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले द्विपञ्चाशात् परं सुखम् ॥३००९ ॥
स्वपुत्रः प्रबलं चैति जातकस्तु सुधर्मकृत् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे पाके जीवे सुखाधिकम् ॥३०१० ॥
स्वान्तर्दशां विना सौख्यं जीवनं स्यान्न संशयः
प्रत्यग्दशान्तमारभ्य पाके जीवस्य भुक्तिषु ॥३०११ ॥
पितृव्योऽरिष्टमाप्नोति स्वपुत्रशिशुनाशनम् ।
धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे सप्ततिः परमायुषः ॥३०१२ ॥
उत्तरांशे ह्येकषष्टिः परमायुश्च विन्दति ।
एकपञ्चाशगे वर्षे ह्येकषष्टिसमेस्तथा ।
अन्त्यात् पूर्वं मृतिं चैति कुबेरांश समुद्भवः ॥३०१४ ॥
काश्यपः—
चन्द्रांशकत्रिकोणेषु मासे निर्याणसंभ्रमम् ।
चरराशिगते चन्द्रे तस्मिन् मासे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३०१४ ॥

3008 - 3014. (a) The native of 2nd half of Kubera Nadiamsa will be sick for long durations of time.

(b) Saturn in the 4th gives heart diseases. Abdominal disorders are also possible with Saturn in the 4th. After some time, good health will prevail.

(c) Effects for the whole of the subject Nadiamsa are now stated. In the dasa of the 9th lord, after the age of 52, happiness will prevail. The native's son will attain prosperity and the native will perform highly charitable deeds.

(d) In case of birth in the 1st half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, the dasa of Jupiter will give much happiness except in the sub period of Jupiter. In the 5th dasa, the sub period of Jupiter will cause evils to father's brother, and loss of one's own grandson.

(e) 70 will be full life-span for a native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, 1st half whereas one born in the later half will live upto 61 or 51 at the maximum.

(f) According to sage Kasyapa, the Sun's transit in a sign equal to the Navamsa occupied by the natal Moon will cause death. At that time, the transit Moon will be in a movable sign.

मनुः—
चन्द्रांशराशिगे सुर्ये तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा यदि ।
कुबेरांशे च निर्याणं पूर्वभागे न संशयः ॥३०१५ ॥

3015. The native of Kubera Nadiamsa, 1st half, will die when the transit Sun arrives the sign represented by the Navamsa of the natal Moon, or a trine thereof, according to Manu.

चन्द्रलग्नाद्व्ययारूढे पापाक्रान्ते प्रजायते ।
लोकान्तरसुखं नास्ति गुरुदृष्टौ क्वचित् क्वचित् ।३०१६ ॥

3016. If the Arudha pada of the 12th house counted from the Moon is occupied by malefics, the native will not be happy. If Jupiter aspects the said Pada, some happiness will exist.

Notes: The text suggests Arudha Pada counted from the Moon which is unheard of. At least in available original Jaimini and Parasari literature, I have not come across such an expression. Hence I have my own doubt about the authenticity of this instruction.

Possibly there is a copying error. The original could have read as "Janmalagnaad vyayaarudhe" (which could have been simply done away with the expression "Vyayaarudhe") instead of "Chandra lagnaad vyayaarudhe".

गजकेसरियोगेन स्वल्पज्ञानयुतो भवेत् ।
फलं लोकान्तराध्याये निर्णयं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥३०१७ ॥
निर्णयं समवाप्नोति कुबेरांश समुद्भवः ।
प्रस्ताराष्टकवर्गेषु फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥३०१८ ॥

3017 - 3018. Gaja Kesari Yoga: This yoga will give the subject some wisdom. Results have to be ensured based on the chapter "Lokaantara" (relating to the "other world", following death). Details should be told with the help of Prastara Ashtaka Varga for the native of Kubera Nadiamsa.

चरलग्ने क्षमांशः ।
सिंहे क्षमांशगे सूर्ये पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥३०१९ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशः स्यात् पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ।
वनान्तरे पुरे वासो जननं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥३०२० ॥
जूकांशे त्वचरे चन्द्रे क्षमांशे पूर्वभागगे ।
वनान्तरेऽग्रहारे वा जननं नात्र संशय ॥३०२१ ॥

3019 - 3021. Movable Ascendant - Kshama Nadiamsa: (a) One born in a movable sign in the first half of Kshama Nadiamsa, while the Sun is in Leo will be a Brahmin. He will be the second issue of the family. His older co-born will be destroyed

(i.e. will not live for a long time). He will have after-born (who will live long enough). He will either be born or will live in a town of forest region.

(b) The rising sign being a movable one as the Moon is in an immovable sign with Libra Navamsa will cause birth in a colony of Brahmins near a forest region.

Notes: (a) The Nadiamsa position is for the ascendant and not for the Sun in this particular case. The birth is to be treated as Kshama Nadiamsa, first half, in a movable sign.

Kshama Nadiamsa extends thus: from 6° 36' to 6° 48' of a movable sign; 23° 12' to 23° 24' of a fixed sign, and from 21° 36' to 21° 48° of a dual sign.

काश्यपः—

नदीतीरेऽग्रहरास्य कानन प्रान्त्यदेशके ।

जननं वासमित्याहुः क्षमांशे भाग्यवान् सुधीः ॥३०२२ ॥

दक्षिणोत्तर वीथ्योश्च गेहे पश्चिमद्वारके ।

वीथ्यन्ते जननं चैति पूर्वद्वारगृहेऽपि वा ॥३०२३ ॥

उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्ते पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च ।

जननं दक्षिणे भागे जीर्णयुक्तगृहे तथा ॥३०२४ ॥

क्षमांशे चोत्तरे भागे चतुर्थो भवति ध्रुवम् ।

अथ वा सप्तमो वापि पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥३०२५ ॥

3022 - 3025. (a) 1st Half: According to sage Kasyapa, the subject of 1st half of Kshama Nadiamsa, in a movable sign, will be born and will live in a colony of Brahmins, on a river bank, in a town enriched by forests. He will be fortunate and intelligent. The street of his birth will be spread from south to north and house facing the west or the east. The house of birth will be in the end of the street.

(b) 2nd Half: This person's birth will be in a region of river. The street concerned will extend from east to west. The house will be a dilapidated one facing the south. He will be the 4th issue of the family or the 7th one and will have no younger brothers.

चापे क्षमांशगे चन्द्रे मेषे सिंहे च वा यदि ।

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥३०२६ ॥

3026. A malefic in Kshama Nadiamsa (i.e. the ascending degree exactly occupied by a malefic) as the Moon is in Aries or Leo will deprive one of younger brothers but will give older brothers.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु कनिष्ठभ्रातृभ्रात्रिमान् ।

श्यामवर्णशरीरः स्यात् स्वपिता वेदपारगः ॥३०२७ ॥

3027. One belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will have younger brothers and sisters. He will be black in complexion. His father will be learned in the Vedas.

क्षेमांशे चोत्तरे भागे बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ।

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवशात् सौख्यमल्पकालं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०२८ ॥

क्षमांशे चोत्तरे भागे रक्तवर्णशरीरवान् ।

जन्दाये महाक्लेशं पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०२९ ॥

स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातुरुद्वाहकाले तत्पूर्वमेव वा ।

सन्निपात ज्वरान्मृत्युः स्वपितुर्नात्र संशयः ॥३०३० ॥

पश्चाद्भ्रातृ सहोदर्योरन्यत्रोद्वाहकृत् सुधीः ।

बाल्ये दारिद्यमापन्नः पितामहवियोगवान् ॥३०३१ ॥

3028 - 3031. The native of 2nd half of Kshama Nadiamsa will lose his father in his very childhood. He will be happy through his older brother for some time (i.e. will be brought up by him for some time). He will be of blood-red complexion. His first dasa will produce intense difficulties, and destruction of father. His younger sisters will marry elsewhere (possibly in another religion or country). He will be intelligent, will incur poverty in early days and will suffer loss of paternal grand-father.

Notes: In some places the text denotes "Kshema Nadiamsa" which is otherwise Kshama Nadiamsa.

सिंहे क्षेमांशगे चन्द्रे क्षेमांशे च पितुः पितुः ।

पूर्वभागे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे नाशमीरयेत् ॥३०३२ ॥

3032. Both the Moon and the Sun in Kshama Nadiamsa will cause loss of paternal grand-father in the very first year of birth.

क्षेमांशे ह्यचरे चन्द्रे पूर्वभागे विवाहवान् ।

परान्ननियमे निष्ठः स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान् ॥३०३३ ॥

बहुकालं ब्रह्मचर्यं स्वपितामह आचरेत् ।

पश्चाद्विवाहमाप्नोति वार्धके दारनाशवान् ॥३०३४ ॥

3033 - 3034. With the Moon in the former half of Kshama Nadiamsa of an immovable sign, one will marry (on time). He will eat others' food and will have self-earned wealth. His paternal grand-

father would maintain celibacy for a long time, would marry afterwards and would lose his spouse in his old age.

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे क्षेमांशे स्वपितामहः ॥
दरिद्रवृत्तिः पञ्चाङ्गी बहुकालमभार्यकः ॥३०३५ ॥
पुत्रशोकेन सन्तप्तः सोदरभ्रातृशोकवान् ।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीभर्तृगेहे वास युतः सुखी ॥३०३६ ॥
भगिनी भर्तृमूलेन सौख्यं चैति पितामहः ।
वैश्यमूलाद्धनप्राप्तिं नियमान्नयुतो भवेत् ॥३०३७ ॥
स्वपक्वान्नं च पापध्नं सौख्यदं चापराश्रयम् ।
काशीवासे सुखं पुण्यं गार्ग्यस्य वचनं मतम् ॥३०३८ ॥
क्षेमांशगे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डोद्भवस्य च ।
पिता महोऽन्ननियमादापत्सन्यासवान् मृतः ॥३०३९ ॥
वेदाब्दे जन्मदायेषु चतुष्पाज्जीवहेतुना ।
पितामहस्य निर्याणमापत्संन्यासकालके ॥३९४० ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे दशा सन्धौ पञ्चमाब्दान्त आदिके ।
षष्ठाब्दे च महत्क्लेशं स्वपितामहनाशनम् ॥३०४१ ॥

3035 - 3041. Paternal Grand-father: The paternal grand-father of the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa would have an exceedingly poor livelihood. He would eke out his bread through Panachangas (i.e. would be a small time "astrologer"). He would have no wife for a long time, and be grieved on account of loss of son and co-born. He would live in the homes of his older brother and sister. His happiness would be through his sister's husband. He would earn wealth through men of business community and would eat regulated diet. He would depend on others and would live in Kasi. These views are of Garga. Due to specified food habits, he would take to ascetic order and would die. During the course of ascetic order, his death would occur in the 4th year of the native due to quadrupeds. According to another text, death would be in the beginning or concluding part of the 5th year or the 6th year of the native and amidst great difficulties.

Notes: "Madhya Khanda" in sloka 3035 and others in this portion of the text are redundant.

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे क्षेमांशे जनितस्य च ।
सहोदरी समाङ्गल्या स्वभर्त्रानुगमिष्यति ॥३०४२ ॥

3042. The sister of the native of former half of Kshama Nadiamsa, movable ascendant will give up her life on the pyre of her husband.

Notes: Seeing the sequence, the sister should be of the native's paternal grand-father, and not of the native himself.

पितामहानुजः कश्चिदग्रहारे निवासवान् ।
कुग्राम वासं लभते तत्पुत्रश्च सुपुत्रवान् ॥३०४३ ॥

3043. One younger brother of the paternal grand-father will live in a colony of Brahmins in a remote village. He will have a worthy son.

समांशगे नीचनाथे पूर्वभागे पितामहः ।
क्वचित् कालं भैक्षभोजी ब्रह्मचर्याश्रमे तथा ।
मध्ये सौख्यं च लभते भ्रातृपुत्रविनाशवान् ॥३०४४ ॥

3044. The native's paternal grand-father would go begging for food for some time. He would maintain celibacy for some time. In between he would be happy. His co-born and son would be destroyed.

Notes: This verse has three lines and conveys what has already been conveyed.

The first line has certain defects. Sama Nadiamsa, first half should read as Kshama Nadiamsa, first half.

"Neecha Naathe" meaning "lord of debility" is meaningless.

विदेशवासी स्वपितामहश्च
परान्न निष्ठव्रतयाचकश्च ।
स्ववार्धके भ्रातृवियोग दुःखी
स्वपुत्रमूलाद्धनलाभवान् स्यात् ॥३०४५ ॥

3045. The paternal grand-father would live in a foreign region (out of distress) and would beg for food from others. In his old age, he would be grieved due to separation (death) of co-born. He would gain money through his son.

पितामहस्यालकश्च धर्मशास्त्रप्रवर्तकः ।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च वैदिकाचारतत्परः ॥३०४६ ॥
क्रोध भार्यायुतः श्रीमान् पुत्रपुंत्रीसमन्वितः ।
वार्धके नेत्रहानिः स्यात् स्मार्तविद्या सुजीवकः ॥३०४७ ॥

3046 - 3047. The brother-in-law of the said relative would be a promoter of Dharma Sastras, would be famous in royal service and would follow

the codes set by the Vedas. His wife would be short-tempered. He would be wealthy, be endowed with sons and daughters and would lose his eye sight in his old age. He would have a good livelihood through the learning meant for a Smartha.

Notes: "Smartha" denotes an orthodox Brahman guided by traditional law and usage, especially a follower of Sankaracharya and Vedanta doctrines. Thus the relative under discussion would be a priest of the town performing recommended Vedic rituals for its inhabitants.

कोपना दुष्टशीला च पितामहसहोदरी।
तद्भर्ता पापकार्येण वार्धके क्लेश जीवकः॥३०४८॥

3048. The sister of paternal grand-father would be irascible and wicked. Her husband would live through sins and would experience much difficulties in his old age.

स्यालकस्य सुताधीश अपुत्रांशस्थले यदि।
पितामहस्यालकस्य वंशक्षीणं विनिर्दिशेत्॥३०४९॥

3049. The dynasty of the brother-in-law of paternal grand-father would not continue if his 5th lord is in a Navamsa denying progeny.

Notes: This does not relate to the native's horoscope as such.

कर्मलोपवशात् पापं स्वपितामहस्यालकः।
इह जन्मन्यपुत्रश्च भार्यापुत्रविनाशवान्॥३०५०॥
प्रेतकार्ये मन्त्रलोपपापान्नाशः प्रजायते।
वंशक्षयमवाप्नोति भार्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्॥३०५१॥
नारदः—
पुरग्रामउपाध्यायी ह्यपरे पातकं लभेत्।
पापेन वंशःक्षीणः स्याच्छुभकार्ये न दोषवान्॥३०५२॥

3050 - 3052. (a) Due to defective past Karma, a brother-in-law of the paterna grand-father will be childless and will incur destruction of spouse and progeny (the latter though born will be destroyed early). His wife and dynasty will incur destruction due to his dealings with spirits and reciting destructive Mantras.

(b) According to sage Narada, the said relative will be a religious preceptor of the town and will later indulge in sinful deeds. Due to sins, his dynasty will be destroyed. By performing good deeds, he could get rid of the evils.

Notes: These 3 verses also deal with a brother-in-law of the native's paternal grand-father.

पितामहस्यालकभावयोगे
फलाफलं कर्मविचित्रमाहुः।
विस्तार भावं मुनयो वदन्ति
क्षेमांश नाड्यां तु क्वचित् फलं च॥३०५३॥

3053. Effects concerning the brother-in-law of the native's paternal grand-father have been told in great detail while those for Kshama Nadiamsa (i.e. the native) have been minimum.

क्षेमांशे जनकः श्रीमान् श्रौतस्मार्तप्रवर्तकः।
वेदाध्ययनसंपन्नो बहुशिष्य प्रशिष्यवान्॥३०५४॥
सत्कर्मणि प्रियो मानी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान्।
विद्याजीवनवान् रागी गूढ़कार्यप्रवर्तकः॥३०५५॥
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च विप्रमूलाद्धनार्जितः।
स्वपित्रार्जितसंपन्नः स्वभार्या निरतः सुखी॥३०५६॥
पुत्रोत्सवात् परं भाग्यं क्षेत्रगोधान्यभाग्यवान्।
पूर्वभागे पितुः श्रेष्ठो बहुपुत्रार्थमित्रवान्॥३०५७॥
पितृमूलाद्धनप्राप्तिं राजपत्नी प्रियोभवेत्।
तन्त्राध्यक्षः सुखी नित्यमिष्टि वैदिककर्मवान्॥३०५८॥
वातप्रकृतिकदेहश्च पैत्याधिकशरीरवान्।
तयो राधिक्यदोषेण बाहुमूले विचारवान्॥३०५९॥
नेत्रपीडा युतश्चैव मध्य मध्ये ज्वरं क्वचित्।
अथवा बाहुमूले च पीडावान् धनवान् सुधीः॥३०६०॥
क्षेत्रगोधान्यवान् रागी वेदाध्ययनजीवनः
भ्रातृभ्रात्रीविवाह कृद्द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः॥३०६१॥
एवंभूतस्स जनको जन्मदाये ज्वराद्भयम्।
दैवज्ञविप्रमूलेन पुरापुण्यस्य हेतुना॥३०६२॥
विद्या दानं प्रकुर्याच्च ज्वररोगनिवर्तये।
पूर्वभागे च जनको दीर्घमायुर्न संशयः॥३०६३॥

3054 - 3063. Father: The father of the native of former half of Kshama Nadiamsa, movable ascendant, will be wealthy. He will be a promoter of ancient traditions, be well-informed of the Vedas and will have many students. He will be fond of good deeds, be honourable and will lose his older brother. He will eke out his livelihood by his learning, be passionate, and will promote secret activities. He will be famous in royal service, will earn wealth through Brahmins, will have paternal

wealth and be fond of his wife. After birth of a son, he will obtain landed properties, quadrupeds and grains. He will have many sons and friends and much wealth. He will be an excellent personage, will earn money through his father and be liked by the queen. He will be chief among Tantriks and be fond of performing Vedic deeds. He will have a windy body, with excess of bile. Due to these, he will have troubles with shoulders. He will also incur eye disorders. Occasionally he will incur fever, or shoulder pains. He will be wealthy, intelligent and will possess lands, quadrupeds and corns. He will be passionate and will live through Vedas. In the native's first dasa, he will incur fever. With the good offices of astrologers and due to the meritorious deeds of his past birth, he will impart free education and will overcome the fever. He will be endowed with longevity.

चन्द्रलग्नशुभाधीशे भूसुते रविसंयुते ।
स्वपिता शिवभक्तश्च शिवपूजाव्रती भवेत् ।
गुरुदेवप्रसादेन पुत्रप्राप्त्या सुभग्यवान् ॥३०६४॥
शिव व्रतध्यानफलेन तस्य
क्षेमांशनाडी जनकस्य भाग्यम् ।
स्यात् पूर्वभागे जनितस्यतस्य
सुपुत्रपौत्रार्थ सुखं च नित्यम् ॥३०६५॥

3064 - 3065. Mars ruling the 9th from the Moon sign and joining the Sun denotes that the native's father will be devoted to Lord Siva and will perform His worship. Due to the blessings of his preceptor, he will obtain progeny and fortunes. Due to worship of Lord Siva, he will beget fortunes. He will have worthy sons and grand-sons and be ever happy.

क्षमांशगे निशानाथे स्वपिता धार्मिकः सुखी ।
पञ्चाक्षरमहामंत्रं जप्त्वा भक्ति पुरस्सरम् ।३०६६॥
पुत्रोत्सवादि संतोषी गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
सिंहे क्षमांशगे चन्द्रे ह्येक एव पितुर्गुरुः ॥३०६७॥
वेदाध्ययनसंपन्नो भ्रातृशोक युतो भवेत् ।
कालान्तरे पुत्रतापं लभते स्वपितुर्गुरुः ॥३०६८॥
प्रपितामहस्य पुत्र्याभर्तातु पापचेतनः ।
पुत्रोशोकवती चैव पुत्रिकाक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥३०६९॥
प्रपितामहस्य पुत्री भावे फलमिति स्मृतम् ।
तत्पुत्री भर्तृपापेन बहुपुत्रविनाशनम् ॥३०७०॥

3066 - 3070. (a) Father: Should the Moon be in Kshama Nadiamsa, the native's father will be charitable, happy and will recite Panchakshari Mantra with devotion. He will celebrate birth of a son, be happy and wealthy.

(b) Father's Preceptor: The Moon in the subject Nadiamsa in Leo denotes that the father will have only one preceptor who will have rich knowledge of the Vedas. He will incur grief on account of loss of brothers. After some time, grief on account of loss of progeny will also come to pass.

(c) The son-in-law of the native's paternal great grand-father (i.e. grand-father's brother-in-law discussed earlier) will be a sinful person. The said person's wife will incur grief on account of loss of son and daughter. Thus should be understood effects about the daughter of paternal great grand-father. She will lose many sons due to her husband's sins.

भार्यारिष्टमिति प्राहुस्तद्वंशे फलमादिशेत् ।
पितामहस्वसृभावे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ॥३०७१॥
तत्पुत्रपापबाहुल्यं तद्वच्चारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
क्षमांशगे निशानाथे स्वपिता बहुपुण्यवान् ॥३०७२॥
क्षमांशे स्वपिता श्रीमान् वेदाध्ययनशीलवान् ।
यष्टा वैदिककर्मात्मा बन्धुमित्रात्मपोषकः ॥३०७३॥
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी सद्विद्याकालयापकः ।
एकदारव्रतो नित्यं किंचित् पाप करो भवेत् ॥३०७४॥
गूढहत् कार्यवादी च मित्रमूलापकीर्तिमान् ।
राजामात्यप्रसादेन विप्रमूला च्छ्रियान्वितः ॥३०७५॥
इष्टानुजमहद्भाग्यं मध्ये सौख्यं धनागमम् ।
परात्र नियमे सिद्धिं जनकश्च न संशयः ॥३०७६॥

3071 - 3076. (a) In the family of the said daughter, evils to the spouse of a relative will persist.

(b) The house denoting the father-in-law of one's paternal grand-father being in aspect to Rahu will cause many sins to the son of the said relative.

(c) Native's Father: He will be a highly meritorious person if the Moon is in Kshama Nadiamsa. He will be quite wealthy and be disposed to study the Vedas and perform such deeds as prescribed by

the Vedas. He will patronise his kinsfolk and friends. He will be happy through his sons and will spend his time in acquisition of learning, will have one spouse, be somewhat sinful, of secretive disposition, attached to his undertakings and subjected to loss of fame through friends. He will gather wealth through Brahmins, with the mercy of the king and minister. He will have amicable co-born, be highly fortunate, will in between incur advent of wealth and will be disciplined in eating others' food.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितृव्यस्तु चिरायुषः

पितामहभ्रातृमूलाज्जीवनं कष्टमेव हि ॥३०७७ ॥

पितृव्यभार्या कुटिला कुरूपा विकृतानना ।

कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिरुत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३०७८ ॥

3077 - 3078. Movable Ascendant - Kshama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: The native's paternal uncle will be long-lived and will eke out his livelihood through a brother of paternal grand-father. His life will be marked by hardships. His wife will be crooked, unsightly and ugly-faced. He will have progeny after initial delays.

पितामहभ्रातृभार्याभावेशे कुजसंयुते ।

अपत्नीकौ च द्वौ चैव पितामहसहोदरौ ॥३०७९ ॥

उत्तरांशे ह्यपुत्रश्च पूर्वभागैकपुत्रवान् ।

पितामहस्व सुपुत्री बहुकालं समुङ्गली ॥३०८० ॥

3079 - 3080. If the lord of the 11th joins Mars, the native's paternal grand-uncle will remain unmarried. Paternal grand-father will have two sisters. If the subject belongs to 2nd half of the Nadiamsa under discussion, paternal grand-father will not have a male issue. But in case of 1st half, the said relative will have one son. His daughter will be endowed with a long-living husband.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपितुर्भगिनीव्यथाम् ।

अल्पकालं भ्रातृसौख्यं पुत्रक्लेशवती भवेत् ॥३०८१ ॥

उत्तरांशे च जनकः सौदरैकसमन्वितः ।

बहुभ्रातृयुतश्चैव सपत्नी मातृमान् भवेत् ॥३०८२ ॥

उत्तरांशे पितृव्यश्च सदा क्लेशेन कर्शितः ।

व्यवसायपरो नित्यं ग्रामणीः पापचेतनः ॥३०८३ ॥

3081 - 3083. Kshama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: (a) The native's paternal aunt will lead an unhappy life. For some time she will receive happiness through her brothers. She will incur grief on account of loss of son.

(b) Father: The native's father will have only one sister, but many brothers apart from a step-mother.

(c) Paternal Uncle: He will lead a perpetually difficult life, will live through agriculture, be the chief of a village and be sinful.

उत्तरांशे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे पञ्चमेऽथ वा ।

स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति पूर्वभागे प्रपीडितः ॥३०८४ ॥

3084. The native of 2nd half will lose his father in the first year of the first Dasa, or in the 5th year. One belonging to the 1st half will incur lot of evils to father (instead of death as above).

पूर्वभागे भेदमातुर्जन्मदाये महत् सुखम् ।

तृतीय सोदरोत्पत्त्या जनकश्च श्रियान्वितः ॥३०८५ ॥

स्वपिता यत्न कार्येषु राजद्वारेऽनुकूलवान् ।

मित्रानुकूल्यं लभते तन्मूलात् पितृसौख्यवान् ॥३०८६ ॥

3085 - 3086. Kshama Nadiamsa - 1st Half: During his first dasa, the native's step-mother will enjoy a great deal of happiness. He will have birth of 3rd brother. His father will acquire wealth and will achieve success in his undertakings through royal help. Further his friends will also be a source of gain.

प्रभुद्वारि जनक्लेशं पूर्वाश्रितजनावधि ।

नूतनप्रबलं चैति तृतीयाब्दे न संशयः ॥३०८७ ॥

3087. Irrelevant: People in royal circles will incur grief. The third year of birth will be a source of newly acquired strength.

तृतीयाब्दान्तमारभ्य योगः स्याद्द्वित्रिवत्सरग् ।

स्वपितुर्मित्रभाग्याप्तिः पूर्वालोचनहेतुना ॥३०८८ ॥

3088. From the 3rd year of the native, (vide sloka 3086), his father will enjoy prosperity for 2 or 3 years. He will earn fortunes through his friends due to his previous schemes.

राजपत्नया ह्यरिष्टं च तद्द्वारप्रमुखावधि ।

तत्पुत्रप्रबलं चैति पाण्ड्यदेशेनसंशयः ॥३०८९ ॥

यवनाधिपते मृत्युर्वृषभांशे शनिस्थिते ।

मिथुने धान्यनाशं च लोके दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥३०९० ॥

3089 - 3090. Irrelevant: Evils to the king's spouse will come to pass. Chief men in royal circles will be in trouble. The Pandya king's son will become strong. The Yavana king will die when Saturn begets Taurus Navamsa. In Gemini, Saturn will destroy crops and will usher famine in the country.

जन्मप्रभृति सन्तोषं विप्रमूलाद्धनागमम् ।
भाग्यवृद्धिमवाप्नोति दशान्ते क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥३०९१ ॥

3091. (Continuation of sloka 3086): The subject will be happy right from his birth. He will have financial gains through Brahmins. His fortunes will improve (in the first dasa). Its end will cause difficulties.

सम्पद्दाये जन्मदेशे क्लेशं सर्वजनावधि ।
कलहेन विचारः स्यात् प्रभुवर्गे ह्यरिष्टकृत् ॥३०९२ ॥
स्वपितुर्मित्रसामन्तो पञ्चमाब्दे प्रपीडनम् ।
प्रभुवर्गे शिशुक्लेशं राजपुत्रीविनाशनम् ॥३०९३ ॥

3092 - 3093. Irrelevant: In the 2nd dasa, the country will be in difficulties. He will incur grief due to quarrels. Evils will exist in the king's family. A subordinate king, who is friendly to his father, will incur great evils in the 5th year. Loss of child in royal family will occur. The wife of the king will be destroyed.

सममासे पञ्चवर्षे स्वपिता ज्वरपीडितः ।
षष्ठाब्दे च विचारं च सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ॥३०९४ ॥
दशान्ते सोदरोत्पर्त्तिगर्भाधानमथापि वा ॥
विद्यारम्भात् परं चैव षष्ठाब्दे नात्र संशयः ॥३०९५ ॥

3094 - 3095. The native's father will be troubled by fever in an even month of the 5th year. The 6th year will cause worries but acquisition of a younger brother or conception to mother. During this year, he will be initiated into learning.

क्षमांशाधिपतौ शुक्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
उदरव्याधिमान् बाल्ये पितृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ॥३०९६ ॥
सोदराः सप्ततेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ भाग्यशालिनौ ।
आयुष्मन्तौ भ्रातरौ द्वौ विद्याबुद्धिसमन्वितौ ॥३०९७ ॥
वेदशास्त्र प्रवीणौ च राजद्वारे सुपूजितौ ।

3096 - 3097½. Venus in aspect to Saturn will cause abdominal disorders in the native's boyhood days. He will obtain happiness through father. He will have seven brothers two of whom will be quite prominent. Two brothers will be endowed with longevity, education and intelligence. They will be skilful in the Vedas and will receive royal honours.

Notes: Venus is referred to here as the lord of Kshama Nadiamsa which is far from truth and suggests a clear possibility of corruption in transmission. Apparently it refers to the lordship of the 5th lord Venus, for Capricorn, as abdominal disorder is the prime theme of the verse. Since the ascendant dealt with is a movable one, the reference is to Capricorn ascendant, Kshama Nadiamsa.

लग्नाद्व्ययगते चन्द्रे चन्द्राद्व्यःयगते भृगौ ॥३०९८ ॥
श्रौतस्मार्तप्रवीणश्च क्षमांशे वेदपारगः ।
धार्मिकोऽत्यन्तमेधावी वसुवर्षात् परं सुधीः ॥३०९९ ॥

3098 - 3099. The Moon in the 12th from the ascendant, as Venus is in the 12th from the Moon, will produce the following effects for the native of Kshama Nadiamsa of a movable ascendant. He will be skilful in knowledge related to the Vedas and traditional laws. He will be charitable and exceedingly intelligent. His intelligence will flourish after the age of eight.

मन्दांशकगते शुक्रे बाल्ये मन्दगतिर्भवेत् ।
सम्पद्दाये सप्तमाब्दे ऋतुवर्षात् परार्धगे ॥३१०० ॥
ब्रह्मोपदेशकर्माणि चौलं पञ्चमवत्सरे ।
पूर्वभागे तृतीयाब्दे पञ्चमाब्दे च वा यदि ॥३१०१ ॥
क्षमांशे चौलकर्माणि भ्रातुश्चैव विनिर्दिशेत् ।
क्षमांशे ह्युतरे भागे चौलोपनयनं शुभम् ॥३१०२ ॥
अष्टमाब्दे त्वेक काले पूर्वभागे पृथक् पृथक् ।

3100 - 3102½. (a) Kshama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: Venus aspected by Saturn and placed in a Navamsa of Saturn denotes that the native will walk slowly in his boyhood days. In his second dasa, in the 7th year or in the later half of the 6th year, he will receive Brahmopadesa (initiation into spiritual order). In his 5th year, his tonsure ceremony will take place.

(b) 1st Half: In his 3rd or 5th year, tonsure ceremony of his brother will occur.

(c) For the native of 2nd half, tonsure ceremony and thread ceremony will occur simultaneously in

the 8th year while for the subject of first half, these will be separately held.

सिंहे तुलांशगे चन्द्रे भार्गव त्वसितांशगे ॥३१०३॥
ऋतुवर्षाब्दपर्यन्तमुदरामयरोगवान्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शुक्रस्य प्रार्थनां वदेत्॥३१०४॥
लक्ष्मीस्तोत्रं प्रकुर्वीत पिण्याकबलिमाचरेत्।
पिण्याकान्बलिं चैव सप्तविंशद्दिनानि च॥३१०५॥
तिल दानेन चारोग्यमुदरव्याधिनाशनम्।
मीने तुलांशगे चन्द्रे सिंहे तत्त्रिकोणगे॥३१०६॥
बालारिष्टभयप्राप्तिर्जन्मदाये न संशयः।
जीविते दीर्घमायुष्यं सोदरभ्रातृमान् सुखी॥३१०७॥
पित्रार्जितधन प्राप्तिर्विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् भवेत्।

3103. - 3107½. (a) The Moon in Leo with Libra Navamsa while Venus occupies a Navamsa of Saturn will cause abdominal disorders for a period of one year from the age of 6. To overcome this blemish, prayers to Venus should be offered, and recitation of praises of Goddess Lakshmi be undertaken. Oil-cakes (of sesamum seeds) should be donated for 27 days. Donation of sesamum will revive health and destroy abdominal disorders.

(b) The Moon in Pisces with Libra Navamsa while Venus (read "Sukre" for "Simhe") is in a trine from the said Pisces will cause fear of infantile mortality during the first dasa. If he survives, he will be long-lived. He will have co-born, paternal wealth, learning and intelligence.

वृषभलग्ने वित्तांशः
वित्तांशे वृषभे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
विप्र जन्मा सुखी नित्यं रूपवान् मतिमान् भवेत्॥३१०८॥
महानदीप्रान्तदेशे त्वग्रहारे प्रसूतिमान्।
अयं तुरीयपुत्रो वा पञ्चमो वा विनिर्दिशेत्॥३१०९॥
सोदरभ्रातृमान् वाग्मी सहोदरसमन्वितः॥३११०॥
वित्तांशजातो वृषपूर्वभागे
नित्यं घनैकार्जनतत्परः स्यात्।
संप्राप्तनिक्षेपउदारभागः
शिवस्यपादाम्बुरुहेऽतिभक्तः॥३१११॥

3108 - 3111. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: The subject of first half of this Nadiamsa will be born as a Brahmin, in the region of Maha Nadi (or a great river) in a colony of Brahmins. He will be charming, intelligent and be the 3rd or the 5th issue of the family. He will have male co-born, be eloquent in speech and intent upon gathering wealth. He will locate underground treasure and be liberal in disposition. He will be a great devotee of Lord Siva.

Notes: The name of the Nadiamsa referred to in this part of the text, is Vitta Nadiamsa. It should be Viswa Nadiamsa (as given in 3553 etc. in the ensuing pages).

Viswa Nadiamsa rules thus: from 7° 12' to 7° 24' of a movable sign, from 22° 36' to 22° 38' of a fixed sign, and from 23° 12' to 23° 24' of a dual sign.

लग्नाधिपे वा शुभखेटयुक्ते
स्वयोग्यवृत्त्या धनमाददाति।
सत्पदानं कुरुते सुभोगी
वेदोक्तमार्गेण शिवार्चनं च॥३११२॥

3112. The ascendant or its lord being in the company of a benefic will indicate the following. The native will gather wealth as per the profession prescribed for his family. He will enjoy pleasures and will please Lord Siva by worshipping him as per Vedic teachings.

Notes: "Lagnadhipe Va" in the first line reads as "Lagne atha naathe" in another version. "Satpadaanam kurute" (performing seven kinds of Great Charities) in the 3rd line reads as "Siva Prasanna kurute" (pleasing Lord Siva) in another version.

लग्ने वर्गोत्तमे चन्द्रे रन्ध्रे लग्नांशगे गुरौ।
ग्रामणीर्धनधान्यादिकीर्तिमान् पशुमान् भवेत्॥३११३॥

3113. The ascendant being in Vargottama Navamsa, the Moon in the 8th house and Jupiter in the Navamsa ascendant (or the Moon in Vargottama in the ascendant Taurus while Jupiter in the 8th - Sagittarius - obtains the Navamsa ascendant) will make the native head of the village. He will be endowed with wealth, grains, fame and quadrupeds.

जन्मदाये पिता बाल्ये धनलाभ शुभान्वितः।
मातादेहभयं व्याधि शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति॥३११४॥

3114. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: During the native's first dasa, his father will gain wealth and other auspicious effects, but his mother

will be physically endangered due to diseases for which suitable palliative measures be resorted to. This applies to birth in first half of the subject Nadiamsa.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु तृतीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः।
जन्मदाये मातृहानिर्द्वितीयोद्वाहवान् पिता ॥३११५॥

3115. Vitta Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: The subject will be the 3rd issue. His first dasa will cause danger to his mother (i.e. she will die). His father will marry for the second time.

पूर्वभागे पितृव्यस्य कलत्रद्वयमादिशेत्।
वेदशास्त्रादिसम्पन्नो विनयी च निरामयः॥३११६॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्गमते वित्तांशे जनितस्य च।
स्वपिता च पितृव्यश्च कलत्रद्वयसंयुतौ॥३११७॥
रागी च स्वपिता विद्वानिष्टिवैदिक कर्मवान्।
शिवपूजारतो नित्यं रुद्राध्यायविधानतः॥३११८॥
पितृव्यभवने चन्द्रे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।
पितृष्वसैका विधवा बहुकालं सुजीवति॥३११९॥

3116 - 3119. (a) It is paternal uncle (and not the father) that will have two wives if the birth is in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa. The native will be learned in the Vedas, be modest and free from diseases.

(b) There is another work that quotes sage Garga indicating that both the father and paternal uncle will have two wives.

(c) His father will be passionate, learned, will follow the Vedic path and will worship Lord Siva.

एका सुमङ्गली नित्यं दारिद्येण च कर्शिता।
वित्तांशनाडीजातस्य पितामहकुलक्षयः॥३१२०॥
मातृवंशं तथा विन्द्यात् पितृव्यश्च शिचरायुषः
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्दुर्दानप्राप्तिमान् सुखी॥३१२१॥
पितृव्यस्य फलं सत्यं स्वपिता सौख्यमान् भवेत्।

3120 - 3121½. (a) Should the Moon be in the 11th in aspect to Mars, one of the paternal aunts will be widowed and will live for a long time. Another will have a long-living husband but be emaciated due to utter poverty.

(b) The family of paternal grand-father will be destroyed. So also the mother's family. One paternal uncle will be long-lived, will have progeny through re-marriage and will receive charities from questionable sources. Effects stated for paternal uncle will bear truth.

(c) The native's father will enjoy happiness.

लग्नाष्टमगते जीवे बहुग्रहसमन्विते॥३१२२॥
दुष्प्रतिग्रहबाहुल्यं तद्वंशे नात्र संशयः।
वृषभे यदि षष्ट्यंशे जातो विद्वान् सुखी धनी।
दुरान्नभोक्ता सततं दुष्प्रतिग्रहसंयुतः॥३१२३॥

3122 - 3123. Effects stated for paternal will bear truth. The native's father will enjoy happiness. Should Jupiter be in the 8th with many planets, one born in Taurus ascendant would have many members in his family who would have ill-received donations. The native of the subject Nadiamsa (Shashtiamsa is a wrong entry) will be learned, happy, wealthy, will eat bad food and will ever have ill-received donations.

स्वतन्त्रशीलो द्विजदेवभक्तो
धीरः प्रगल्भो बहुशास्त्रवेत्ता।
मानी कलाकाव्यविशुद्धबुद्धि-
र्मनोहरो वा वृषभे प्रजातः॥३१२४॥

3124. He will be of independent disposition, devoted to gods and Brahmins, be bold, confident, learned in many Sastras, honourable, will have clear concept of art and literature, and will possess charming looks. This applies to a native of Taurus ascendant (in general).

वृषभलग्ने जातः क्लेशसहिष्णुसुखरिपुहन्ता बाल्ये।
संप्राप्तयुवत्या ह्युदरामयवस्तिरोगदारवान् भवति॥३१२५॥
परोपकारशीलश्च भविष्यज्ञः सुबुद्धिमान्।
वृषभे मिथुनांशे च जनितः क्षिप्रकोपवान्॥३१२६॥
वेदाध्याने प्रियः कान्तः श्रौतस्मार्तविशारदः।
कन्यांशे वा विलग्नेशे भाग्ये गुरुयुतेक्षिते॥३१२७॥
लग्नाधिपे कुलीरांशे दिवाकरसमन्विते।
रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रो भाग्यस्थाने सुभाग्यवान्॥३१२८॥
धनिकः कृतकर्मा च प्रतिग्रहपरः सदा।
पिशुनश्चपलो नित्यं वित्ते राहौ प्रजायते॥३१२९॥

3125 - 3129. (a) One born in Taurus ascendant will endure difficulties and will have his happiness(?) and enemies destroyed. He will acquire a spouse in his boyhood days who will incur diseases of stomach and waist. He will be disposed to help

others, will be a knower of the future (i.e. be an astrologer) and be quite intelligent.

(b) If the Navamsa ascendant in Taurus is Gemini, the person will be instantly given to anger. He will be fond of Vedic studies, charming, splendorous and be skilful in Vedas.

(c) The ascendant lord in Virgo Navamsa while the 9th is aspected or occupied by Jupiter ..... (text incomplete).

(d) The lord of the ascendant with the Sun in Cancer Navamsa will cause a blood-red body which will be of medium build.

(e) If the lord of the ascendant is in the 9th, one will be very fortunate.

(f) Should Rahu be in the 2nd, one will be wealthy, will complete his undertakings and be ever disposed to receiving gifts. He will further be a miser and of unstable disposition.

वितांशगे पूर्वभागे द्वितीये राहुसंस्थिते ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजात स्तु विद्या विघ्नयुतो भवेत् ॥३१३० ॥
पूर्वभागेऽथ विद्यावानग्रहारनिवासवान् ।
देशान्तरे महाभाग्यं स्वपिता च तथा लभेत् ॥३१३१ ॥
शुभांशगे धने राहौ विद्यावान् धनिकः सुखी ।
पापांशे पापराशिस्थे विद्याबुद्धिविहीनवान् ॥३१३२ ॥

3130 - 3132. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: (a) Rahu in the 2nd house will cause impediment in learning if the person belongs to the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa.

(b) If birth be in the first half, Rahu in the 2nd will make him well-educated and cause him to live in a colony of Brahmins. His father will earn a great deal of prosperity in distant lands.

(c) Rahu in the 2nd with a benefic Navamsa will promote learning, wealth and happiness. Should the planet instead beget a malefic's Navamsa, being in a malefic's Rasi, one will be bereft of learning and intelligence.

विक्रमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे मीने तौलिनवांशगे ।
भ्रातृत्रययुतो मानी भगिन्यश्च तथा स्मृताः ॥३१३३ ॥
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्ज्येष्ठ भ्राता चिरायुषः ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे नारदीये भगिन्यौ च सुजीवतः ॥३१३४ ॥
एका क्लेशवती नित्यं दुःखिता च तथा भवेत् ।
भ्रातृज्येष्ठ श्चिरायुष्मान् देशत्यागात् परं सुखी ॥३१३५ ॥

3133 - 3135. The lord of the 3rd, Moon, in Pisces with Libra Navamsa will cause three brothers and three sisters. Rest of the co-born will be destroyed. Perhaps, the oldest co-born will be long-lived. The subject will be honourable. According to Naradeeyam, sisters will be long-lived. One of the sisters will be distressed and ever in grief. The eldest brother will be long-lived and will beget happiness after leaving the birth country.

भौमे यावत् फलानि स्युस्तावत् सङ्ख्याः सहोदराः ।
दीर्घायुषा इति प्राहुः शेषं नाशमितितीरयेत् ॥३१३६ ॥

3136. The number of co-born endowed with longevity will correspond to the number of Bindus in the (rectified) Ashtaka Varga of Mars. Rest (exceeding such number) will face destruction.

सहोदरारिष्टदाये गोचरे क्रूरकालगे ।
वदेत् सहोदरक्लेशं नाडीवित्तांशाजस्य च ॥३१३७ ॥

3137. The native of the subject Nadiamsa will see his co-born in grief in the dasa periods of planets that are capable of causing harm to them and with relevant malefic transits.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
गते भ्रातर्यन्यदेशं मातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१३८ ॥

3138. Transit Saturn reaching the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 11th at birth, or a trine thereof, will cause evils to mother and will remove co-born to a foreign land.

बालारिष्टभयं किचिद्यमषष्ठांश जस्य च ।
क्रूरान्तरे जन्मदाये क्रूरमासे भविष्यति ॥३१३९ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दानं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥३१४० ॥
जातकस्य जनन्याश्च ह्यायुरारोग्यमादिशेत् ।

3139 - 3140½. Taurus Ascendant - Yama Shashtiamsa: One born in this part Taurus will have fear of infantile mortality in a malefic's sub period in the first Dasa, coinciding with the Sun's transit in an adverse sign. To overcome this blemish, the discerning should seek suitable remedy. A silver image of the Moon-God should be worshipped, and donations as prescribed by Sastras should be done. The mother of the native will (also) be in good health and be blessed with longevity (following these remedies).

Notes: The word "Shashthamsa" (denoting 1/6th part of a sign) should read as "Shashtiamsa" (1/60th part of a sign. Yama Shashtiamsa in Taurus extends from 12° 30' to 13° (an even sign). One sixth part of a sign (in equal measures of 5°) is not a part of traditional Hindu natal astrology.

मीने तुलांशगे चन्द्रे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥३१४१ ॥
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं मातुर्मरणमादिशेत् ।
चन्द्रारिष्टोपशान्त्यर्थं स्वगृह्योक्त विधानतः ॥३१४२ ॥
क्रूरान्तरे मन्ददाये विधिवच्छान्तिमाचरेत् ।
ताताम्बिकादिसौख्याप्तिर्बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ॥३३४३ ॥
स्वपितृव्यसुतारिष्टं जन्मदाये नसंशयः ।
लग्ने गुरुस्थिते काले विद्यारम्भं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१४४ ॥
जन्मलग्नांशगे जीवे मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ।
धनूराश्यंशगे जीवे लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥३१४५ ॥
गोचरे जन्मदायेऽस्य सोदरोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
मन्दे जीवान्तरे काले वित्तांशे जनितस्य च ॥३१४६ ॥
उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये प्रथमोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
विवाहसमये वापि तत्पूर्वं वा ज्वरार्तिमान् ॥३१४७ ॥
मसूरिकाभयप्राप्तिः क्रूरमासे न संशयः
सुखेशस्थांशगे दाये लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३१४८ ॥
वित्तांशगे प्रजातस्य दारलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
स्वपितुर्धनवस्त्रादिलाभो भवति नित्यशः ॥३१४९ ॥
जन्मदाये फलं सत्यं क्रूरभुक्तिं विना सुखम् ।
जन्मादिभावाधिपतेर्दशायां
क्रमात् त्रिषष्ठाष्टमभुक्तिकाले ।
तद्भाव दुःखं च शुभेक्षितश्चेत्
केन्द्रत्रिकोणाधिपसौख्यमेति ॥३१५० ॥
पितृभ्रातृकलत्राणां त्रयाणां च यथाक्रमम् ।
तत्तद्भवाष्टमेशांशे त्रिकोणे वाथ वा भवेत् ॥३१५१ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे तत्तद्भावविनाशनम् ।

3141 - 3151½. (a) The Moon in Pisces in aspect to Mars, and begetting Libra Navamsa, will cause the end of the mother prior to that of the father. To overcome this blemish of the Moon, one should conduct suitable remedial rituals according to his family traditions.

(b) Remedial measures as prescribed should be sought during the sub period of a malefic in the dasa of Saturn. This will ensure happiness to paternal grand-mother, and will counteract blemish of infantile mortality for the subject.

(c) During the native's first dasa, paternal uncle's son will be subjected to evils.

(d) When the planet Jupiter moves in the ascending sign, the native's education will commence.

(e) Jupiter in transit attaining the sign identical with Navamsa ascendant will cause investiture of sacred thread.

(f) The person's brother will beget married with Jupiter moving in the 7th or its Navamsa or the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the ascendant, or a trine thereof. This transit should occur in the first dasa of the subject.

(g) The native's first marriage will occur in Jupiter's sub period during the dasa of Saturn. Then the Sun will be in his northerly sojourn. At the time of marriage or prior to that, he will be troubled by (wild) fever. He will also be endangered by smallpox (or haemorrhoids) during the adverse transits of the Sun.

(h) Note the planet occupying the 4th lord's Navamsa (i.e. Leo Navamsa). In the dasa of the said planet and in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant, the native of Vitta Nadiamsa (Taurus ascendant) will be married. His father will also gain wealth, clothes and the like.

(i) Effects stated for the first dasa will bear truth. One will be happy in this dasa but for malefic sub periods thereof.

(j) General Principle: Take a Bhava and note the 3rd, 6th and 8th thereof. In the dasa of the said Bhava lord and in the sub periods of the said lords of 3rd, 6th and 8th, injury to the (good) effects of the Bhava concerned will occur. This estimation should be done in respect of the various Bhavas commencing from the ascendant. With an aspect from a benefic, or from the lord of a trine or an angle (from a Bhava under consideration), happiness will only follow.

(k) So also concerning the 9th, 3rd and the 7th.

(l) Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th from a given Bhava or in a sign that is in a trine to the said Navamsa, will destroy the (good) effects due to that Bhava.

वृषभे यमषष्टयंशे जन्मर्क्षे च दशान्त्यगे ॥३१५२ ॥
सम्पद्माये स्वभुक्तौ वा पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम् ।
स्वपिता भगिनी दुःखं गोचरे मकरे शनौ ॥३१५३ ॥
चापान्ते वाथ कुम्भे वा स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं महत् ।
पितृष्वसुर्दुःखकालं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३१५४ ॥

3152 - 3154. Taurus Ascendant - Yama Shashtiamsa: (a) In the end of the first dasa, or in the first sub period of the 2nd dasa, one's paternal uncle will meet with his end.

(b) Saturn's transit in Capricorn will cause grief to father's sister.

(c) Saturn journeying in the end of Sagittarius or in the sign Aquarius will cause great distress to father due to grief to paternal uncle.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले महानृपतिनाशनम् ।
क्रूरान्तरे क्षामतां च लोके बहुजनावधि ॥३१५५ ॥
स्वपितुः सौख्यमित्याहुः पितामह्यास्तुनाशनम् ।
पितृव्यस्य सुतादीनां देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१५६ ॥

3155 - 3156. (a) Irrelevant: In the dasa of the 9th lord (Saturn) a great king will be destroyed. In malefic sub periods, famine and troubles to men will spread.

(b) The native's father will receive happiness in general in the said dasa but his paternal grandfather will die. Paternal uncle's progeny etc. will be ill.

धनाधिपदशाकाले वित्तांशे जनितस्य च ।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३१५७ ॥

3157. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: In the dasa of the 2nd lord (Mercury) and in the sub period of the ascendant lord (Venus), marriage of the subject will occur.

जामित्रारूढगे शुक्रे कुम्भांशे रविसंयुते ।
सम्पद्माये विवाहः स्यात् सत्कलत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥३१५८ ॥

3158. The planet Venus in the 7th Arudha Pada and begetting Aquarius Navamsa along with the Sun will cause marriage in the 2nd dasa. The person will get a virtuous wife.

लग्नराशिदशाकाले स्वपिता सौख्यमश्नुते ।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१५९ ॥
धनराशिदशाकले ह्युत्तरार्धे शुभं वदेत् ।
वित्तांशगे प्रजातस्य विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥३१६० ॥

3159 - 3160. (a) In the dasa of the ascendant Rasi (i.e. Taurus - Venus in KCD), the native's father will enjoy happiness. Except in the months with adverse Sun in transit, he (i.e. father) will financially gain.

(b) The 2nd half of the 2nd Rasi dasa (i.e. Gemini - Mercury) will be auspicious. The native's marriage can also occur during this phase.

द्वितीये राहुदोषेण क्रूरराशिग्रहान्तरे ।
धनधान्यपशूनां च हानिस्तत्रोपजायते ॥३१६१ ॥

3161. During the dasa of Rahu placed in the 2nd house (i.e. Gemini) and in the sub period of a malefic planet, harm to wealth, grains and quadrupeds owned by the subject will come to pass.

सुताधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु
दशान्ते वा सुतोत्पत्तिर्द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं सुखम् ॥३१६२ ॥
सुखराशिदशाकाले स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम् ।
धनधान्यसुभूषाप्ति क्षेत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१६३ ॥

3162 - 3163. (a) In the dasa of the 5th lord (Mercury) and in the sub period of the 11th lord (Jupiter), or in the end of the said dasa (i.e. in Saturn's sub period), the subject will enjoy birth of a son. He will earn happiness after the age of 22 years.

(b) During the dasa of the 4th lord (the Sun), he will greatly prosper gaining wealth, grains, ornaments and landed properties.

सुखराशिदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिदायके ।
कुलीरेऽर्कसुते काले पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१६४ ॥

3164. The native's father will die with Saturn moving in transit in the sign Cancer, during the dasa and sub period of the 4th lord (Sun).

पितृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे त्वापत्संन्यासभागगे ।
सम्पत्तारदशामध्ये त्वापत्संसन्यावान् पिता ॥३१६५ ॥

3165. Should Saturn ruling the 9th be in the "degree (or division) of ascetism" then father will take to ascetic order following a family calamity during the middle of the native's 2nd dasa.

Notes: In the first line "Aapat sanyasa bhagage" is not an intelligently construed term. This does not lead to knowledge of any specific position of Saturn with known terminology.

सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे वित्तांशे जनितस्य च।
भाग्याधिपान्तरे काले ह्याश्रमानन्तरं पिता ॥३१६६॥
मारकं लभते तत्र भ्रातृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
विपत्तारधिपे केतौ व्यायांशे निधने स्थिते ॥३१६७॥
तद्दशायां मनस्तापं भ्रातृद्वेष विनिर्दिशेत्।
मीने चन्द्रांशयोगेन वित्तांशे जनितोऽपि च ॥३१६८॥
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यं गुरुभुक्ति विना सुखम्।
सर्वदाये चन्द्र राहोरन्तर्दाये मनोव्यथाम् ॥३१६९॥
देहजाड्यप्रपीडादि योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।

3166 - 3169½. (a) Following the said ascetic order in a hermitage, when the native will be in the last one third part of 2nd dasa, or in the sub period of the 9th lord, his father will die. But the native's brother will enjoy happiness in general.

(b) Ketu should be in the 8th from the ascendant with position in the 12th in Navamsa. Then his dasa will cause mental distress and enmity with brothers.

(c) The 3rd dasa, except in the sub period of Jupiter, will produce great fortunes if the Moon is in Pisces Navamsa.

(d) The sub periods of the Moon and Rahu, in all dasas, will produce mental distress (for a Taurus native). Astrologers declare physical illness to follow these sub periods.

Notes: (c) "Meena Chandramsa" is an ill-transcribed term. Obviously the requirement is that the Moon should be in Pisces Navamsa.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले नित्यश्रीसौख्यवान् भवेत् ॥३१७०॥
पुत्रोत्सव सुभूषाप्ति द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत्।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे ॥३१७१॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतादीनामरिष्टं वा समादिशेत्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थे शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३१७२॥

3170 - 3172. (a) In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (Venus) the subject will enjoy incessant wealth. He will celebrate birth of a son and will acquire ornaments. His second marriage will also take place.

(b) In the dasa of the 6th lord (again Venus), during the sub period of malefic and obstructive planet, his elder brother's son and other relatives will be subjected to evil. To ward off this blemish, suitable remedies be undertaken.

Notes: Venus is the lord of the ascendant and of the 6th. The text hints at possible adverse results in bad sub periods due to the 6th lordship of Venus.

चन्द्रांशेशदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
वित्तांशगे प्रजातश्च ह्यपमृत्युं समश्नुते ॥३१७३॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य दशामध्ये मृतिं वदेत्।
दशादावपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शन्ति प्रयास्यति ॥३१७४॥

3173 - 3174. (a) The native of Vitta Nadiamsa (Taurus ascendant) will have fear of untimely death in the sub period of 2nd lord Mercury during the dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of the Moon. (This relates to former of half of the subject Nadiamsa.)

(b) In case of birth in the 2nd half of this Navamsa, this fear will come to pass in the middle of said dasa (instead of Mercury's sub period).

(c) Suitable remedies be done in either case.

अष्टमाधिपतौ जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे वृषभांशगे।
वित्तांशे च प्रजातस्य पञ्चाशद्वत्सरे मृतिम् ॥३१७५॥
बुधकेत्वन्तरे काले चन्द्रांश ग्रहदायके।
मीनकुम्भतुलामासे गुरुवारे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३१७६॥
यदि जीवति पुण्येन विक्रमेशस्य दायगे।
राहुजीवान्तरे काले कालमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥३१७७॥

3175 - 3177. (a) The native will die in the 50th year if Jupiter ruling the 8th is in his own sign (Sagittarius) with Taurus Navamsa.

(b) Death can (alternatively) occur in the dasa of the dispositor of the Moon and in the sub period of Mercury or of Ketu, with the Sun in transit in Pisces, Aquarius or Libra, on a Thursday.

(c) If at all the person survives due to his meritorious deeds, the dasa of the Moon and the sub period of Rahu or of Jupiter will usher unavoidable death.

मीने तुलांशगे चन्द्रे पित्तवायुप्रपीडितः।
देहान्ते नरकं याति दुष्प्रतिग्रहहेतुना ॥३१७८॥

3178. Should the Moon be in Pisces with Libra Navamsa, the native will be troubled by diseases of bile and wind. Having received undeserving donations, he will enter the hell after death.

पूर्वाभाद्रप्रजातश्च ह्यष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे।
चतुर्विशेऽथ वा चेति ह्यपमृत्युं च विन्दति ॥३१७९॥

अंशायुर्दाययोगेन त्वेकषष्टिसमे मृतिः।
शान्तिकांशगते चन्द्रे भौमे नीचनवांशगे ॥३१८०॥
मिथुने वा प्रजातश्च वाममार्गप्रपूजकः।
देवभक्तिरतो नित्यं तान्त्रिकाचारतत्परः ॥३१८१॥
वीरशैवप्रियो मानी सदा पशुपतिप्रियः।
सोदरभ्रातृ हीनश्च प्रणवोक्तप्रपूजकः ॥३१८२॥
तस्य दोषवशात् क्लेशं लभते शूद्रजो ध्रुवम्।
पुत्राभावयुतश्चैव कुलटादारनायकः ॥३१८३॥
वारस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी विप्रस्त्री गमनोत्सुकः।
दुराचारे तीक्ष्णबुद्धिजातिधर्मविरोधकः ॥३१८४॥

3179 - 3184. (a) One born in Taurus ascendant, Vitta Nadiamsa, as the Moon is in Porrvabhadrapada Nakshatra, will incur fear of untimely end in his 48th year or in 24th year. His full life span will be 61 as arrived at Amsayurdaya.

(b) The Moon in "Santikamsa" while Mars is in Cancer Navamsa or in Gemini (in Navamsa) denotes that the subject will follow left-hand Tantric doctrines (Vama Marga). He will be ever devoted to the Almighty and interested in Tantric activities, fond of Saivites, honourable and specially devoted to Lord Siva. He will have no step-brother. He will recite the Pranava Mantra. A Soodra reciting this Mantra will be in trouble. The native will not have male issues. His wife will be of questionable character. He will join harlots, be libidinous and enthusiastic of union with Brahmin females. He will have bad conduct, sharp-minded and will be inimical to the men of his own race.

Notes: (b) "Santikamsa" is not a proper term and is not hence amenable to suitable interpretation. The implication could be that the Moon should be in Sri Sakti Nadiamsa (vide sloka 3185 infra which has however a different Yoga) while Mars is in Gemini or Cancer in Navamsa.

"Vama marga" (also known as Vaamaachaara) indicates left hand doctrines of the Tantras, i.e. the worship of the Sakti or Female Energy personified as the consort of Lord Siva, as opposed to "Dakshinaachaara" or "Dakshina Marga"(right hand doctrines of the Tantras, i.e. the worship of Siva, Male Energy).

मनुः—

वेदादिपूर्वप्रणवादि मन्त्रं शिवार्चन चापि परोपतापम्।
श्रीशक्तिकांशे मिथुने शशाङ्के
नीचांशगे दुर्गतिकर्म युक्तः ॥३१८५॥
नीचांशे मिथुने चन्द्रे तदीशेन समन्विते।
वृषलग्ने प्रजातश्च चापांशे च धनाढ्यवान् ॥३१८६॥

3185 - 3186. (a) According to Manu, the Moon in Gemini's Sri Sakti Nadiamsa, with debilitation Navamsa, will give the following effects. The person will hurt others' feelings although he may recite the Pranava Mantra. He will perform such deeds leading to his bad end.

(b) The Moon in Gemini along with Mercury and obtaining Scorpio or Sagittarius Navamsa will cause wealth to a Taurus native.

कल्पद्रुमादि महायोगाः।

राज्याधिपे स्वोच्चगते बलाढ्ये-
शुभेन युक्ते सुतभेशयुक्ते।
राज्येश्वरेराज्यगतेऽपि लग्न-
नाथे तु कल्पद्रुमनामयोगः ॥३१८७॥

3187. Great Combinations like Kalpa Druma: The lord of the 10th with strength occupying his exaltation sign in the company of the two planets viz. a benefic and the 5th lord will cause Kalpa Druma Yoga. This yoga is also formed by the conjunction of lords of 10th and ascendant in the 10th house.

जातः कल्पद्रुमाख्ये सकलनृपवरैः स्तूयमानो बलाढ्यो
लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिः प्रभुसमविभवः पञ्च विंशादिवर्षात्।
द्वात्रिंशद्वत्सरान्तं वनभुवि वसति मण्डल स्याधिपत्यं
सेनाधिक्यं नृपत्वं नृपकरकमलैः प्राप्नुयात् सोऽभिषेकम् ॥३१८८॥

3188. One with this Yoga will be honoured by all the kings. He will be very strong, widely famous and endowed with sovereignty. From the age of 25 to end of 32, he will enjoy headship of a region, of army and royal status. The king will confer an authoritative position upon him.

भाग्येश्वरस्थांशपति स्थिरांशे
तन्नाथ राशीशतदुच्चनाथाः।
लग्नेश्वरात् केन्द्रगता यदि स्यु
शुक्रेण युक्तास्तु च पारिजातः ॥३१८९॥

3189. Parijata Yoga: The Navamsa dispositor of the 9th lord should be in an immovable Nav-

amsa. The exaltant dispositor of the said 9th lord, and the dispositor of the dispositor of 9th lord should be in an angle from the sign ocupied by the ascendant lord in the company of Venus. As a result of these phenomena, Parijata Yoga is formed.

राजा धर्मविशारदो नृपजनैर्वन्द्यो धनुश्शास्त्रवित्
कालज्ञः करुणानिधि र्हि विनयी सत्पुत्रवित्तान्वितः।
सोमतुल्यजनाभिरामनयनः प्रख्यातकीर्तिर्भुवि
भुक्त्वा भोगान् सुपारिजातजनितो विंशायुषान्तं तथा ॥३१९० ॥

3190. One with Parijata Yoga will be a king, knowledgeable in the branch of justice, be honoured by the kings, skilful in archery and astrology, a repository of mercy, modest, endowed with virtuous sons and wealth and be charming as the moon is. Further his fame will spread in the world till he attains the age of 20.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे स्वोच्चे चन्द्रारूढे शुभेक्षिते।
मन्दारयोग इत्याहुः ख्यातो वित्ते निशाकरे ॥३१९१ ॥
मन्दारयोगवृषभे विलग्ने
भूपालसेवी धनिकोवदान्यः।
गजाश्वनाथः सुकृती गुणाढ्यो
देवद्विजाराधनपुण्यभाक् स्यात् ॥३१९२ ॥

3191 - 3192. Mandara Yoga: The lord of the Moon sign in exaltation while the Moon sign is in aspect to a benefic will cause Mandara Yoga. However, the Moon should be in the 2nd from the ascendant. One born in Taurus ascendant with Mandara Yoga will be served by the ruler. He will be wealthy, munificent, will own elephants and horses, will perform good deeds and be highly virtuous. He will earn merits by worshipping gods and Brahmins.

Notes: Although the text refers to Taurus ascendant in the context of effects of this yoga, applicability to other ascendants in varied degrees is not ruled out.

कर्मेशे रिपुराशिस्थे राजसेवी सुबुद्धिमान्।
षष्ठाधिपेन संयुक्ते षष्ठे राज्याधिपत्यवान् ॥३१९३ ॥
अथ वा सैनिकाध्यक्ष अमात्यजनमित्रवान्।
दारत्रय युतश्चैव भाग्यवांश्च न संशयः ॥३१९४ ॥

3193 - 3194. (a) The 10th lord in the 6th (in Libra) will cause royal service and intelligence of a high order.

(b) Should the said planet in the process be in the company of the 6th lord (Venus), one will enjoy ownership of a kingdom. Else he will preside over army. He will befriend in ministerial circles. He will have three wives and be fortunate.

कर्मस्थानाधिपे मन्दे भाग्येशेन समन्विते।
बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो भूपांशे भूपतिः स्मृतः ॥३१९५ ॥
अमात्ययोगे सचिवो राजद्वाराधिकारवान्।
भटांशगे कर्मनाथे बहुसेनाश्वनायकः ॥३१९६ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपेन संयुक्ते त्वल्पयोगी भवेद्ध्रुवम्।
धर्मकर्मादिनेतारौ राज्यलाभाधिपौ यदि ॥३१९७ ॥
तयोः संबन्धमात्रेण न योगो भवति ध्रुवम्।
कर्माधिपे दरिद्रांशे सदा दारि संयुक्तः ॥३१९८ ॥
उञ्छवृत्ति करोतीह भिक्षाशी वा न संशयः
कर्मेशे यत्र कुत्रापि राजामात्यांशगस्थिते।
षष्ठाधिपेन संयुक्ते राजसेवी सुभाग्यवान् ॥३१९९ ॥

3195 - 3199. (a) The 10th lord Saturn being in the company of the 9th lord will cause abundant fortunes and wealth. If Saturn is in "royal degree", one will be a king, a minister and will have authority under a king.

(b) Saturn in "servant's degree" will cause lordship over army and horses.

(c) Saturn joining the 8th lord will reduce the tempo of the Yoga.

(d) Lords of the 9th and 10th, or the 10th and 11th having mutual association (one of the recognised Sambandhas) do not cause a Yoga.

(e) The 10th lord in "the degree of penury" will ever promote pennilessness. The native will beg and gather his food.

(f) The 10th lord joining the lord of the 6th will make one serve the king. He will incur prosperity.

Notes: The special degrees (or divisions) referred to here are not understandable and are erroneous.

कर्माधिपे कर्मगते बलाढ्ये
शुभांशगे राजसमानबुद्धिः।
श्रीमान् धनाढ्यो वृषभेऽल्पपुत्रो
मेषे प्रजातो बहुपुत्रवान् स्यात् ॥३२०० ॥

3200. (a) The lord of the 10th in the 10th, endowed with strength and occupying a benefic

Navamsa, will cause royal disposition. One will be illustrious and opulent.

(b) Such a disposition of the 10th lord for a Taurus native will cause limited number of male issues. But if the ascendant be Aries, instead of Taurus, the subject will have many sons.

कर्मस्थानाधिपे जीवे केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगे ।
पापान्विते प्रसिद्धश्च नीचे राजसुतप्रियः ॥३२०१ ॥
स्वोच्चे राजाश्रयं सौख्यं पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ।
द्यूनयोगे कर्मनाथे भिक्षाशी नात्र संशयः ॥३२०२ ॥
लाभाधिपेन संयुक्ते कचित् सौख्यं कचित् सुखम् ।
कर्मस्थानाधिपे भौमे त्वोच्चांशे नीचराशिगे ॥३२०३ ॥
भानुक्षेत्रे प्रसिद्धश्च परवित्तापहारवान् ।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यादथवा भ्रातृशोकवान् ॥३२०४ ॥
स्वमित्रबान्धवज्ञातिवित्तापहरणात् सुखी ।
कालन्तरे ह्यग्निमान्द्यज्वरेण मृतिमादिशेत् ॥३२०५ ॥

3201 - 3205. (a) Jupiter ruling the 10th and occupying an angle, the 11th or a trine, in the company of a malefic will cause fame.

(b) If he is debilitated, one will be liked by the prince.

(c) Jupiter in exaltation will obtain royal patronage, general happiness and paternal wealth.

(d) Jupiter in the 7th, as the 10th lord, will doubtless make the person earn his food by beggary.

(e) If he is conjunct the 11th lord, happiness will somewhat exist.

(f) The lord of the 10th, being Mars, in the sign Cancer with exaltation Navamsa, or in the sign Leo, will bring fame. The person concerned will steal others' wealth. He will obtain many dead children, or else he will grieve on account of loss of co-born. He will find happiness in stealing the wealth of his friends and relatives. After some time he will die due to indigestion and fever.

Notes: Aphorisms from "a" to "e" apply to Gemini and Pisces ascendants while the last one under "f" relates to Aquarius and Cancer ascendants.

कर्माधिपे लाभगते स्वक्षेत्रे वा सुधार्मिकः ।
एक पुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान बहुपुत्रवियोवान् ॥३२०६ ॥

3206. The lord of the 10th in the 11th in own sign (i.e. Aries being the ascendant) will make one highly charitable. He will have a long-living son but will lose many sons.

चरलग्ने परमेश्वरांशः ।

ऐश्वर्यांशे क्रिये शुक्रे चरराशिचतुष्टये ।
चरलग्ने प्रजातश्च गौरवपूर्णः शुभाकृतिः ।
मेषे शुक्रे वृषे भौमे मिथुने शानिसंस्थिते ॥३२०७ ॥
परमेश्वरांशे जातश्च बहुवाणिज्यजीवकः ।
कर्मे पापांशगे शुक्रे तदीशे लाभराशिगे ॥३२०८ ॥
सत्यानृतावृत्तिजीवी सोदरस्वसृभ्रातृमान् ।
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं तटाकोद्यानधार्मिकः ॥३२०९ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतद्वेपी गृहकृत्यकलापवान् ।
गार्हस्थ्य जीवितो नित्यं शिवार्चनपरः सुखी ॥३२१० ॥
वैदिकाचारसंपन्नः पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यकः ।
भार्गवारूढगे मन्दे नीचांशे पार्श्वनाडिगे ॥३२११ ॥
दयावान् वादवान् बाल्ये कामी विषयलोलुपः ।
अनाचारी कचित् कालं पश्चात् सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान् ॥३२१२ ॥
उद्वाहकाले कलहः स्वपितुः क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
लाभभावगते मन्दे नीचाशे द्वन्द्वराशिगे ॥३२१३ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्राता महारोगी दत्तपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
भ्रातृद्वयौ पुत्रवन्तावेकः कश्चिद्द्विभार्यकः ॥३२१४ ॥
कालान्तरे पुत्रवांश्च ह्याथ वा दत्तपुत्रवान् ।
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजो भ्राता बहुपुत्रार्थसंयुतः ॥३२१५ ॥
कालान्तरे क्षयं चैति दारारिष्टात् परं मृतिम् ।

3207 - 3215½. Movable Ascendant - Paramesvara Nadiamsa: (a) One born in Paramesvari Nadiamsa in one of the movable ascendants, as Venus is in Aries will be of fair complexion and auspicious appearance.

(b) Venus, Mars and Saturn in order occupying Aries, Taurus and Gemini will cause livelihood through various kinds of trading activities.

(c) Venus in the 10th in a malefic Navamsa while his dispositor is in the 11th will cause livelihood through truthful and untruthful means. He will have brothers and sisters, be devoted to Lord Siva, will perform charitable activities like constructing tanks and gardens, be inimical to his elder brother's son and attached to domestic duties. He will follow the path prescribed by the Vedas, be wealthy through paternal inheritance.

(d) Saturn in the Arudha of Venus and in Parsva

Nadi (read Paramesvara Nadiamsa) will give the following effects. The person concerned will be merciful, argumentative, libidinous, addicted to material pleasures, and be unorthodox for some time. Later on he will adopt a good path. During the time of his marriage, there will be some misunderstandings. His father will also be in troubles.

(e) Should Saturn be in the 11th house with Aries Navamsa, one's older brother will be afflicted by a great disease and will have an adopted son. The native will have two brothers, out of whom one will have sons, and possibly two marriages. The said childless brother will after some time obtain or adopt a male issue. The eldest brother will have many sons and much wealth. After some time, he will suffer from lung tuberculosis and will die, losing his wife.

Notes: (a) Paramesvara Nadiamsa is known as Isvarya (wealth) Nadiamsa also, apart from "Isa" (Lord). Other names given to this Nadiamsa are Devi (goddess), Paramesvari (feminine gender), Soolini (i.e. Durga) and Isvara (Lord), vide sloka 3232 infra.

At some places, this Nadiamsa is referred to as "Visha Nasa Nadiamsa" for Lord Siva swallowed and destroyed the Great Poison, called "Kaalaahala" during the process of churning of Milk Ocean.

The present information is collected by the author from Sukra Nadi. It could be seen that Venus is the center of the current discussion. Generally, the clues refer to Cancer ascendant. Yet the other three movable signs can also suitably be considered.

Extent of the subject Nadiamsa could be found in the notes under sloka 1213, page 109, Book 1.

(e) Reference to a dual sign is only out of context. In case of a movable sign, the 11th is an immovable one. Hence this condition is excluded in the rendering.

देवी नामांशगे शुक्रे भाग्यांशे कर्म भावगे ॥३२१६ ॥
बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो ज्येष्ठ दारे सुपुत्रवान् ।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृमात् रागी भ्रातद्वयविनाशवान् ॥३२१७ ॥
एक भ्राता चिरायुष्मानीश्वरांशकगे भृगौ ।
भाग्यांशगे सुताधीशे द्वादशे शनि संस्थिते ॥३२१८ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजा बहुलाश्चैव ह्यल्पपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
मित्रप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यात् पुत्रद्वययुतः सुखी ॥३२१९ ॥

3216 - 3219. (a) Venus in the 10th house from the natal ascendant and the 9th from Navamsa ascendant will produce much fortunes and abundant wealth. The native will beget sons through his first wife. He will have younger brothers and be passionate. Two of his brothers will be destroyed. His elder brother will be long-lived.

(b) Saturn in the 12th while the 5th lord (in Rasi chart) is in the 9th in Navamsa will cause birth of many daughters and limited sons. The native will have many dead children. He will ultimately have two sons (and many daughters).

Notes: (a) The Nadiamsa position for Venus is irregular.

(b) "Mitra Praja Bahutvam" should read as "Mrita Praja Bahutvam" denoting dead children.

शुक्रांशाधिपतौ जीवे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
चरलग्ने प्रजाश्च धूर्तस्त्रीनायकः सुखी ॥३२२० ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे मदाधीशे नीचांशे द्वन्द्वराशिगे ।
पाशांशगे प्रजातश्च ह्यपवादकलत्रवान् ॥३२२१ ॥

3220 - 3221. (a) Jupiter should be the Navamsa dispositor of the planet venus and should be in the company of Mars. As a result, the subject belonging to a movable ascendant will marry a wicked woman.

(b) There is yet another authority to state that the lord of the 7th occupying a dual sign, with debilitation Navamsa, will be the cause of one's spouse begetting infamy.

सुतेश लाभराशिस्थे भाग्येशेन समन्विते ।
बहुप्रजालाभमेति पुत्रद्वययुतः सुखी ॥३२२२ ॥

3222. The lord of the 5th joining that of the 9th in the 11th house will cause birth of many children including two sons.

सप्तमेन तदीशेन भृगुणादारचिन्तनम् ।
नीचांशगे दारनाथे दारवंशः क्षंय गतः ॥३२२३ ॥

3223. One's spouse should be known through the 7th, its lord and Venus. The 7th lord obtaining his debilitation Navamsa will promote destruction of in-laws' dynasty.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे राहवंशराशि गते भृगौ ।
श्वशुरस्य तृतीयगे दारान्तरसुतः स्मृतः ॥३२२४ ॥

3224. Venus joining the sign and Navamsa occupied by Rahu, which is identical with the 3rd from the ascendant will cause two wives to one's father-in-law, who will beget male issues through the second wife.

अचरांशगते शुक्रे विषनाशांशजस्य च ।
विपद्दाये विवाहः स्यान्मात्ररिष्टात् परं हि वा ॥३२२५ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
कर्मेशे लाभराशिस्थे भाग्येशेन समन्विते ॥३२२६ ॥
जन्मप्रभृति सम्पन्नो यावज्जीवान्तभाग्यवान् ।
कर्मे शुक्रे तदीशे च स्वोच्चांशे गुरुसंयुते ॥३२२७ ॥
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी वार्धके बहुभाग्यवान् ।
देवीनामांशगे शुक्रे तत्त्रिरकोणे निशाकरे ॥३२२८ ॥
पापद्वयेन संदृष्टे ह्यन्त क्लेशविचारवान् ।
भ्रातृमूलेन सन्तोषी पापांशे पापवान् कचित् ॥३२२९ ॥
चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते शुक्रे चापांशे मेषराशिगे ।
पापदृष्टि विहीने च सदा सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान् ॥३२३० ॥
सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारं स्याद्गङ्गायात्राफलप्रदम् ।
अत्यन्तसुकृत श्चैव त्वीश्वरांशे सुधार्मिक ॥३२३१ ॥

3225 - 3231. (a) Should Venus be in an immovable Navamsa, one born in a movable sign with Vishanasa (read "Paramesvara") Nadiamsa will marry in the 3rd dasa, after the expiry of his mother. He will experience abundant grief due to loss of elder brother and such other calamities.

(b) If the lord of the 10th is found in the 11th in the company of the 9th lord, predict wealth right from one's birth. His prosperity will last till the end of his life.

(c) Venus in the 10th, while its lord joining Jupiter is in his exaltation Navamsa, will cause much happiness through one's sons. The person will enjoy much fortunes in his old age.

(d) The planet Venus in Devi (i.e. Paramesvara) Nadiamsa while its angle is occupied by the Moon in aspect two malefics will produce grief towards the end of one's life. He will receive happiness through co-born.

(e) Venus in a malefic's Navamsa will produce one with somewhat sinning disposition.

(f) If Venus is in Aries with Sagittarius Navamsa, bereft of a malefic aspect, the person will take to virtuous path of living. However, the said position of Venus in Aries should be in the 9th from the Moon (i.e. the Moon should be in Leo). Further, he will take sacred dips in the Setu and will undertake pilgrimage to the Ganges. He will have exceedingly good deeds to his credit and be quite munificent.

देवीनामांशपर्याय ईश्वरांश इति स्मृतः ।
परमेश्वरी शूलिन्यौत्वीश्वरांशकसंज्ञिके ॥३२३२ ॥

3232. Isvara Nadiamsa has another name, viz. Devi Nadiamsa. Paramesvari, Soolini and Isvara are also its synonyms.

शुक्रांशे त्रिकोणर्क्षे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वदारदेहजाड्यादि दारवंशे ह्यारिष्टजम् ॥३२३३ ॥

3233. Saturn arriving in transit the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Venus at birth, or a trine thereto, will cause physical sickness etc. to one's spouse. His in-laws' family will be subjected to evils.

भौमांशगे पित्ररिष्टं मातुश्च भार्गवांशगे ।
सौम्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे सोदरारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥३२३४ ॥

3234. One's father and mother will in order be endangered when Saturn affects the Navamsa occupied by Mars and Venus on the same lines as above.

सिहे नीचांशगे चन्द्रे मेषे पापांशगे भृगौ ।
प्रत्यग्दाये भाग्यवृद्धिः स्वप्राबल्यं भवेद्ध्रुवम् ॥३२३५ ॥
उत्तरार्धे विशेषं च पुत्रप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ।
पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥३२३६ ॥
पञ्चविशात् परं चैव यत्किंचिद्धनलाभावन् ।

3235 - 3236½. (a) One's 5th dasa will increase fortunes and prosperity if Venus is in a malefic's Navamsa as the Moon is in the sign Leo with Scorpio Navamsa.

(b) Should the person belong to the 2nd half of Paramesvara Nadiamsa in a movable ascendant, the above yoga will cause prosperity of his son. He will earn a lot of money after his 35th year. After 25, there will however be some financial gains.

कर्मे चापांशगे शुक्रे सदाज्ञातिकलापवान् ॥३२३७ ॥
कालान्तरे शुत्रनाशं स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम् ।
मेषान्त्यभागगे शुक्रे पञ्चमे काल संस्थिते ॥३२३८ ॥
वार्धके ज्ञातिवित्ताप्ति प्रत्यग्दाये परार्धगे ।

बहुव्यापारसिद्धिः स्यान्नित्यश्रीधनलाभवान् ॥३२३९ ॥
महादेवप्रसादेन धनलाभं दिने दिने।
प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे सिंहे गोचरगे शनौ ॥३२४० ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि यत्नकार्यार्थ नाशनम्।
बुधभुक्तयपरार्धादिर्योगकाल इति स्मृतः ॥३२४१ ॥
विशेषधनलाभादिगृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम्।
बुधान्तरे सुपुत्रप्तिर्गोचरे मेषगे गुरौ ॥३२४२ ॥
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् प्रत्यग्दाये न संशयः।
व्ययाधिपान्तरे काले व्ययेशे पापसंयुते ॥३२४३ ॥
दारपीडां मनस्तापं शिशुपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।

3237 - 3243½. Cancer Ascendant - Paramesvara Nadiamsa: (a) One will have endless quarrels with his relatives if Venus is in the 10th house with Sagittarius Navamsa. After some interval, his enemies will incur destruction and he will prosper with great happiness.

(b) Venus placed in the end of Aries will obtain wealth of the relatives in one's old age, coinciding with the later half of the 5th dasa. His business activities will expand and he will have permanent wealth. Due to the blessings of Lord Siva, he will earn wealth everyday (i.e. uninterruptedly).

(c) Saturn moving in Leo during the middle part of 5th dasa will produce much difficulties and will damage one's undertakings. The beginning and ending phases of Mercury's sub period will cause one's rise. Special gain of wealth will occur for the family including acquisition of cattle.

(d) When Jupiter arrives in the sign Aries, during the operation of Mercury's sub period, one will beget a son. Following this, his prosperity will increase in the 5th dasa.

(e) Should Mercury, the 12th lord, join a malefic in transit during the rule of his own sub period, one will experience evils to his spouse and child and mental distress for himself.

Notes: "Panchame kala samstite" in sloka 3238 is an interruption as the text deals with Cancer ascendant - a movable one - and not Sagittarius ascendant.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे राहौ दशायां भाग्यमश्नुते ॥३२४४ ॥
तदीशे लाभराशिस्थे परार्धे च श्रियावहम्।
षष्ठष्टमव्ययाधीशभुक्तिकाले दशाव्यथा ॥३२४५ ॥
स्वजनारिष्टमाप्नोति ज्ञातिवर्गे विशेषतः।
सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३२४६ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये सोदरस्य सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत्।
सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥३२४७ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतक्षयः।
प्रभुवर्गे तथा विन्द्याद्दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टजम् ॥३२४८ ॥
कलरत्रदेहजाड़यादि क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमश्नुते।
दारेशांशत्रिकोणर्क्षे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥३२४९ ॥

3244 - 3249. (a) Rahu in the 3rd: One having the planet Rahu in the 3rd from the ascendant will gain fortunes in Rahu's dasa. If, in this Yoga, Rahu's dispositor is in the ascendant, 2nd half of Rahu dasa will produce wealth. The sub periods owned by the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th will be troublesome in this dasa. Further, relatives will face evils.

(b) Saturn's Movements: Saturn arriving in the sign, represented by the natal Navamsa of the 5th lord, or a trine thereof, will produce evils to the progeny of one's brother. This transit should be in the native's 5th dasa.

(c) The transit of Saturn as above, with reference to the 5th lord or the 4th lord, as the case may be, will destroy one of the relatives' sons.

(d) Jupiterian Movement: Evils in the in-laws' family will come to pass and spouse will be physically ill but will recover soon. These effects will result Jupiter's sojourn in the sign denoted by the Navamsa of the 7th lord at birth, or a trine thereof.

चिरायुर्जायते पुत्रो देवीनामांशजस्य च।
अर्थलाभं च लभते शिवानुग्रहवान् भवेत् ॥३२५० ॥

3250. The son of one belonging to Paramesvara Nadiamsa will enjoy long life. The native will gain wealth and earn the mercy of Lord Siva.

ईश्वरांशे क्रिये शुक्रे प्रत्यग्दाये परार्धगे।
बहुभाग्यं च लभते पञ्चत्रिशात् परं सुखम् ॥३२५१ ॥

3251. Venus in Aries will multiply one's fortunes during the 2nd half of the 5th dasa. He will enjoy happiness after the age of 35.

सूर्यकालाधिपे शुक्रे दशमे धार्मिकः सुतः।
कुजक्षेत्रे भाग्यवांश्च देवीनामांशजस्तथा ॥३२५२ ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये धर्मबुद्धिः स्वपुरापुण्यहेतुना।
उत्तरार्धे विशेषः स्याल्लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिमान् ॥३२५३॥
क्षेमदाये सुतप्राप्तिरल्पसौख्यं शुभाशुभम्।
अस्वतन्त्र इति प्राहुः सोदरस्य विवाहकृत ॥३२५४॥
विपद्दाये पापबुद्धिः प्रत्यग्दाये सुबुद्धिमान्।
विशेषज्ञानसिद्धिः स्यार्द्धर्मबुद्धिः श्रियावहा ॥३२५५॥
व्यापारप्रबलं चैति ह्युत्तरार्धे न संशयः।
शुक्रान्तरे महत् सौख्यं बुधभुक्तौ दलं व्यथाम् ॥३२५६॥
केतुभुक्तौ शुभाधिक्यं सौम्ये पुत्रस्य शोभनम्।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्याद्रविभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥३२५७॥
चन्द्रान्तरे मनस्तापं कुजभुक्तौ दलं व्यथाम्।
शुक्रांश नाडीदोषेण ह्यष्टमर्क्षेश भुक्तिषु।
दारपीडां मनस्तापं स्वपुत्रादि प्रपीडनम् ॥३२५८॥

3252 - 3258. Cancer Ascendant: (a) Venus in the 10th will make one charitable and fortunate.

(b) 5th Dasa: In the 5th dasa, he will develop a charitable disposition due to the merits of his past birth. More so in case of birth in the 2nd half of Paramesvara Nadiamsa. He will become famous in the world.

(c) 4th Dasa: His 4th dasa will give limited happiness, acquisition of a son and good and bad effects.

(d) 3rd Dasa: In his 3rd dasa he will be sinful.

(e) 5th Dasa & Sub Periods: He will change for good in the 5th dasa, and will earn abundant wisdom. He will develop charitability and will earn wealth. His business activities will grow. In the sub period of Venus, great happiness will come to pass. Mercury's sub period will cause division and distress. Increased auspicious effects will be given by the sub period of Ketu. Mercury's sub period will, however, cause auspicious effects for his son. After this, the native's fortunes will register progressive trends. Perhaps the sub-sub period of Mercury (in Mercury's sub period) will cause evil and auspicious effects. The Moon's sub period will usher distress. Mars sub period will cause division and grief. Due to the blemish of Venus position in Nadiamsa, the sub period of 8th lord (Saturn) will cause troubles to wife and progeny apart from mental distress.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम्।
स्वपुत्रिकासुसन्तापं सिहांशे शुभशोभनम् ॥३२५९॥

3259. Saturn transiting in the sign Virgo will promote a family marriage. The native's daughter will receive much happiness and auspicious effects when Saturn gets, in the process Leo Navamsa.

Notes: "Susantaapam" meaning much distress should read as "Susantosham" meaning much happiness, in respect of the daughter, seeing the immediately following effect in the text. Further, the noun "Santaapam" is never qualified by the adjective "Su".

जन्मदेशे कलापं च राजविप्लवमादिशेत्।
दारारूढाधिपे भौमे स्वोच्चांशे स्थिरराशिगे ॥३२६०॥
एक भार्यामवाप्नोति देवीनामांशजस्तथा।
प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे स्वकलत्रं तु दुर्बलम् ॥३२६१॥
देहायासं द्वित्रिवारं सूतिकावायु पीडनम्।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३२६२॥

3260 - 3262. (a) Irrelevant: The above transit of Saturn will cause quarrels and revolutions in the country.

(b) Mars ruling the 7th Arudha Pada and placed in a fixed sign with a movable Navamsa, will indicate one wife. In the middle of the native's 5th dasa, she will lose her physical strength and acquire physical illness. For 2 or 3 weeks, she will suffer windy disorders in the process of delivery. To overcome this blemish, remedies should be sought.

जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले विषनाशांश जस्तथा।
देहायासं च लभते शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥३२६३॥

3263. Saturn's transit in the ascendant will be the cause of physical illness for the native. Necessary remedies in this context should be done.

साधनेशदशाकाले मेष शुक्रे च संस्थिते।
पूत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी गृह गोधनसंकुलम् ॥३२६४॥
शुक्रांशेशदशाकाले देवीनामांशजस्य च।
बहुभाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं क्वचित् ॥३२६५॥
रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले षष्ठाधिपतिदायके।
दारपीडां मनस्तापं पश्चदारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥३२६६॥
बुधान्तरेऽपमृत्युः स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।
शुक्रांशेशदशाकाले भोगं रोगं च निर्दिशेत् ॥३२६७॥
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ प्रभुनाशनम्।

रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले विप्लवेन मनोव्यथा ॥३२६८ ॥

3264 - 3268. (a) Should Venus be in Aries, the 6th dasa will bring happiness to the native through his son. He will gather wealth of cattle.

(b) In the dasa ruled by the Navamsa dispositor of Venus, one's prosperity will expand abundantly. But the first sub period will produce some consternation.

(c) The sub period of the 8th lord during the dasa of the 6th lord will usher health troubles to wife and mental distress. Later on, the female will recover her health. The sub period of Mercury will bring in fear of untimely death which should be remedied.

(d) In the dasa referred to at "b" above, one will enjoy pleasures attended by diseases.

(e) The dasa and sub period of the 9th lord will destroy one's employer(?) The sub period of the 8th lord will produce mental distress due to revolution.

ईश्वरांशकगे शुक्रे मेषे पापविवर्जिते ।
जन्मप्रभृति सौख्यं च यावदायुष्यभाग्यवान् ॥३२६९ ॥

3269. Venus in Aries without being in the company of a malefic will give happiness to the subject of Paramesvara Nadiamsa right from his birth. His prosperity will last his whole life.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले पुत्रमूलेन सौख्यवान् ।
प्रत्यग्दशापरार्धादौ साधनेशदशासुखम् ॥३२७० ॥

3270. In the dasa of the 9th lord, one will beget happiness through his son. Happiness will exist in the 2nd half of 5th dasa and in the 6th dasa.

वेधग्रहान्तरे काले क्रूरमासे महाविपत् ।
नानाव्याकुलकार्याणि पश्चात् सौख्यं महत् सुखम् ॥३२७१ ॥

3271. (In the 6th dasa) during an adverse planet's sub period, in a month denoted by the Sun's inauspicious movement, one will be a victim of great danger. He will incur much troubles in his undertakings and will recover happiness later on.

मेषे चापांशगे शुक्रे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ।
जीवे कुजयुते काले बहुवित्तयुतः सुखी ॥३२७२ ॥

3272. One born in Cancer ascendant with Venus in the sign Aries, subject to his being in Sagittarius Navamsa, will obtain much wealth when Jupiter joins Mars. (This applies to 6th dasa.)

वार्धके नेत्र रोगी च वयो मध्येऽग्निमान्द्यवान् ।
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन ह्यतिसौख्ययुतः सुखी ॥३२७३ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौ द्वौ साधनेशदशासुखम् ।
पश्चाद् भूपतिजन्मा स्यान्मण्डलत्रयनायकः ॥३२७४ ॥

3273 - 3274. In his old age, he will face eye diseases. In the middle of his life, he will be troubled by indigestion. He will experience much happiness in his old age on account of his son. He will have two long-living sons and be happy in the 6th dasa. He will later be born as a ruler or the head of a region.

नैधनेशदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
द्विषष्ठ्यब्दे मृति चैति कुम्भादित्रयमासगे ॥३२७५ ॥
मेषमासे कृष्णपक्षे रन्ध्राधिपतिवासरे ।
स्वपित्ररिष्टदेशेषु पुण्यक्षेत्रे भविष्यति ॥३२७६ ॥

3275 - 3276. (a) In the sub period ruled by the 8th lord (Saturn) during the dasa which is the 7th from birth, he will die when he will be 62. The Sun will then be journeying in one of the 3 signs commencing Aquarius (the 8th).

(b) His father will die in a shrine in his own country with the transit Sun in Aries, in dark half on the day ruled by Saturn.

चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते शुक्रे लग्नाद्भाग्यं गतेऽथ वा ।
जात्यानुगुण्यलोकादिं सत्याचारसुभाग्यवान् ॥३२७७ ॥
परेश्वरांशगे शुक्रे चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते सति ।
ईश्वरांशे राजयोगः पश्चाज्जन्मनि संभवेत् ॥३२७८ ॥
जन्मनीहसुखं चैति वार्धके बहुवित्तवान् ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौ द्वौ पुत्रिकात्रयवान् भवेत् ॥३२७९ ॥
महार्णवप्रान्तदेशे स्वपुत्रश्व श्रियायुतः ।
धनधान्यसमृद्धिः स्यादेकभ्रातृयुतः सुखी ॥३२८० ॥

3277 - 3280. Venus in the 9th either from the ascendant or from the Moon will cause truthfulness, conduct and prosperity according to one's family of birth. This position from the Moon will cause a Raja Yoga (royal status). The person will have rebirth. He will be happy from birth and will gather much wealth in his old age. He will have two long-living sons and three daughters. His sons will

make fortunes in a hilly region. The native will obtain wealth and grains. He will have one brother.

ईश्वरांशे फलं सत्यं शुक्रनाडीफलं स्मृतम्।
लग्नाधियोगजातश्च प्रजेशांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥३२८१॥
प्रजापालनवान्नित्यं गजान्तैश्वर्ययोगवान्।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रदेशांशे लग्नयोगाधिसंभवः।
राजवंशे सुराजाप्तिरितस्तु सुभाग्यवान् ॥३२८२॥

3281 - 3282. (a) Effects stated for Isvara Nadiamsa, based on Sukra Nadi, will bear truth.

(b) One born in Lagnadhi Yoga will enjoy much prosperity. He will protect men, will have elephants and wealth. For a fixed sign ascending, Lagnadhi Yoga will be possible. One born in royal family with this yoga will obtain a great kingdom.

Notes: Why a fixed sign is mentioned is not understandable. Further the terms of Prajesa and Pradesa concerning the Nadiamsa should actually mean Paramesvara Nadiamsa.

वृश्चिक मकरलग्नयोः सुरांशः
सुरांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ॥३२८३॥
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तुरीयगर्भसंभवः।
गर्भस्रावातुरा माता पूर्वं च क्लेशसंयुता ॥३२८४॥
सुरांश जस्य जननी प्रसूर्यमलपुत्रकौ।
सुरांशाधिपतौ जीवे कुम्भे मेषांशके तथा ॥३२८५॥
शन्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे योगोऽयंयमलः स्मृतः।
सिंहे मेषांशगे मन्दे चापांशे भूमिनन्दने ॥३२८६॥
प्रसवे लग्नभेदः स्यात् सुरांशे यमलौ स्मृतौ।
लग्नाष्टमगेत मन्दे भृसुतेन समन्विते।
द्वितनुस्थौ यमलौ भवतः नालवेष्टितौ ॥३२८७॥

3283 - 3287. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: (a) The native belonging to the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will be a Brahmin and be the 4th issue of the family. Prior to his birth, his mother would have abortions and difficult pregnancy. She will give birth to twin children.

(b) Jupiter in the sign Aquarius with Aries Navamsa, and with the aspects of Saturn and Mars, will cause Yamala Yoga (birth of twins).

(c) Saturn in Leo with Aries Navamsa and Mars (apparently in Leo) with Sagittarius Navamsa (forming part of the above yoga, aspecting Jupiter) will cause births of twins in two different ascendants.

(d) With Saturn in the 8th from the ascendant along with Mars (i.e. in Leo), the twins will be entwined by umbilical cord.

मनुः-
मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने स्वद्रेक्काणे य्र जायते।
मेषांशगे विलग्नेशे सिंहे कुजसमन्विते ॥३२८८॥
योगोऽयं यमलो नाम जेष्ठोप्यस्य तु दत्तकः।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिद्बाल्ये मान्द्यप्रपीडितः ॥३२८९॥

3288 - 3289. According to Manu, the sign Capricorn ascending with the same decanate and Pisces Navamsa while Saturn joins Mars in Leo and obtains Aries Navamsa will cause Yamala Yoga (birth of twins). Though he may be the eldest issue, he may be given away in adoption. The native will have fear of infantile mortality. In his childhood, he will incur complaints of indigestion.

Notes: Reference to Capricorn decanate is just an addition. The subtle clue is Pisces Navamsa in the ascendant.

मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने सुरांशे च प्रजायते।
सप्तमांशकगे मान्दौ नवमे दत्तपुत्रवान् ॥३२९०॥

3290. With the ascendant Capricorn begetting Pisces Navamsa as Mandi is in the 9th, one will be an adopted issue.

Notes: The term Spatamamsa remains unrelated to a planet. Hence the aphorism is not complete in translation.

तुलांशगे निशानाथे मेषांशे भानुनन्दने।
मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने द्विमात्रोरपि पोषकः ॥३२९१॥
अन्यस्त्रीस्तन्यपानं स्यान्मीनांशे जनितस्य च।

3291 - 3291½. (a) The Moon and Saturn should in order be in Libra and Aries Navamsas while the ascendant Capricorn falls in Pisces Navamsa. This Yoga will ensure that the subject is brought up by two mothers.

(b) The Navamsa of the ascendant being in Pisces will denote that the child will be breast-fed by another woman (than the mother).

कीटे नक्रांशगे जातो दुर्भगांशसमन्वितः ॥३२९२॥
लग्नाद्वेशमगते चन्द्रे स्वमातृपितृपोषकः।
दुर्भगांशे सुरांशे च पूर्वभागे समुद्भवः ॥३२९३॥

3292 - 3293. (a) Scorpio Ascendant -

Durbhaga Nadiamsa: One born in Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa, as the Moon is in the 4th, will look after his parents.

(b) The 2nd line of sloka 3293 is incomplete: Birth in first half of Sura Nadiamsa, as... is in Durbhaga Nadiamsa .....

Notes: Durbhaga Nadiamsa of Scorpio ascendant intervenes the present discussion on Capricorn ascendant's Sura Nadiamsa. Sometimes, reference to a fixed sign with Durbhaga Nadiamsa can also be found in this part. These are easily identifiable with sub-headings provided in the translation.

लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे विप्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ।
वनान्तरेपुरे जन्मवीथ्योश्च यमसोमयो ॥३२९४॥
नदीप्रान्त्यपुरे वापि वारुण्यां दिशि जायते ।
दुर्भगांशस्थिते सौम्ये चापांशे चन्द्रसंयुते ॥३२९५॥
चापारूढवशाद्भाग्यं दृढदेहस्वरूपवान् ।
सिंहे शुक्रयुते चन्द्रे तुलांशे बुधसंयुते ॥३२९६॥

3294 - 3296½. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) Should the lord of the ascendant be in aspect to Jupiter, one born will be a Brahmin. His birth will be in a street spread between the southern and north-eastern quarters, in a town surrounded by forests. Or birth could be in a town of a river region in the western quarter.

(b) With Mercury in Durbhaga Nadiamsa while the Moon is in Sagittarius Navamsa, one will make fortunes (source unclear). His physique will be sturdy and attractive.

(c) Venus in Leo, and Rahu in Sagittarius, while the Moon being in the company of Mercury acquires Libra Navamsa will deprive one of happiness during his boyhood days.

चापे राहौ प्रजातश्च बाल्ये सौख्यविहीनवान् ।
प्रत्यग्दाये महद्भाग्यं जन्मदाये क्वचित् सुखम् ॥३२९७॥
तृतीयांशे परार्धादौ पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
सुरांशके क्षेमदाये ह्यपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥३२९८॥
भौमे गुरुयुते दृष्टे शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ।
दुर्भगांशे जन्मदाये केतुदोषवशाद्विपत् ॥३२९९॥
तृतीयेऽब्दे क्रूरमासे शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
प्रत्यग्दाये चोत्तरांशे सुरांशे च प्रजायते ॥३३००॥
कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः क्षेमदायेऽपमृत्युमान् ।
सुरांशे चोत्तरे भागे मृगलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३०१॥
सिंहे कुजयुते मन्दे विंशद्वर्षे मृतिं वदेत् ।
अल्पायुर्दायमित्याहुरथ ऊर्ध्वं न जीवति ॥३३०२॥

3297 - 3302. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: (a) One will have great fortunes in the 5th dasa. His first dasa will give less happiness. In the later part of the first dasa, his father will enjoy happiness. The subject will be in the grip of fear of untimely death in the 4th dasa.

(b) Mars related to Jupiter by aspect or conjunction should be pacified with remedial measures (for it can promote untimely death).

(c) During the first dasa, the subject will be endangered due to blemish caused by Ketu. In the 3rd month from the time of birth, with the Sun moving in a malefic sign, remedies for this blemish be sought.

(d) One born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will face unavoidable death in the 5th dasa. His 4th dasa will register possibility of untimely death.

(e) The said native will die at the age of 20 if the sign Leo contains Mars and Saturn. He will have short life and cannot cross 20.

दुर्भगांशे स्थिरे लग्ने ह्युतरांश समुद्भवः ।
केतुदोषवशारिष्टं पापे जन्म दशान्त्यगे ॥३३०३।
जन्मताराधिपे शुक्रे ह्युच्चग्रहसमन्विते ।
लग्नात् षष्ठाष्टमे मृत्यु दुर्भगांशेद्भवस्य च ॥३३०४॥

3303 - 3304. Immovable Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) For a native of 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa, due to Ketu's blemish, ... a malefic .. first dasa will cause evils.

(b) Venus should be the ruler of 2nd dasa, and be with an exalted planet in the 6th or 8th. As a result, one will face (early) death.

Notes: (a) The 2nd line of sloka 3303 has some confusion. "Paape" meaning a malefic should read as "Chaape" meaning "in Sagittarius". Seeing the instruction contained at "b" the first dasa should be of Ketu placed in Sagittarius. Thus the hint given hereof is: For a fixed sign ascending, Ketu in Sagittarius will cause evils in his dasa, if it happens to be the first one.

पूर्वभागे च यमलौ दुर्भगांशे चिरायुषौ।
सुरांशगे तथा विन्द्याद्गुरुदृष्टिफलं स्मृतम् ॥३३०५ ॥

3305. (a) Births of long-living twins will occur in the first half of the Durbhaga Nadiamsa (Scorpio). So also in Sura Nadiamsa (Capricorn).

(b) Thus have been stated of the effects of Jupiter.

Notes: (b) This is enjoined in a wrong place and has nothing to do with the aphorism at "a" above.

विलग्नाष्टमकर्मेशाः केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगाः।
शनिस्तु बलवान् यत्र पूर्णमायुर्भविष्यति ॥३३०६ ॥

3306. General: Saturn enjoying strength as the planets ruling the ascendant, the 8th and the 10th are disposed (individually or in any combination) in angles and trines will bless one with full span of life.

दुर्भगांशे सुखे जीवे मेषे चन्द्रे तुलांशगे।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य बालरिष्टं न विद्यते ॥३३०७ ॥

3307. In case of birth in the 1st half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa (immovable ascendant), Jupiter in the 4th and the Moon in the sign Aries - the latter in Libra Navamsa - will not produce infantile mortality.

रन्ध्राधिपतिदोषेण बाल्ये किचित् प्रपीडितः।
शशिनोऽरिष्टनाशार्थं चन्द्रप्रार्थनामादिशेत् ॥३३०८ ॥
शङ्खकांस्यप्रदानेन बाल्ये रोगाद्विमुच्यते।
चन्द्रकल्पोक्तमार्गेण दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३३०९ ॥
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे षष्ठे चन्द्रे न दोषभाक्।
बुधयोगवशात् किंचिच्छान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३३१० ॥
जन्मताराधिपे शुक्रे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते।
बालारिष्टशतं नश्येद्दीर्धमायुश्च विन्दति ॥३३११ ॥

3308 - 3311½: (a) Due to blemish of the 8th lord, the person will be troubled in his childhood. To overcome the lunar evils, prayers to the Moon god should be offered and donation of conch shells and brass be undertaken which will counter childhood diseases. The discerning should perform charities as mentioned in the work "Chandra Kalpa".

(b) For one of the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, the Moon in the 6th will not be the cause of any blemish (for health and life-span). Should the said Moon be associated with Mercury, remedies will be somewhat essential.

(c) Should the first dasa be of Venus, his dasa will not cause infantile mortality provided he is in aspect to Jupiter. Further the child will be endowed with longevity.

(d) These apply to first half of Sura Nadiamsa as well. So also for one born in Capricorn ascendant with Pisces Navamsa as the Moon is in Aries with Libra Navamsa.

सुरांशगे तथा विन्द्यात् पूर्वभागे फलं स्मृतम्।
तुलांशे च क्रिये चन्द्रे नक्रे मीनांशजस्तथा ॥३३१२ ॥
सुरांशगे पूर्वभागे रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः।
जन्मलग्नांशगे मन्दे वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते ॥३३१३ ॥
नीचांशगे विलग्नेशे तृतीये गर्भसंभवः।
जन्मांशनाडी योगेन जन्माब्दे दत्तपुत्रवान् ॥३३१४ ॥
वन्ध्यास्त्रीदोषकावस्थां लग्नेशे सकुजे गते।
अष्टमे गरुदृष्टिश्चेत् किंचिद्बाल्ये प्रपीडितः ॥३३१५ ॥

3312 - 3315. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: (a) The subject belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will be blood-red in complexion with an auspicious appearance.

(b) Saturn in the Navamsa ascendant, or aspecting the natal ascendant, or his being in debilitation Navamsa, denotes that the person will be the 3rd issue.

(c) If Saturn joins the natal Nadiamsa (i.e. rises in the same Nadiamsa in Capricorn), one will be given away in adoption in the very first year of his birth.

(d) Saturn joining Mars as the 8th (Leo) is aspected by Jupiter will cause troubles to some extent in childhood.

Notes: (d) The Avastha specified as "Vandhya stree Dosha" meaning "the blemish of a barren woman" is not indicative of any standard term.

मीनारूढे विलग्नेशे सुखलाभेशसंयुते।
वित्ते जीवे प्रजातश्च विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् सुखी ॥३३१६ ॥
धनवान् राजसेवी च सुवपुः शान्तचित्त।
लग्नाद्धनगते जीवे सुखभुग् द्वित्रिभाग्यवान् ॥३३१७ ॥
लग्नाच्चतुर्थे चाये वा जीवे भाग्ययुतः सुखी।
वाहेशेनयुते दृष्टे नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥३३१८ ॥
लग्नेशे कर्मराशिस्थे वाहेशेन युतेक्षिते।

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे जीवे स्थिरराशौ सुबाहनम् ॥३३१९ ॥

3316 - 3319. (a) Saturn in Pisces joining the 4th and 11th lord Mars as Jupiter is in the 2nd (Aquarius) will make the person well-educated and intelligent. He will be wealthy, will serve the king, possess a sound physique and be of peaceful mind.

(b) Jupiter in the 2nd will cause happiness and prosperity.

(c) Should Jupiter be in the 4th or 11th, one will be blessed with prosperity.

(d) If Jupiter acquires the company of the 4th lord (Mars), one will have palanquins (i.e. conveyances).

(e) One will possess excellent vehicles if the lord of the ascendant is in the 10th in aspect to or association with the 4th lord as Jupiter is in the 4th.

Notes: (b) "Dwi-tri Bhagyavan" is a wrong copy. "Dwi" means 2, "Tri" means 3. Hence only "prosperity" is included in the translation.

(e) Jupiter's position is wrongly mentioned as "in an immovable sign". For Capricorn ascendant, the 4th is only a movable sign. To avoid confusion, this term is excluded from the rendering.

मेषांशगे सुखे जीवे बाल्येऽल्पसुखवान् भवेत् ।
मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धिं च भ्रातृमूलात् सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३३२० ॥
जनपरिभृते राजसेवी भोगार्थसंयुतोऽतिमातिमान् ।
मातृप्रियो मन्त्रिसमबुद्धिर्भ्रातृमान् हिबुके स्थिते जीवे ॥३३२१ ॥
मेषांशगे वा कुम्भे वा राजद्वारे स्वतन्त्रवान् ।
राजप्रतापयुक्तश्च शूरो धीरः सुबुद्धिमान् ।
नक्रांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने कुम्भे जीवे सुभाग्यवान् ॥३३२२ ॥
वाहनढ़यो राजतुल्यो लिपित्रयविशारदः ।
मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने कुम्भे जीवे सुबुद्धिमान् ।
रविजेनयुते दृष्टे पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः ॥३३२३ ॥
लेख्यविद्यासुनिपुणः कलत्रद्वयनाशवान् ।
क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं प्रत्यग्दाये सुबुद्धिमान् ॥३३२४ ॥
मेषांशगे घटे जीवे पापद्वयनिरीक्षते ।
मृगलग्ने प्रजातश्व क्रोधी मानी सुसात्विकः ॥३३२५ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्गमते मूर्खः शूरोऽतिवित्तमान् ।
श्रीमान् सदानृतः कामी ह्यन्तःकुटिलाबुद्धिमान् ॥३३२६ ॥
त्यागी भोगी समानी च दयादक्षिण्यबुद्धिमान् ।
मेषांशे हिबुके जीवे सत्कलत्रद्वयः सुखी ॥३३२७ ॥

3320 - 3327. (a) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter in the 4th (Aries) with Aries Navamsa (i.e. in Vargottama) will deprive one of happiness in childhood. In the middle of his life, fortunes will increase. He will be famous through a brother, be surrounded by men (attending upon him), will serve a king and be endowed with pleasures, wealth and a high order of intelligence. He will be dear to his mother. His brother will have sharp brain of a minister. All these when Jupiter is in the 4th (as above).

(b) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter in Aquarius with Aries Navamsa will grant service with independent authority under a king. The person's valour will be like that of a king. He will be bold and intelligent.

(c) Scorpio Ascendant: Should Scorpio ascend with Capricorn Navamsa, Jupiter in Aquarius will cause much prosperity. One will have rich conveyances, be equal to a king and be an expert three languages.

(d) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter in Aquarius for Capricorn ascendant which has Pisces Navamsa will make the person very intelligent.

(e) Capricorn Ascendant: If Jupiter (in Aquarius as at "d") is related to Saturn by association or aspect, the person will be emaciated due to loss of a son. He will be skilful in authorship and learning. Both of his wives will be perished. He will make a good deal of progress in the 4th dasa and will develop intelligence (or will be endowed with good disposition) in the 5th dasa.

(f) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter begetting two malefics' aspects and being in Aquarius with Aries Navamsa will make one irascible, honourable and gentle. According to sage Garga, quoted by another text, the subject will be a fool, valorous and opulent. He will also be illustrious, be ever truthful and inwardly of crooked disposition. He will enjoy pleasures, be sacrificing in nature, honourable and kind to others.

(g) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter in the 4th with Aries Navamsa will give two virtuous wives.

वृश्चिकलग्ने दुर्भागांशः

साधुकाले सोमवारे कीटलग्नसमुद्भवः ।
लग्नात् कर्मगते जीवे भ्रातृत्रयसुपूजितः ॥३३२८ ॥

प्रसन्नवदनः कामी स्त्रीणां च प्रियदर्शनः।
मृदुकायोऽल्पवचनः सोमवारे च जायते ॥३३२९॥

3328 - 3329. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: Should Jupiter be in the 10th (Leo), the person will have three brothers and be highly worshipable. He will have an impressive face, be libidinous and be liked by women for his appearance. He will have a soft body, will speak within a limit. His birth will be on a Monday.

Notes: The first line of sloka 3328 has some deficiency. Its exact meaning is: "Birth in a good time, on a Monday, in Scorpio ascendant". The concluding part of sloka 3329 reads in another text as "Somavarasya Jatake". All these refer to one born in Scorpio ascendant, on a Monday, with the subject Nadiamsa and having Jupiter in the 10th.

From sloka 3328 to sloka 3491, the Nadiamsa mostly dealt with is Durbhaga in the ascendant Scorpio with intervening slokas concerning Capricorn ascendant.

Durbhaga Nadiamsa has two other names, viz. Sura and Yamala. For Durbhaga Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 8, page 2, Book 1.

मन्दे लग्ने सोमवारे कोपप्रकृतिमान् सदा।
परदाररतो भोक्ता कृतघ्नः क्रूरवाग्धनी ॥३३३०॥
मन्दप्रकृतिवातात्मा शौर्यसाहसकृत्यवान्।
वाराधीशे तुलारूढे स्त्रीलोलः सुरतप्रियः ॥३३३१॥

3330 - 3331. (a) Saturn in the ascendant for a person born on Monday will give an irascible temper. He will be fond of others' wives, be ungrateful, cruel in speech, wealthy and lazy. He will have a windy body and will perform valorous and adventurous acts.

(b) If the lord of the week day, (i.e. the Moon) occupies Libra, one will be addicted to women and intoxicants.

नक्रांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने सोमवार समुद्भवः।
प्रच्छन्नापापवान् रागी क्रोधी मानी सुभाग्यवान् ॥३३३२॥

3332. One belonging to Scorpio ascendant which has Capricorn as its Navamsa will secretly indulge in sinful deeds. He will be passionate, irascible, honourable and very fortunate. These effects will come to pass only when the day of birth is Monday.

दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्राता प्रसिद्धिमान्।
राजद्वारे सुपूज्यश्च यमलभ्रातृमान् सुखी ॥३३३३॥
सोदराः सप्त तेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ राजवल्लभौ।
द्वे भगिन्यौ चिरायुष्यौ दीर्घमाङ्गल्यसंयुते ॥३३३४॥

3333 - 3334. Birth in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will bring fame to older brother. The native will be estimable in royal circles and will have twin brothers. He will have a total of 7 brothers, two of whom will be close to the king and will prosper. Two sisters will be endowed with long lives and will have long-living husbands.

स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी पूता बहुभ्रातृसमन्विता।
पुत्रिणी पति भक्ता च श्वश्रूश्वशुरसंयुता ॥३३३५॥
भ्रातृमूलात् सुसन्तुष्टा भर्तृभाग्यसमन्विता।
पितृभाग्यसमा युक्ता पितृमातृप्रिया सदा ॥३३३६॥

3335 - 3336. Elder Sister: His elder sister will be pure in character and be endowed with many brothers. She will have daughters and will be devoted to her husband. She will have parents-in-law and be happy through her brothers. Her husband will be fortunate. So also her father. She will be dear to her parents.

ग्रन्थान्तरे दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागोद्भवस्य च।
आयुष्मत्यस्त्रिभगिन्यस्त्वेका क्लेशेन कर्शिता ॥३३३७॥

3337. There is yet another authority to state that the subject will have 3 sisters with long lives. One of them will be grieved and emaciated. Male co-born, with long lives, will be 4 in number. Rest will perish.

सहोदरभ्रातृयोग चतुष्टयमिति स्मृतम्।
दीर्घायुर्योग इत्याहुः शेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ॥३३३८॥
पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे।
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे पिता सोदरशोकवान् ॥३३३९॥
सोदरभ्रातृहीन पादे चक्राङ्कितः स्मृतः।
वैष्णवाचारवान् किंचित् पश्चाद्वैदिकमार्गवान् ॥३३४०॥
पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे निधनाधिपसंयुते।
स्वपिता कृश देही च दयासत्यभिमानवान् ॥३३४१॥
दुर्भगांशे पिता रोगी गृहच्छिद्रकलापवान्।
पितृसौख्यविहीनश्च पितृभाग्यविहीनवान् ॥३३४२॥
मातृसौख्यविहीनश्च ह्यन्यस्त्रीस्तन्यपानवान्।

स्वभुजार्जितसम्पन्नो राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥३३४३ ॥
बुधसंयुतदोषेण वैष्णवद्वेषहेतुना ।
राजद्वारेऽप कीर्त्या च क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३३४४ ॥

3338 - 3344. (a) The Moon, ruler of the 9th in Aries with Libra Navamsa denotes that the native's father will be grieved on account of loss of a brother and thus will have no male co-born. He will have a symbol of wheel on sole. He will follow the codes prescribed for Vaishnavas and then will take to Vedic path.

(b) Should the Moon join the 8th lord (Mercury), the father will have an emaciated body and be kind, truthful and proud. The subject will not enjoy happiness and fortunes through his mother. Nor will he be happy on account of mother. He will be breast-fed by another woman. He will acquire wealth through his own sweat and will become famous through royal service. Due to the blemish of the Moon's conjunction, he will earn the wrath of Vaishnavites and consequent infamy in royal circles and be troubled very much.

कुम्भारूढे विलग्नेशे सिंहे शनिसमन्विते ।
कुम्भे जीवे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता राजपूजितः ॥३३४५ ॥
द्वितीयाब्दान्तमारभ्य जन्मदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
मित्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥३३४६ ॥

3345 - 3346. Mars and Jupiter in the sign Aquarius while Saturn is in Leo will bring reverence to his father from royal circles. During the beginning and ending phases of the 2nd year of the native in his first dasa, father will see his fortunes on the increase. He will be quite happy through friends and will acquire palanquins (conveyances).

लग्नारूढपदे सूर्ये स्वोच्चांशे च प्रजायते ।
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्यात् तृतीयाब्दे न संशयः ॥३३४७ ॥
द्वितीयाब्दान्तमारभ्य सुयोगं पञ्चवत्सरे ।
मध्ये सुवाहप्राप्ति च कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३४८ ॥
स्वपिता दीर्धमायुष्यं पुत्रमूलेन सौख्यवान् ।
गृहेश वक्रयोगेन कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३४९ ॥
उच्चांशजन्मतारेशदशायां भाग्यमश्नुते ।
तृतीयांशे सुभाग्याप्ति पितृभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३३५० ॥

3347 - 3350. (a) One's 3rd year of age usher the fortunes of his father, if the Sun in the Arudha Pada of the ascendant and in Aries Navamsa apart from a good deal of prosperity in the 2nd and 5th years. In between these years, he will acquire an excellent conveyance. This applies to Scorpio ascendant.

(b) If the 4th lord is retrograde, the native's father will be long-lived and will be quite happy with his sons.

(c) Should the lord of the 1st dasa be in his exaltation Navamsa, prosperity will occur (in the first dasa). Particularly in the last one third part, much fortunes will come to exist. (These should apply to the native's father and not to the native himself.)

सुरांशपूर्वभागे तु कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
उच्चग्रहांश योगेन क्लेशी वन्ध्यापतिः पिता ॥३३५१ ॥
सोदरभ्रातृहीनस्व सपत्नीभ्रातृमान् सुखी ।
भिन्नोदरस्व सुयोंगं व्ययं चेति विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३३५२ ॥
केतुप्रकृतिमान् रागी पुराब्राह्मणशापवान् ।
सुरांशे दत्तजनकः प्रतिबन्धप्रपीडितः ॥३३५३ ॥
अल्पभाग्यं च लभते पितृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ।
दुष्टप्रकृतिमान् कोपी शिवार्चनपरः सुखी ॥३३५४ ॥
दत्तपुत्रवशात् सौख्यं वार्धके श्रीधनान्वितः ।
जातिप्राबल्ययोगेन सुरांशे पितृसौख्यवान् ॥३३५५ ॥

3351 - 3355. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: One born in the 1st half of Sura Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant, will undergo difficulties due to the Navamsa of an exalted planet. His father will be the husband of a barren woman. The native will not have any full co-born, but half-brothers and half-sisters. He will have expenditure, be irascible, passionate and will due to the curse of previous birth incur obstacles. He will have limited fortunes, and will enjoy much happiness due to his father. He will be wicked, short-tempered, will worship Lord Siva, be happy through his adopted son and will acquire wealth in his old age.

Notes: Although "Keeta Lagna" or Scorpio ascendant appears in the 1st line of sloka 3351, the translation is made as Capricorn ascendant because the entire first line is replaced by "Suramse Purvabhage tu Makare Lagna Jatake" clearly referring to 1st half of Sura Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant. Thus all of a sudden, here is a shift from Scorpio to Capricorn ascendant.

The 2nd line of sloka 3351 is not also quite clear. "Navamsa of exalted planet" does not convey anything sensible.

Nor the reference to father being the husband of a barren woman. Apparently, the text refers to "Kaka Vandhya", i.e. the mother becoming barren following the birth of the native who will have no full co-born, and then the father will remarry. Step-brothers and step-sisters are referred to in the next verse.

In verse 3353, "Ketu Prakritiman" appears which means "disposition akin to Ketu's". It should be "Kopa Prakritiman" meaning "irascible".

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे सूर्ये त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।
सुरांशगे प्रजातश्व पञ्चमाद्द्वित्रि वत्सरम् ॥३३५६॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्यणि पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।
पितामहभ्रातृदोषं नक्षत्रेशदशान्त्यगे ॥३३५७॥
स्वपिता व्याकुलं चैति जननी च तथा भवेत्।
लग्नाष्टमगते मन्दे भानौच पञ्चमस्थिते ॥३३५८॥
स्वपिता बुद्धिहीनश्व क्लेशजीवनवान्भवेत्।
उच्चांशंक गते सूर्ये पञ्चमेशनिरीक्षिते ॥३३५९॥
स्वपिता क्लेश युक्तश्च बहुकालं सुजीवति।
शुक्रे केतुयुते जातो मृगरशिगते तथा ॥३३६०॥
पितामहप्रसिद्धश्च विधवागमनोत्सुकः।
आयुधेन भयं किचिद्बहुसोदरिसोदरः ॥३३६१॥
उच्चांशकं गते शुक्रे सोदरभ्रतृपोषकः।
एकपुत्र युतः श्रीमान् दारान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ॥३३६२॥
वार्धके क्लेशबाहुल्यं ऋणग्रस्तप्रपीडितः।
सुरांशगे पञ्चमाब्दे मृति विन्द्यात् पितमहः ॥३३६३॥
अथवा जन्मवर्षे च संन्यासे मृतिमादिशेत्।
पुरास्वकृतपुण्येन सुरांशे स्वपितुः पितुः ॥३३६४॥

3356 - 3364½. Capricorn Ascendant: (a) Should the Sun be in the 5th from Capricorn ascendant, i.e. in Taurus, in aspect to Saturn, the native will incur difficulties and evils to his father for two or three years from the age of five. In the end of the Moon's dasa, paternal grand-father's brother will be inimical. On account of this, his parents will be distressed.

(b) Taurus, the 5th house, containing the Sun while the 8th (Leo) has Saturn denotes that the father of the native will be foolish and will live a trouble-ridden life.

(c) The Sun aspected by the 5th lord and obtaining Aries Navamsa shows that his father will be laden with troubles but will live for a long time.

(d) Paternal Grand-father: Venus and Ketu joining in Capricorn (ascendant) denotes that his paternal grand-father would be famous, fond of joining widows, would face fear from weapons and have numerous brothers and sisters.

(e) Paternal Grand-father: Should Venus be in exaltation Navamsa, paternal grand-father would nurture his co-born. He would have only one son (who obviously should be the native's father), be wealthy and would have sons through second wife. In his old age, he would undergo much difficulties and be troubled by debts. During the native's 5th year, the said relative will pass away. Or else, he may pass away in the very first year of the native while in ascetic order. Due to the merits of his previous birth, he would be disposed to take to ascetic order following a family calamity. Or he may die in the native's 2nd dasa.

आपत्संन्यासबुद्धिः स्यात् सम्पद्दाये मृतिं वदेत्।
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३६५॥
सुतेशे शनिसंयुक्ते दीर्घायुः स्वपितामहः।
भ्रातृमूलात् सुसन्तोषी मध्ये दारवियोगवान् ॥३३६६॥
पुत्रमूलात् क्वचित् सौख्यमपत्नीकश्चिरं भवेत्।
वार्धके नेत्र हानिं च ह्यापत्संन्यासमादिशेत् ॥३३६७॥
शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं दुर्भागांशे पितामहः।
अरिष्टं लभते सोऽपि दुर्भगास्त्रीरतिप्रियः ॥३३६८॥
पितामहौ द्वौ यमलौ समुत्पन्नौ तथा स्मृतौ।
दुर्भगास्त्रीरतो नित्यं बहुकामातुरो भवेत् ॥३३६९॥
स्वपिता विधवा सङ्गी दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च!
स्वमातरि विरोधी च वंशदोषबहुत्ववान् ॥३३७०॥

3365 - 3370. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: When the birth is in the 1st half of the Nadiamsa in question and the 5th lord (Jupiter) is found with Saturn, declare long life to the native's paternal grand-father. Further, the said relative would be happy through his co-born. He would lose his spouse in the middle of his life, be happy through his son and be without wife for a long spell.

He would incur damage to his eye sight in his old age and would take to ascetic order following a calamity. Prior to the birth of the subject native, he would incur evils and be fond of union with an ill-tempered (or bad or unfortunate) woman. The native will have twin paternal grand-fathers. The said grand-father would be interested in bad women and be highly libidinous. The native's father will join widowed women and be inimical to the native's mother. He will suffer from blemishes in respect of the family's growth.

लाभेशे शुभसंयुक्ते दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च।
ज्येष्ठ भ्राता प्रसद्धिश्व वाहनत्रयभाग्यवान् ॥३३७१॥
विंशद्वर्षात् परं सौख्यं स्वावित्रधिकभाग्यवान्।
दुर्भगांशे विपद्दाये ज्येष्ठ भ्राता श्रिया युतः ॥३३७२॥
नरवाहनभूप्राप्तिर्बहुसन्तानननाशवान्।
कलत्रद्वयवान् कामी ह्यन्नदानप्रदः सुखी ॥३३७३॥
पितृमातृप्रियो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः।
ज्येष्ठभ्राता चिरायुष्मान् यमलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३३७४॥

3371 - 3374. Elder Brother: If the 11th lord (Mercury) is with a benefic, his elder brother will be famous and will have 3 conveyances. He will be happy after the age of 20 and will enjoy abundant paternal wealth. The native's 3rd dasa will produce much wealth for the said brother. He will acquire palanquins (conveyances) and landed properties. Many of his children will be destroyed. He will have two wives, be libidinous, disposed feed the poor and attached to his parents. He will be long-lived.

Notes: "Yamalamsa" found in the 2nd line of sloka 3374 means "Durbhagamsa" as instructed in slokas 3405-6 infra. Yamala Nadiamsa also referes to Sura Nadiamsa.

लाभेशे यत्नवांशस्थे सप्तमे तत्त्रिकोणगे।
ज्येष्ठ भ्रातुर्दुर्भगांशे जन्मनक्षत्रभं विदुः ॥३३७५॥
सूर्याशे तत्त्रिकोणेऽपि पितृनक्षत्रमुच्यते।
सुरांशगे फलं सत्यं दुर्भगांशे तथा भवेत् ॥३३७६॥

3375 - 3376. Note the Navamsa position of the 11th lord Mercury. The sign which is the 7th or a trine thereof will be the Moon sign of the person's elder brother. Father's Moon sign will be trinal to the Navamsa occupied by the Sun. These two clues apply to Sura Nadiamsa (Capricorn ascendant) and Durbhaga Nadiamsa (Scorpio ascendant).

दुर्भगांशे धने राहौ भार्गवेणेक्षितेयुते।
म्लेच्छराज्ये महद्भाग्यं म्लेच्छसेवापरो भवेत् ॥३३७७॥
तदभावे म्लेच्छगोष्ठीत्यागमोदवदान्यवान्।
परवित्तेच्छु हि नित्यं बहुस्त्रीसङ्गतत्परः ॥३३७८॥

3377 - 3378. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: Should Rahu be in the 2nd in aspect to or in association with Venus, the person will make a lot of fortunes in Mlechchas' kingdom and will serve Mlechchas. In the absence of these, he will join(?) Mlecchchas. He will be sacrificing in disposition, will enjoy pleasures, be munificent, will have an eye on others' wealth and be interested in union with many a woman.

दुर्भगांशकगे कीटे मकरांशे च जायते।
दुर्भगास्त्रीरतो नित्यं जनयिष्यति पुत्रिकाम् ॥३३७९॥
राजयोगं च लभते ह्यथवा रूपवान् सुखी।
सुरांशे च प्रजातश्च ह्यनाचारी कचित् कचित् ॥३३८०॥
पश्चात् पाप शरीरश्च वार्धके ज्ञानवान् भवेत्।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यात् पुत्रद्वयसमन्वितः ॥३३८१॥
पुत्रिका च तथा विन्द्यात् सुरांशे पूर्वभागगे।

3379 - 3381½. (a) Scorpio Ascendant: One born in Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa will be fond of joining bad women. He will beget daughters, will enjoy Raja Yoga (position with authority) and be with charming looks.

(b) Capricorn Ascendant: One belonging to 1st half of Sura Nadiamsa will be somewhat unorthodox and sinful but will become wise in his old age. He will have many dead issues and be endowed with two sons and two daughters.

दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे कीटलग्नोद्भवश्य च ॥३३८२॥
पुत्रिकाद्वयमायुष्यं पुत्राणां तु चतुष्टयम्।
दीर्घायुषमितिप्राहुर्दारद्वयसुपुत्रवान् ॥३३८३॥

3382 - 3383. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: One belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will have two daughters and four sons all of whom will be long-living. He will have two wives.

लग्नाच्चन्द्रात् सुते मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते।
सुताधिपेन संदृष्टे बहुस्त्रीपुत्र संयुतः ॥३३८४॥

3384. Saturn in the 5th from the ascendant or the Moon but in aspect to Mars will cause plurality of wives and many sons.

चन्द्रसौम्यौ यदैकस्थावेकांशौ पापराशिगौ ।
ग्रहदृष्टि विहीनौ च द्विसुतौ यमलौ स्मृतौ ॥३३८५ ॥

3385. The Moon and Mercury together in a malefic sign, and with one and the same Navamsa, will cause birth of twin sons. However these two planets should remain unaspected by others.

कुलीरे वृश्चिके मीने मकरे तत्त्रिकोणगे ।
मकरांशे प्रजातश्च स पापे यमलौ स्मृतौ ॥३३८६ ॥
चापांशगे चान्त्यभागे मकरांशादिभागगे ।
लग्नांशगे पापभागे यमलः स्यान्न संशयः ॥३३८७ ॥

3386 -3387. (a) Capricorn Navamsa rising in any of the four signs, viz. Cancer, Scorpio, Pisces and Capricorn will cause birth of twins provided a malefic too ascends in the said sign.

(b) The concluding part of Sagittarius Navamsa or the initial part of Capricorn Navamsa rising along with a malefic will also produce the same effect.

Notes: (a) "Tattrikonage" meaning "trines thereof" in the 1st line of sloka 3386 is an intrusion because 3 signs (Scorpio - Cancer - Pisces) are particularly cited which are themselves mutual trines.

(b) "Paapa Bhaage" in sloka 3387 meaning a "malefic degree" should read as "Sa paape" - with a malefic - in line with 2nd line of the previous sloka.

मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे तुलांशे बुधसंयुते ।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च यमलो भाग्यवान् सुखी ॥३३८८ ॥
कुम्भत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे स्वसुतेन समन्विते ।
एकांशगे प्रजातश्व क्लेशी यमलसंभवः ॥३३८९ ॥
वित्तत्रकोणगे चन्द्रे यमलांशे च संस्थिते ।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च भोगभाग्यसुतः सुखी ॥३३९० ॥
तेजस्वी मतिमान् कामी विद्वज्जनसुभाषितः ।
सेनामात्यप्रियो नित्यं नरवाहनयोगवान् ।३३९१ ॥
देशान्तरे भाग्ययोगं पित्रा सह गमिष्यति ।
पुण्यतीर्थं गतो बाल्ये कीर्तिमांल्लोकपूजितः ॥३३९२ ॥
वृश्चिके यमले योगे नानाभाषाविचक्षणः ।
कोङ्कणे केरलप्रान्ते सञ्चारी धनलाभवान् ॥३३९३ ॥
वनान्तरे प्रभुस्नेहं बाल्ये किंचित् सुखावहम् ।
बहुक्षेत्रार्थसंपन्नो मध्ये वयसि योगवान् ॥३३९४ ॥
सेनामात्यद्विजस्नेहं महाराजश्रिया सुखम् ।
पुरपालाधिकार च राजामात्यप्रसादनम् ॥३३९५ ॥

3388 - 3395. Scorpio Ascendant: (a) The Moon in Aries or its trines and begetting Libra Navamsa containing Mercury will cause one to be among twins. This applies to an immovable ascendant. The native will be fortunate and happy.

(b) Should the Moon, being in the same Navamsa as Mercury is, be in Aquarius or its trine, one will be among twins and be troubled. (Here again, the ascendant should be a fixed sign as in "a".)

(c) The Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa and in a trine from the 2nd will usher pleasures, fortunes and happiness in case of an immovable ascendant in case of twin births. The native will be radiant, intelligent, libidinous and be well-referred to by mean of learning (i.e. he himself will be quite learned). He will be liked by the army chief and minister, will enjoy palanquins (i.e. conveyances) and will make his fortunes, along with his father, in a distant land. He will visit shrines in his childhood. He will also be famous and honoured by people at large, will be versed in many languages, will journey in the regions of Konkana and Kerala and will gain wealth. He will befriend a king of a different forest and will enjoy some happiness in his childhood days. He will possess a lot of lands and wealth. His prosperity will commence in the middle of his life. He will befriend army chief, ministers and Brahmins (or learned men). He will make wealth through an emperor and will acquire lordship over a city. He will earn the mercy of the king and minister.

मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे तुलांशे द्वन्द्वगे तथा ।
श्रीमान् सुकीर्तिमान् भोगी हेमरत्नसुपूजितः ॥३३९६ ॥
युवती प्रियावान् कामी कुलस्त्रीसङ्गपापवान् ।
शुक्रे पापयुते जातो मिथुने मैथुनप्रियः ॥३३९७ ॥
स्वस्त्रीदोषं क्वचिच्चैव भवेतां अग्रजौ तथा ।
पष्ठाष्टमगते शुक्रे गुरुसंयुतवीक्षिते ॥३३९८ ॥
बाल्ये स्वपुत्रकार्श्येन वैधव्येन च कर्शिता ।
मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे तुलांशे स्वपिता सुखी ॥३३९९ ॥

वैदिकाचारवान् कामी यागकृत् पुण्यतीर्थवान् ।
जन्मदाये तृतीयांशे यमलाशोद्भवस्य च ॥३४००॥
स्वपिता भाग्य युक्तश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुसौख्यवान् ।

3396 - 3400½. (a) The Moon in Aries or in a dual sign (i.e. Gemini, Sagittarius or Pisces) with Libra Navamsa will give the following results. The native will be wealthy, very famous, and will enjoy pleasures, gold, precious stones and honour. He will be liked by women, be libidinous and will be sinful by joining women of honourable families.

(b) Venus with a malefic in the sign Gemini will create fondness for sexual union. His wife will have some blemish. His elder brothers will also beget these effects.

(c) Venus in the 6th or the 8th in relation to Jupiter by aspect or association will lead to the following effects (apparently to a sister, as feminine gender occurs). Her son will be emaciated in childhood and she will incur widowhood.

(d) The Moon in Aries or its trines with Libra Navamsa will cause happiness to the native's father. He will follow the codes suggested by the Vedas, be libidinous, will perform Yagas (sacrifical rites) and will visit shrines. During the last one third part of the first dasa of the native, father will earn fortunes and be happy through his older brother.

सूर्यलग्नाधिपे जीवे लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥३४०१॥
लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टे स्वपिता राजपूजितः ।
जातकस्य विशेषेण विपद्दाये श्रिया युतः ॥३४०२॥
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
बहुपुत्रार्थसम्पन्नो भ्रातृभाग्ययुतो भवेत् ॥३४०३॥

3401 - 3403. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: Jupiter becoming the lord of the Sun sign and placed in an angle or a trine from the ascendant with Martian aspect denotes that the native's father will receive royal honours. The native will also gain wealth specially in his 3rd dasa; there will be a family marriage and the family will make wealth. He will have many sons, much wealth and be happy through his brother.

उच्चांशगे स्थिरे सूर्ये कालेशात् केन्द्रमाश्रिते ।
स्वसुतेन दृष्टे स्वपिता शुत्रपीडितः ॥३४०४॥
स्वदशायां महद्भाग्यं यमलांशे पितुः सुखम् ।

3404 - 3404½. The Sun being in a fixed sign which is an angle from the lord of the ascendant (Mars) and receiving the aspect of Saturn will cause troubles from enemies to the native's father. However, in this yoga, the Sun should be in his exaltation Navamsa. As a result of this entire yoga, the dasa of the Sun will usher great fortunes to the subject and general happiness to father.

यमलांशदुर्भगांशौ पर्यायाविति संस्मृतौ ॥३४०५॥
सुरांशगे पूर्व भागो यमलांश इति-स्मृतः ।
यमलांशे क्रिये चन्द्रे तुलांशे बुधसंयुते ॥३४०६॥
यमलभ्रातृमान् भोगी भ्रातृमूलात् सुभाग्यवान् ।
भावलग्नाधिपे भौमे रविजेन समन्विते ॥३४०७॥
यमलांशे प्रजातश्च मसूरीज्वर भीतिमान् ।
गुरुदृष्टिवशारोग्यं द्वित्रिवारं ज्वराद्भयम् ॥३४०८॥
बाल्ये व्ययभयं किंचितुष्पाज्जल भीतिमान् ।
मध्ये कारागृह प्राप्तिर्देशत्यागवशाद्व्यथा ॥३४०९॥
केरले क्लेशबाहुल्यं विप्लंवेन विर्निगतः ।
स्थानच्युति द्विवारं च नानादेशेषु संचरन् ॥३४१०॥
पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाद्य स्वगृहे सौख्यमश्नुते ।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि ह्यादायादधिकं व्ययम् ॥३४११॥

3405 - 3411. (a) Synonyms: Yamala Nadiamsa and Durbhaga Nadiamsa are synonyms. Sura Nadiamsa's 1st half is also known as Yamala Nadiamsa.

(b) Scorpio Ascendant: For one belonging to Durbhaga Nadiamsa, the Moon in Aries and joining Mercury in Libra Navamsa will cause birth of twin brothers. The native will enjoy pleasures. He will make good prosperity through his brothers.

(c) Mars becoming the lord of Bhava Lagna and associated with Saturn will cause small-pox. If Jupiter aspects this yoga, he will recover his health; the fear of ill-health will only be for two or three weeks. (Without the aspect of Jupiter) the said yoga will cause decaying (or disappearance) of the native in childhood and he will somewhat have fear of danger from quadrupeds and water. In the middle of his life, he will be imprisoned, will leave the country and be grieved. He will undergo a lot of difficulties in the region of Kerala and will be displaced due to a revolution. He will wander in

many a country. After these, he will return to his country and be happy. He will have expenditure, beyond his income, in auspicious functions.

भावलग्ने त्रिकोणेऽपि नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ।
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे भूपतेर्व्याकुलं महत् ॥३४१२ ॥
राहुप्रथमपर्याये गोचरे जन्मलग्नगे ।
जन्मान्ते व्याकुलं चैति राज्ये विप्लमादिशेत् ॥३४१३ ॥
जन्मदेशे नृपद्वारिसेनामात्यजनावधि ।
योगभङ्गं च लभते जन्मदाये न संशयः ॥३४१४ ॥
स्वपितुर्मित्रबन्धूनां प्राबल्यं जन्मदायगे ।
कन्याशनौ महद्भाग्यं शुत्रनांश महत् सुखम् ॥३४१५ ॥
प्रबलोद्योगलाभं न पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
गोचरे स्वोच्चगे जीवे तत्त्रिकोणे पितुः सुखम् ॥३४१६ ॥
विद्यारम्भं जातकस्तु तत्काले पितृभाग्यकृत् ।
कन्याजीवे स्थिते काले दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३४१७ ॥
उपनयनमित्याहुः पश्चादुद्वाह मेव च ।

3412 - 3417½. (a) Irrelevant: Rahu in a trine from the Bhava Lagna will cause distress to the king(?) in the native's first dasa.

(b) Rahu's Transit: When Rahu arrives in transit in the sign ascending (i.e. Scorpio), the subject will be troubled till Rahu's transit in the end of the ascendant. There will be a revolution in the country. The army chief and minister of the country will be changed. The native's first dasa will interrupt his progress.

(c) In the native's first dasa, his father's friends and relatives will prosper.

(d) Saturn's Transit: Should the planet Saturn be moving in Virgo, the native's father will acquire great fortunes, destruction of adversaries and acquisition of happiness. Further, he will gain a prosperous employment and be happy.

(e) Jupiter's Transit: When Jupiter reaches Cancer or its trine, his father will be happy. The native's education will commence and at the same time his father's fortunes will pick up. Jupiter journeying in Virgo will cause Sacred Thread Ceremony to the native followed by marriage.

सुरांशे मकरे लग्ने वृश्चिके यमलांशके ॥३४१८ ॥
उच्चराश्यन्त्यगे जीवे चौलोपनयनं स्मृतम् ।
शुक्रे जीवान्तरे काले जीवे राह्वन्तरान्तरे ॥३४१९ ॥
तुलांशके प्रजातश्च शनिभुक्तौ शुभं लभेत् ।

3418 - 3419½. (a) Jupiter reaching the end of Cancer in transit will cause tonsure ceremony and sacred thread ceremony. This applies to the native of Sura Nadiamsa of Capricorn ascendant as well as Durbhaga Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.

(b) Should the Navamsa be Libra, Rahu's sub-sub period in the sub period of Jupiter in the dasa of Venus, and Saturn's sub period (in the dasa of Venus) will cause auspicious effects.

Notes: (b) "Tulamsake Prajatascha" in sloka 3419 should, in my opinion, read as "Suramsake Prajatascha" denoting the native of Sura Nadiamsa, in Capricorn ascendant, for whom both the sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn in the dasa of Venus will prove auspicious.

कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्य जन्माब्दे दक्षिणायने ॥३४२० ॥
जीवान्तरे स्वगोत्रेषु पुत्र स्वीकरणं स्मृतम् ।
जीवे कुजयुते दृष्टे व्रणपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३४२१ ॥
बाल्ये कृशत्वमाप्नोति द्वितीयाब्दे प्रपीडितः ।
वन्ध्या मातामहीवंशे द्वितीयाब्दे महाविपत् ॥३४२२ ॥
स्वजनारिष्टमाप्नोति वन्ध्या माता मनोव्यथाम् ।
शन्यन्तरे शुक्रदाये कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३४२३ ॥
स्वमातामहसन्तापं देहालस्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
जननीव्याकुलं चैव सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३४२८ ॥
शुक्रे मन्दान्तरे काले कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
उत्तरार्धे पितुः सौख्यं गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ॥३४२५ ॥

3420 - 3425. (a) One born in Scorpio ascendant (Capricorn is referred to in another version) will, in the first dasa, with the Sun's southerly course, go in adoption into a family belonging to his own Gotra. This will be in the sub period of Jupiter (in the dasa of Venus).

(b) Jupiter joining or in aspect to Mars will show some possibility of danger through ulcers. In childhood, he will be thin-bodied. The 2nd year of his age will cause troubles and there will be great danger in the family of his maternal grand-mother. The native's kinsfolk will incur evils, great danger and mental distress.

(c) In the dasa of Venus and in the sub period of Saturn, the maternal grand-father of Scorpio native will enjoy happiness but will incur physical illness. The person's mother will be distressed in

the sub period of the 4th lord (Saturn). The second half of Saturn's sub period in the dasa of Venus will cause happiness to the native's father followed by a family marriage.

Notes: (b) "Vandhya" meaning "barren" is found in the 2nd line of sloka 3422 dealing with maternal grand-mother. This is a truthless reference. This term also occurs in the next line. Further, the word "Mata" (mother) in the first line of sloka 3423 is replaced by "Mahadvipat" meaning "great danger" in another text.

स्वजन्मदेशे कलहं विचित्रं
देशान्तरे भूपतिनाशमाहुः ।
अमात्यसेनाधिपयोश्च वेधां
भाग्यक्षयात् स्वप्रभुशोक कालम् ॥३४२६ ॥

3426. Irrelevant: There will be a wonder-instilling quarrel in his birth country. The king of another country will be destroyed. The minister and army chief will face troubles. His king will be grieved due to decaying fortunes.

शुक्रसौम्यान्तरे काले कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
क्रूरमासे ज्वरभयं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥३४२७ ॥
शन्यन्तरे तृतीयांशे सोदरोत्पत्तिमेव च ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविवाहादि पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४२८ ॥

3427 - 3428. The sub period of Mercury in Venus dasa will cause fear, with the Sun's adverse transit, of fever for a Scorpio native. The last one third part of Saturn's sub period will cause birth of a younger brother, marriage to older brother and happiness to father.

तारार्केशाधिपे स्वर्क्षे नीचे वाथ प्रजायते ।
राजयोगं च लभते क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ॥३४२९ ॥

3429. This is not a logically constructed sloka. Neither the planets involved are clear. "Tara" = Nakshatra; "Arka" = Sun;

"Isa" = Lord; "Adhipa" again is lord. Thus the term "Tara + Arka + Isa + Adhipa" yields nothing sensible. These planets, if at all they mean something clear, should be in own sign or debilitation, giving a Raja Yoga and great happiness in the 4th dasa.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
विद्यारम्भं च लभते तथोपनयनं ततः ॥३४३० ॥
सुरांशे वृश्चिकेे लग्ने यमलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
जन्मदाये केतु भुक्तावुपनयनमिष्यते ॥३४३१ ॥
दुर्भगांशे प्रजातस्य लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
महानदीप्रान्तदेशे मौञ्जीबन्धनमाचरेत् ॥३४३२ ॥

3430 - 3432. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) In the sub period of the 11th lord (Mercury) and in the dasa of the 7th lord (Venus), one's education will commence followed by sacred thread ceremony.

(b) Capricorn Ascendant: For one born in Capricorn ascendant's Sura Nadiamsa, Ketu's sub period in the first dasa will cause sacred thread ceremony.

(c) For one born in Scorpio ascendant, vide "a" above, the said ceremony in the 11th lord's sub period will occur in the region of a great river.

Notes: (b) "Vrschike Lagne" is replaced by "Makare Lagne" in another version, which is only correct.

सम्पदाये शुक्रभुक्तौ कीटलग्नसमुद्भवः ।
वसन्तकाले चोद्वाही पितृभाग्यः सुखी ॥३४३३ ॥

3433. Scorpio Ascendant: The native will beget married during the season of spring in the sub period of Venus in the 2nd dasa. His father will also prosper (during this sub period).

कर्माधिपदशाकाले वासदेशे नृपावधि ।
पष्ठाष्टमाधीयुक्तौ देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ॥३४३४ ॥
स्वपिता क्लेशैकार्याणि वर्षमेकं मनोव्यथाम् ।
प्राबल्यं लभते पश्चाद् भ्रातृयोगवशात् सुखम् ॥३४३५ ॥

3434 - 3435. The sub periods of either the 6th or 11th lord (i.e. of Mars or Mercury) in the dasa of the 10th lord (Sun) the king will be replaced(?) In these sub periods, the native's father will be in difficulties and will be distressed for a period of one year after which he will prosper on account of his co-born.

सर्वदाये सौम्यभुक्तौ भूसुतस्यान्तरेऽथ वा ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि देहजाड्यां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४३६ ॥
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
बुधान्तरे व्याकुलं स्याद्गुरुभुक्तौ क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३४३७ ॥
शन्यन्तरे श्रिया युक्तो स्वप्राबल्यं विपद्दशा ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविशेषं च प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ॥३४३८ ॥

विपद्दशापरार्धादौ ज्येष्ठभ्राता श्रिया युतः।
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषं पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४३९ ॥
वृश्चिकान्ते चापशनौ गोचरे पितृपीडनम्।
सम्पद्दाये क्रूर भुक्तौ पितुः पीडा भविष्यति ॥३४४० ॥
मीने शनिस्थिते काले मेषान्ते वृष्भेऽथ वा।
दुर्भगांशजस्य चारे विपद्दाये पितुर्विपत् ॥३४४१ ॥

3436 - 3441. Scorpio Ascendant: (a) The sub periods of Mercury and Mars in all dasas will cause physical illness due to troublesome undertakings.

(b) One born in the first half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa will be distressed in the sub period of Mercury. So also to some extent in that of Jupiter. (This applies to 2nd dasa.)

(c) The later half of the 3rd dasa will bring wealth and acquisition of a son for the native's older brother. His father will also enjoy happiness.

(d) Saturn's Transit: Saturn's sojourn in the end of Scorpio, or in Sagittarius will cause evils to father. This may also be in a malefic's sub period in the 2nd dasa. During the native's 3rd dasa, with saturn moving in Pisces, end of Aries or in Taurus will endanger his father.

पितृभावाष्टमे जीवे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च।
सप्तमाब्दे पित्ररिष्टमष्टाविंशेऽथ वा यदि ॥३४४२ ॥

3442. During the native's 7th or 28th year, Jupiter moving in the 8th from the 9th (i.e. in Aquarius which is the 4th from Scorpio ascendant) will cause death of father.

सुखेशसंबन्धदशाविपाके
चन्द्रात् सुखे भानुसुते च काले।
जन्मान्तरे पापवशाच्च दुःखं।
तातम्बिकारिष्टमितिब्रुवन्ति ।३४४३ ॥

3443. In the dasa periods of a planet related to 4th lord, note Saturn in movement in the 4th place from the natal Moon. Then the native will be in grief for his sins and his paternal grand-mother will be endangered.

तुलांशगे क्रिये चन्द्रे कुलीरे गोचरे शनौ।
क्षेमदाये पित्ररिष्टं मास्सु मेषादिषु त्रिषु ।३४४४ ॥
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति।
प्रत्यग्दाये पापभुक्तौ जननीमृत्युमादिशेत् ॥३४४५ ॥

3444 - 3445. Should the Moon be in Aries with Libra Navamsa, Saturn's movement in cancer during the 4th dasa will endanger his father. The months concerned will be when the Sun moves in Aries and the next two signs. His mother will become a widow and will be long-lived. She will die when the native will be in a malefic's sub period of 5th dasa.

सुरांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने पञ्चविंशतिवत्सरे।
एकत्रिंशोऽथ वा चेति स्ववन्ध्यामातृनाशनम् ॥३४४६ ॥
स्वपित्रिरिष्टतः पूर्वं सुरांशेजनितस्य च।
माता सुमङ्गली मृत्युं पिता पश्चादभार्यकः ॥३४४७ ॥

3446 - 3447. In case of Sura Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant (another version rightly suggests Capricorn ascendant), mother will die in the native's 25th or 31st year. This death of mother will occur prior to the death of father who then will remain unmarried.

Notes: "Vandhya" (barren) in relation to mother is an inadmissible expression.

मीनांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने यमलांशोद्भवस्य च।
दीर्धायुश्चापि जननी ? भेदमाता विनश्यति ॥३४४८ ॥
षोडशाब्दे भेदमातुरमृत्युभयं क्वचित्।
ततः पश्चाद्विवाहः स्याद् द्यूनाधिपतिदायके ॥३४४९ ॥

3448 - 3449. For one born in Scorpio (Capricorn is found in another version) ascendant, Durbhaga (or Sura) Nadiamsa, mother will be endowed with longevity. But his step-mother will be destroyed (early). The said step-mother will die a dangerous death when the native will be 16. Later on, in the 7th lord's dasa, his marriage will occur.

Notes: Reference to Pisces Navamsa is redundant in the 1st line of sloka 3448 above.

सुरांशे षोडशे वर्षे त्वष्टादशे च वत्सरे।
प्रत्यक्षपितृमूलेन वदेदुद्वाह कर्म च ॥३४५० ॥

3450. The 16th or 18th year of age will cause marriage to the native of Sura Nadiamsa (Capricorn) through the good offices of his full father. (That is, a step-father is indicated, vide next sloka.)

प्रत्यग्दाये पित्ररिष्टं सुरांशेजनितस्य च।
शन्यन्तरे क्लेश कालः स्वभेदपितृकर्मकृत् ।३४५१ ॥

3451. The 5th dasa will endanger his father. The sub period of Saturn will be a time of troubles

and the native will perform last offices to his half-father.

चापारूढे क्रिये चन्द्रे तुलांशे क्षेमदायके।
स्वप्राबल्यं विशेषं च भ्रातृमूलात् सुवाहनम् ॥३४५२ ॥
राजामात्यप्रसोदन भ्रातृयोगाभिवृद्धिमान्।
गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षेण नित्यश्रीसौख्यमश्नुते ॥३४५३ ॥

3452 - 3453. The Moon in Aries or Sagittarius with Libra Navamsa will specially increase one's prosperity in the 4th dasa. He will acquire conveyance through his brothers. Due to favours of the king and minister, his brother will enjoy prosperity. The family will receive the blessings of the goddess of lucre and happiness will prevail.

नक्रांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने यमलांशोद्भवस्य च।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले भ्रातृप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३४५४ ॥
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले जातकश्च श्रिया युतः।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति दारसौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ॥३४५५ ॥

3454 - 3455. Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa will bring prosperity to brother when the native will be in the dasa of the Moon. In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (Mars), he will himself gather wealth, will acquire a son and be happy with his wife. Good and bad results are possible (in the dasa of Mars).

शन्यङ्गारकसंयोगे दशमे गुरुवीक्षिते।
कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्य बुद्धियोगी भविष्यति ॥३४५६ ॥
बुद्धियोगप्रजातस्य भ्रातृप्राबल्यहेतुना।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले बहुभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४५७ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले पितृसौख्यं महत् सुखम्।
जन्मदाये तृतीयांशे तातादिश्रियमश्नुते ॥३४५८ ॥
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
बुद्धियोगे सुखे जीवे पशुधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥३४६० ॥
द्वात्रिंशे दारनाशः स्यात् क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
द्वितीयोद्वाहसिद्धिः स्यात् पश्चात् प्रबलयोगवान् ॥३४६१ ॥

3456 - 3461. Saturn and Mars joining in the 10th (in Leo) with the aspect of Jupiter will cause what is called "Buddhi Yoga" as a result of which, the native will obtain great prosperity in the dasa of the 9th lord through the help of his brother. The dasa of the 10th lord (Sun) will cause much happiness to father. The last one third part of 1st dasa will cause wealth to father. Throughout his life, the native will enjoy fortunes. In the said Buddhi Yoga, Jupiter being in the 4th, will cause increase of quadrupeds and corns, and will grant palanquins (conveyances) and ornaments, apart from fortunes through brother. The 5th dasa will cause a family division and some enmity with brother. In the native's 32nd year, his wife will die and he will incur plenty of grief. His 2nd marriage will follow, following which he will see great prosperity.

Notes: The yoga is referred to as "Buddhi Yoga". Buddhi means intelligence and has directly nothing to do with Bhagya or prosperity. It should read as Bhagya or Vriddhi Yoga in line with the combination suggested although the title of the yoga is not that important. Apart from giving prosperity, the conjunction of Mars - Saturn in Leo in aspect to Jupiter has other events as could be seen.

सुखेशे सिंहराशिस्थे दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च।
सर्वदाये मीनराशौ तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा यदि ॥३४६२ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वप्रभोश्च महाविपत्।
स्वसेवितनृपक्लेशात् क्लेशमाप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३४६३ ॥
कन्यादौ जन्मदेशेषु राज्याधिपतिनाशनम्।
तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चेति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३४६४ ॥

3462 - 3464. One born in Scorpio ascendant, Durbhaga Nadiamsa, will incur great danger to his king if the 4th lord Saturn at birth is in Leo and reaches in transit Pisces or its trine. Due to the said troubles to the king, the native will himself be in great troubles. The king will be destroyed when Saturn reaches the initial part of Virgo, or a trine thereof.

Notes: The important clue here is that one will have great professional troubles with Saturn moving in the sign Pisces or a trine, if at birth he occupies Leo, the 10th.

मायाब्दान्तादिमारभ्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता श्रियान्वितः।
रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले भाग्यधिपतिदायगे ॥३४६५ ॥
स्वजनारिष्टमाप्नोति भगिनीपुत्रनाशनम्।
गुरुद्वितीयपर्याये वृषे मेषे महत् सुखम् ॥३४६६ ॥
स्वपिता नित्यसन्तोषं राजप्रीतिशुभावहम्।
गुरुप्रथमपर्याये वृषभादौ वा श्रियान्वितः ॥३४६७ ॥

द्वितीये वृषभादौ वा भ्रातृप्राबल्यमादिशेत्।
मेषत्रिकोणगे जीवे सूर्ये स्वोच्चांश संयुते ॥३४६८॥
स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यादि पितृवर्गे महाविपत् ॥३४६९॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे कष्टकालो मित्रवर्गे महत् सुखम्।
स्वमित्रसुतसौभाग्यं वृषभादौ विशेषतः ॥३४७०॥
बुद्धियोगी स्थिरे लग्ने गोचरे वृषभे गुरौ।
स्वपितुर्मित्रतनयः योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥३४७१॥
गुरुतृतीयपर्याये मिथुनान्ते कुलीरगे।
राजद्वेषं मनस्तापमुद्योगार्थविनाशनम् ॥३४७२॥
चापान्ते मकरे काले निरोधादि मुपद्रवम्।
स्वपुत्रदारशोकादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३४७३॥

3465 - 3473. (a) During the beginning and concluding parts of the native's 14th year, his elder brother will gather wealth. In the dasa of the 9th lord and in the sub period of the 8th lord, relatives will be harmed and a son of his sister will die.

(b) Jupiter's Transit: In the 2nd round of transit, Jupiter arriving in Taurus or Aries will cause much happiness. His father will be continuously happy, will please the king and will experience auspicious effects. In the first round, Jupiter in the initial part of Taurus will cause advent of wealth. In second round, in the same space, Jupiter will promote brother's growth.

(c) Father: Jupiter at birth in Aries or as trine thereof as the Sun begets his exaltation Navamsa will cause illness to father, and great danger to paternal kinsfolk. Relatives will be in the grip of troubles. But happiness will prevail in friends' circle. When Jupiter arrives in the beginning of Taurus, his friends' progeny will be fortunate, famous and prosperous. When in 3rd round Jupiter moves in the end of Gemini or Cancer, he will incur enmity with the king, mental distress and loss of position and wealth. In the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, Jupiter will cause obstacles and his son will suffer loss of spouse leading to much grief.

मन्दांशेशदशाकाले बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च।
सहोदरः क्लेशमेति पित्रिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४७४॥
पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे।
स्वसुतेन युते दृष्टे त्वापत्संन्यासवान् पिता ॥३४७५॥
सुखेशांशदशाकाले सप्तविंशतिवत्सरे।
मेषे जीवे मेषमासे शुक्लपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३४७६॥

3474 - 3476. In the dasa of the Moon's Navamsa dispositor, the native's brother will incur difficulties and his father will be subjected to evils and will die. During the time of this death, the native will be of 27 years of age and be in the dasa of the 4th lord's Navamsa dispositor. In transit, Jupiter will be in Aries along with the Sun, when bright lunar half rules.

क्षेमदाये सुतारिष्टं बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च।
युग्मे शनिस्थिते काले पुत्रारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४७७॥
मेषकन्याधनुर्मीने बुद्धियोगद्भवस्य च।
पुत्रशोकफलप्राप्ती राज विग्रहवान् क्वचित् ॥३४७८॥

3477- 3478. The native's son will be subjected to evils in 4th dasa with Saturn's movement in the sign Gemini. Grief on account of loss of son will occur with .... (planet not mentioned) in Aries, Virgo, Sagittarius or Pisces apart from royal displeasure.

राहुस्थितेशांशदाये राहुभुक्तौ ज्वराद्भयम्।
जननी क्लेशकार्याणि भ्रातृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३४७९॥

3479. In the dasa of Rahu's Navamsa dispositor, and in the sub period of Rahu, one will be troubled by fever; his mother and brother will also be subjected to evils.

Notes: "Rahu sthitesamsa daaye" should read as "Rahu sthitesa amsesa daaye".

अष्टमेशस्थितांशेश दशायां बुधभुक्तिषु।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्ति कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३४८०॥

3480. In the sub period of Mercury during the dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of the 8th lord, the native of Scorpio ascendant will be in the grip of fear of untimely death.

सुताधिपदशासंधिकाले स्वर्भानुभुक्तिषु।
क्रूरान्तरान्तरे काले ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ॥३४८१॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे वृद्धियोगे सुताधिपतिदायगे।
स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृसन्तान भाग्यनाशवशाद्व्यथा ॥३४८२॥

3481 - 3482. His older brother will be destroyed in the junction of the 5th lord's dasa (Jupiter's dasa) and in Rahu's sub period. The sub-sub period rulership will go to a malefic planet. There is another authority to state that the 5th dasa will destroy the fortunes of the native's older brother's son.

जीवे शन्यन्तरे काले ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम्।
कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्तुक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३४८३॥
तत्पुत्रप्रबलं चैति सुताधिपतिदायके।
प्रत्यग्दशान्त्ये सन्तापं भेदभ्रातृविनाशनम् ॥३४८४॥
दशामध्येऽपमृत्यं च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।
भाग्याधिपदशान्त्यादौ ज्येष्ठभ्रातृश्रिया युतः ॥३४८५॥
त्रिदशायोगवृद्धिं च बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च।
भाग्यवृद्धिः श्रिया युक्तो गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥३४८६॥

3483 - 3486. (a) Jupiter dasa, Saturn's sub period will be the cause of death of one's older brother and the native of Scorpio ascendant will be grieved much. His son will get great prosperity in this dasa. End of the 5th dasa (different from 5th lord's dasa) will cause distress and will destroy step-brothers. In between the dasa fear of untimely death (for step-brother) will prevail for which remedies be done.

(b) The native's brother will acquire wealth in the beginning and end of the 9th lord's dasa. Prosperity and wealth of the family will increase.

Notes: (b) The 1st line of sloka 3486 is ill-constructed and is not amenable to a proper rendering.

धनाधिपदशाकाले दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च।
केतुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य शुक्रभुक्तौ मृतिं वदेत् ॥३४८७॥
जीवे शुक्रान्तरे काले कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च।
अष्टपञ्चाशगे वर्षे तुलामासत्रिकोणगे ॥३४८८॥
कृष्णपक्षे शुक्रवारे प्रातःकाले मृतिं वदेत्।
लग्नाष्टमगते शुक्रे मित्रग्रहसमन्विते ॥३४८९॥
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे परलोको न विद्यते।
दुर्गतिं चाष्टमे शुक्रे यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते ॥३४९०॥
व्ययाष्टमगते केतौ गच्छत्येवअधोगतिम्।
दुर्भगांशे फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥३४९१॥

3487 - 3491. (a) Death: The native of Scorpio ascendant, Durbhaga Nadiamsa will die in the 2nd lord's dasa and in the beginning and ending of sub period of Ketu or in the sub period of Venus. Death occurring in Venus sub period in the dasa of Jupiter will be in the 58th year, with the transit Sun in Libra or its trine, in a dark fortnight, on a Friday morning.

(b) One born in the first half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Venus in the 8th along with a friendly planet, will die a bad death. One will beget bad end if Ketu is in the 8th or the 12th.

(c) Whatever has been stated in Deva Keralam about Durbhaga Nadiamsa will be truthful.

स्थिरलग्नचतुष्टये निशाकरांशः

निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्तु शूद्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥३४९२॥
सूर्यकालाधिपे शुक्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।
शूद्रकाले शूद्रजन्मा राजयोगे तु सङ्करः ॥३४९३॥
जीवदृष्टियुते विप्रकाल समुद्भवः।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं क्षत्रियादौ यथाक्रमम् ॥३४९४॥

3492 - 3494. Immovable Ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa: With the Sun in an immovable sign, one born with this Nadiamsa in any of the four immovable signs will be a Soodra. While the Soodra Kala of the subject Nadiamsa (i.e. its last one fourth part) rises, if Venus becomes the lord of the day time and gets the aspect of Saturn, one born will be a Soodra and will enjoy Raja yoga effects. The Sun in aspect to Jupiter will cause birth of a Brahmin in the Vipra Kala (1st one fourth part) of the said Nadiamsa. Kshatriyas and others will be born in the respective parts, i.e. a Kshatriya in Kshatriya Kala, a Vaisya in Vaisya Kala and a Soodra in Soodra Kala, of the Nadiamsa.

Notes: Nisakra (known as Nisakari as well as Nisachari in some versions) extends thus: from 19° 36' to 19° 48' of a movable sign, from 10° 12' to 10° 24' of an immovable sign and from 4° 36' to 4° 38' of a dual sign.

निशाकारांशगे सूर्ये बुधशुक्रसमन्विते।
स्वसुतेनयुते दृष्टे शूद्रजन्मेति कथ्यते ॥३४९५॥
जीवनं वैश्यवृत्त्या च बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः।
स्वपिता च तथा विन्द्यान्मध्येवयसिभाग्यवान् ॥३४९६॥
श्यामवर्णशरीरी च बहुभ्रातृविनाशवान्।
पञ्चसङ्ख्या भगिन्यश्च भविष्यन्ति चिरायुषाः ।३४९७॥

3495 - 3497. It is stated that a Soodra will be born if the Sun joins Mercury and Venus in aspect to or in association with Saturn. He will live by trading activities and be emaciated in childhood due to troubles. So also will his father be. The native will make his fortunes in the middle of his

life. He will be black in complexion and will incur destruction of many brothers. He will have six long-living sisters.

सूर्यलग्नाधिपे मन्दे मीने कालाग्निनाडिके ।
निशाकरेण संयुक्ते सोदरभ्रातृनाशवान् ॥३४९८ ॥
भगिन्यो बहवश्चैव केचित्पक्षे ह्यसोदरः ।
बाल्ये मन्दमतिः साधुः कामुको बुद्धिमान् सुखी ॥३४९९ ॥
यौवने बहुभाग्याप्तिर्वार्धके क्लेशवान् भवेत् ।
निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये तदीशे शनिसंयुते ॥३५०० ॥
अल्पविद्यो शठः कामी क्षिप्रकोपी प्रवृत्तिमान् ।
वयो मध्ये सुसामर्थ्यं कटुकाम्लरसप्रियः ॥३५०१ ॥
ज्ञानवान् धर्मबुद्धिश्च रजोगुणसमन्वितः ।
तामसप्रकृति र्बाल्ये वयोमध्ये सुसात्त्विकः ॥३५०२ ॥
धर्ममार्गरतो नित्यं वैदिकाचारबुद्धिमान् ।
देवब्राह्मण विश्वासी विंशोपरि सुभाग्यवान् ॥३५०३ ॥

3498 - 3503. Immovable Ascendant: (a) Saturn becoming the lord of the Sun sign and associated with the Moon will destroy one's brothers. The native will have many sisters. According to some, there will be no co-born. During his childhood, he will be dull-headed. He will be gentle, libidinous and (later on will become) intelligent. In his youth, his fortunes will be plenty. Old age will bring forth troubles.

(b) The Sun in Nisakara Nadiamsa, while his dispositor joins Saturn, denotes the following. The person will have limited education. He will be crafty, libidinous and be instantly irascible. In the middle of his age, he will become smart. He will be fond of bitter juices, wise, munificent and passionate. In his childhood he will be indolent and in youth gentle. He will be ever interested in taking to the path of justice and will follow the Vedic codes of conduct. He will have faith in gods and Brahmins. His fortunes will register increase after his 20th year.

Notes: (a) "Kalagni Nadiamsa in Pisces" is an interruption and a wrong copy for some other text while the Shashtiamsa with this name appears rightly in sloka 3504.

मन्दे कालाग्निषष्ट्यंशे मलिनः क्रूरकर्मवान् ।
सम्पद्दाये महायोगं जन्मदाये च दुःखितः ॥३५०४ ॥
विप्लवेन धनच्छेदमग्निदाहेनवातथा ।
भाग्यक्षीणमवाप्नोति षोडशाब्दान्तमेव च ॥३५०५ ॥
पश्चादल्पसुखी चैव मन्ददोषो न विद्यते ।

3504 - 3505½. The native of an immovable ascendant, with Saturn placed in Kalagni Shashtiamsa, will indulge in dirty and cruel acts. His 2nd dasa will cause much prosperity, but the first dasa will usher grief. He will lose wealth in a calamity or in a fire accident and his fortunes will be on the decline upto the end of his 16th year. Afterwards, he will enjoy limited (or some) happiness and the blemish of Saturn (being in the said Shashtiamsa) will not exist.

सितांशगे विलग्नेशे ताराधिपसमन्विते ॥३५०६ ॥
सम्पद्दशायां नष्टं च स्वपित्रार्जितनाशनम् ।
वृषभे चन्द्रष्ट्यंशे शुभद्वयसमन्विते ॥३५०७ ॥
निशाकरांशजातश्च विपद्दाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते क्षेमदाये फलं सुखम् ॥३५०८ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये मनस्तापं दारिद्येण च कर्शितः ।
साधनेशदशाकाले बहुभाग्य युतः सुखी ॥३५०९ ॥
क्षेमतार दशान्त्यादौ क्लेशः स्याद्वसुवत्सरे ।
विपद्दाये धनप्राप्तिः क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ॥३५१० ॥

3506 - 3510. (a) The lord of the ascendant, which is an immovable sign, begetting the company of the Moon and occupying a Navamsa of Venus, will cause losses in the 2nd dasa including paternal inheritances.

(b) One born in the subject Nadiamsa having two benefics in Taurus in Indu Shashtiamsa will enjoy much fortunes in his 3rd dasa. He will enjoy prosperity and happiness in the 4th dasa. His 5th dasa will cause mental distress and will physically weaken him due to penury. In the 6th dasa, he will make much prosperity and happiness. In the beginning and ending parts of the 4th dasa, he will be in grief for about 8 years. 3rd dasa will give wealth and 4th dasa (?) much happiness.

मीनत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे वृश्चिकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं साधनेशदशासुखम् ॥३५११ ॥
पाके सौम्यदशान्त्यादौ विपद्दाये सुभुक्तिषु ।
ज्वरभीतिं च लभते मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥३५१२ ॥

3511 - 3512. An immovable ascendant having Scorpio Navamsa, while the Moon is in Pisces or a

trine thereof, will give the above effects, and happiness in the 6th dasa. In the beginning or ending portions of Mercury's dasa, or in the sub period of a benefic planet in the 3rd dasa, there will be fear of fever and the native will nearly die.

Notes: "Above effects" means the ones denoted at "b" of slokas 3506 - 3510. To wit, two of the following combinations will give identical results.

(1) The Moon in Taurus & C.

(2) An immovable ascendant which has Scorpio Navamsa & C.

The second yoga has an additional effect of giving happiness in the 6th dasa.

चन्द्रांशके तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वजन्मदेश नृपतिर्मृतः स्यान्नात्र संशयः ॥३५१३ ॥
निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये वृषभे च स्थिते सति ।
मूलत्रिकोणगे मन्दे हाथ वा दृष्टिराशिषु ॥३५१४ ॥
चन्द्राक्रान्तर्क्षगे वापि चन्द्रांशे वा विशेषतः ।
चन्द्रदृष्टेषु राशीषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३५१५ ॥

3513 - 3515. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in the sign that is identical with the Moon's Navamsa of birth, or its trine will kill the king. If the Sun is in Nisakara Nadiamsa in Taurus, Saturn in his Moola trikona Rasi .....in the sign aspected by .. when Saturn transits the sign identical with the Moon's natal Navamsa, or a trine thereof, particularly the said Navamsa sign ... in the sign aspected by the Moon .... (Incomplete text).

सप्तमाधिपतौ शुक्रे द्विग्रहेण समन्विते ।
निशाकरांश नाड्यां तु जातश्चैव द्विभार्यकः ॥३५१६ ॥
मायाब्दे षोडशाब्दे वा स्वसोदर्याश्च शोभनम् ।
सम्पद्याये विवाहः स्यात् स्वविवाहो ह्यतः परम् ॥३५१७ ॥
सम्पद्याये तृतीयांशे दारेशस्यांशके तथा ।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे प्रथमोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥३५१८ ॥
मन्दांशे संस्थिते चन्द्रे मीने शनियुतेक्षिते ।
षोडशाब्दात् परं चैव द्विवर्षे पाणिसंग्रहम् ॥३५१९ ॥
दारेशांशे तत्रिकोणे दारजन्मर्क्षमं विदुः ।
दारेशदृष्टिशौ तु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३५२० ॥

3516 - 3520. Scorpio Ascendant - Marriage: (a) One born in Nisakara Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant (one of the immovable signs) having the 7th lord Venus in the company of two planets will have two wives. During his 14th or 16th year, his sister's marriage will occur. After this, in the last one third part of his 2nd dasa, his first marriage will occur which will coincide with Jupiter's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 7th lord (Venus) at birth.

(b) Marriage will occur within two years after the 16th year if the Moon is in a Navamsa of Saturn while the sign Pisces is related to Saturn by aspect or position.

(c) The natal birth star of his bride will correspond to the Navamsa occupied by he 7th lord (Venus) or a trine thereof.

Notes: (a) "Sobhanam" means a propitious function. Here it is to be interpreted as marriage.

कीटांशगे निशानाथे कुलीरांशे दिवाकरे ।
सम्पद्याये विवाहः स्याद्गोचरे वृषभे गुरौ ॥३५२१ ॥
अथवा मिथुने वापि मेषादित्रयमासगे ।
लग्नात् सप्तमगे राहौ सङ्गरांशोद्भवरय च ॥३५२२ ॥
जन्मदाये विप्लवेन स्वपितुः क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
पितामह्या विनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३५२३ ॥
सम्पद्याये शुक्रभुक्तौ केतुभुकत्यन्तरेऽपि च ।
स्वपितृव्य विनाशेन ह्यतीव क्लेशवान् पिता ॥३५२४ ॥
ततः पश्चाद्दरिद्रः स्यात् पितृव्यसुतनाशनम् ।
पितृव्यस्य मनस्तापो भवत्यत्र न संशयः ॥३५२५ ॥

3521 - 3525. (a) For a native of Scorpio ascendant, the Moon and the Sun in order occupying Scorpio and Cancer Navamsas, marriage will occur in his 2nd dasa. The possibility is, transit Jupiter will then be in Taurus (the 7th). Or else, he could be in Gemini (the 8th). The corresponding months will see the Sun in transit in any of the 3 signs commencing from Aries.

(b) Immovable Ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa: If Rahu is in the 7th from the ascendant, one's father will be grieved due to some calamity. The grief, which will be abundant, will be due to loss of the native's paternal grand-mother. The native will be in much grief due to loss of father, in the 2nd dasa, in the end of Ketu's sub period or in Venus' sub period. Following this, there will be penury in the family, death of paternal uncle's (i.e. father's brother's) son and distress to the said

uncle.

Notes: (b) The name of the Nadiamsa in the first line of sloka 3522 should read as Nisakara Nadiamsa.

विक्रमाधिपतौ भौमे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।
पश्चात् सहोदरभ्रातृनाशं च मनुरब्रवीत् ॥३५२६ ॥

3526. Aquarius Ascendant: Mars being the 3rd lord and be in association with Rahu by company or aspect will destroy the native's younger brothers.

Notes: This applies to Aquarius, as Mars is the ruler of 3rd for an immovable ascendant.

पितृव्यसुतमावेशे राहुसंयुतबीक्षिते ।
स्वपितृव्यसुतारिष्टं विषाग्निजलहेतुना ॥३५२७ ॥
स्वपितृ द्वेषमूलेनजिह्वाच्छेदं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मसूरिज्वर भीत्या च स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृनाशम् ॥३५२८ ॥
चन्द्रांशे जननात् पूर्वं ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ।
भगिन्यो बहुलाश्चैव मातुलाभावमादिशेत् ॥३५२९ ॥

3527 - 3529. Immovable Ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa: Should the 3rd house denoting the son of father's brother be aspected or occupied by Rahu, danger to the said son through poison, fire or water be foretold. Further due to enmity with the said uncle, the native's tongue will be cut off. His elder brother would die due to haemorrhoids (or small-pox), prior to the native's birth. He will have many sisters but not a maternal uncle.

Notes: Nisakara Nadiamsa is at times referred to as "Chandramsa". The Moon's natal Navamsa position as well as Cancer Navamsa are also denoted by the term "Chandramsa". Suitable care is taken in the rendering.

पितामहस्य भ्राता च नास्ति चन्द्रांशगे रवौ ।
पितामहस्वसाप्येका पुत्रिणीदीर्ध जीविनी ॥३५३० ॥
पितामह्यास्तु वार्धक्ये नेत्रक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
दीर्धायुर्योगमित्याहुः पौत्रनाशेन कर्शिता ॥३५३१ ॥
एकः कश्चित् पितृव्येषु दुष्टपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
भाग्यमूलात् सुसन्तोषी त्वगम्यागमनोत्सुकः ॥३५३२ ॥
तस्य पापवशात् क्लेशं वार्धके व्रणमादिशेत् ।
भाग्यक्षीणं च लभते संपद्माये त्विदं फलम् ॥३५३३ ॥

3530 - 3533. For one born in the subject Nadiamsa, the Sun in Cancer Navamsa would not cause a brother but a sister to the native's paternal grand-father. The said sister's daughter will be long-lived. The native's paternal grand-mother will incur eye troubles in her old age. She will be long-lived but emaciated on account of (premature) loss of grand-sons. One paternal uncle will have a wicked son, will be happy through his prosperity and be enthusiastic of travels. Due to his sins he will incur ulcers in his old age and his fortunes will decline. These effects will be evident when the native will be in his 2nd dasa.

सम्पत्ताराधिपे सौम्ये दशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु ।
विद्यारम्भं च लभते ह्यथ वा शुक्रभुक्तिषु ॥३५३४ ॥
तत्काले च पितृव्यादि क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
लग्ने जीवे मदे राहौ मलिनः पापचेतनः ॥३५३५ ॥
चन्द्र शनियुते दृष्टे बाल्ये दारिद्ययोगवान् ।
विंशद्वर्षात् परं सौख्य मेकयोगो न विद्यते ॥३५३६ ॥
विपद्माये भाग्यवृद्धिं पुत्रसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
लग्ने केतुयुते जीवे तदीशे चन्द्रसंयुते ॥३५३७ ॥
सीतांशनाडिगे भाग्ये योगः कुसुमनामकः ।
अचरे कुसुमे योगे वित्ते चद्रे च संस्थिते ।
विंशोपरि महद्भाग्यं सप्तत्रिंशात् परं व्यथाम् ॥३५३८ ॥

3534 - 3538. (a) The sub period of Mercury in his own dasa, which is the 2nd dasa from birth, will commence one's education. During this time, much grief to paternal uncle will come to pass.

(b) Jupiter in the ascendant as Rahu is in the 7th will make one dirty and sinful.

(c) The Moon aspected by Saturn, or being with him, will cause poverty during childhood. He will be happy after the age of 20. His fortunes will increase in the 3rd dasa and he will be happy through his son. ("Eka Yogo Na Vidyate" in sloka 3536 is a corrupt ccopy.)

(d) With Ketu in the ascendant in the company of Jupiter, while their dispositor is with the Moon, Kusuma Yoga leading to prosperity is caused. In the said Yoga, if the Moon is placed in the 2nd, one's fortunes will expand after 20th year of age. But grief will strike him after 37.

सूर्यलग्ने तत्रिकोणे मकरान्ते च वा शनौ ।
विपद्माये पित्ररिष्टमत ऊर्ध्वं न जीवति ॥३५३९ ॥

क्लीबे शनिस्थिते काले सम्पत्तारादशान्त्यगे ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३५४० ॥

3539 - 3540. Saturn moving in the natal Sun sign, a trine thereto, or in the end of Capricorn, will cause death of father when the native will be in his 3rd dasa. Father will not survive beyond this phase. But when Saturn moves in a weak sign coinciding with the end of the 2nd dasa, father will have fear of untimely death. Suitable remedies be adopted.

कन्यान्ते वृश्चिकादौ च मेषान्त्ये वृषभादिके ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम् ॥३५४१ ॥

3541. Destruction of paternal uncle will come to pass with Saturn moving in the beginning of Virgo, end of Scorpio, end of Aries or beginning of Taurus.

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ तु मातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३५४२ ॥
निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
क्षेमदाये मध्यखण्डे मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३५४३ ॥

3542 - 3543. (a) Danger to mother will exist with Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by 11th lord, a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by 11th lord at birth.

(b) Scorpio Ascendant: Should birth be in Scorpio ascendant (instead of any fixed sign discussed so far) and the Sun be in Nisakara Nadiamsa, the middle part of the 4th dasa will endanger mother.

सुतेशे सुतभावस्थे निधनाधिपसंयुते ।
गर्भस्त्रावातुरा भार्या जातं जातं मृतप्रजा ॥३५४४ ॥

3544. Immovable Ascendant: The 5th lord in the 5th in the company of the 8th lord will cause abortion to the native's spouse. Else, children will be dead as they are born.

कुम्भे जीवे केतुयुक्ते सौम्ये भृगुसमन्विते ।
निशाकरांशे जातश्च पुत्रवांश्च न संशयः ॥३५४५ ॥
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पश्चान्मात्ररिष्टच्च पूर्वगे ।
षट्त्रिंशाब्दे दारहानिः सूचिकावात रोगतः ॥३५४६ ॥
ततः पश्चान्महत् सौख्यं क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे जीवयोगे चन्द्रांशे जनितस्य च ॥३५४७ ॥
ज्येष्ठभार्या द्विसन्ताना दीर्धमायुश्च विन्दति ।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुः पुत्री चैका चिरायुषी ॥३५४८ ॥

3545 - 3548. (a) One will doubtless have progeny if the sign Aquarius is occupied by Jupiter and Ketu, as the two planets Mercury and Venus are together (elsewhere). Further, the native's mother will die following his father's end. The subject will lose his spouse in his 36th year due to haemorrhoids or windy diseases. After this phase, his happiness will be great and he will soon remarry.

(b) There is another authority to state that one born in the subject Nadiamsa with Jupiter's involvement as at "a" above will have two long-living children through his first wife. And the rest (of male issues) will be destroyed. One long-living daughter is also denoted.

योगनाडी फलाध्याये नाड्यान्तुवित्तपस्य च ।
आयुर्योगं च पुत्रादेः फलं विस्तरमादिशेत् ॥३५४९ ॥

3549. In the chapter dealing with effects in the Yoga Nadi, using the 2nd lord, a lot of combinations have been cited in respect of life-spans of sons and others.

विपद्दाये सुपुत्राप्तिव्यापारप्रबलं सुखम् ।
चरेशयोगे त्वचरे द्विसहस्त्रधनाढ्यवान् ॥३५५० ॥
द्वौ पुत्रौ कन्यके तस्य दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दतः ।
कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३५५१ ॥
कर्मेशदृष्टिराशौ तु भगिन्याश्च मनोव्यथा ।
चक्रसन्धौ दशासन्धौ क्लेशकालं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३५५२ ॥
सोदरस्य विशेषेण क्लेशं सम्पद्दशान्त्यगे ।
भाग्यारूढाधिपे जीवे कुसुमे योगसंस्थिते ॥३५५३ ॥
तस्य नाडी फलाध्याये विस्तरेणाद्भुतं फलम् ।
चतुःपञ्चाशगे वर्षे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३५५४ ॥
निशाकरांशे जातश्च ह्यपमृत्युं च विन्दति ।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले मीनान्त्ये मेषगे शनौ ।
मीनकन्यालिके मासे शुक्लपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३५५५ ॥

3550 - 3555. (a) His 3rd dasa will cause excellent sons and business progress.

(b) The lord of a movable sign in an immovable sign will cause wealth exceeding 2,000.

(c) His two sons and daughters will be long-lived.

(d) Saturn moving in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 10th, a trine thereof, or the one in aspect to the 10th lord, will

cause distress to the native's sister. Especially grief will occur to her in the junction period of the dasa (i.e. the native's 2nd and 3rd dasas). 2nd Dasa ending will particularly cause troubles to co-born.

(e) The lord of the 9th Aroodha Pada being involved in Kusuma Yoga .... (incomplete).

(f) Effects have been wonderfully explained for this Nadiamsa in the Chapter on effects (in the work consulted by the author).

(g) One born in Scorpio ascendant, Nisakara Nadiamsa, will incur fear of untimely death in his 54th year. His death will occur in the dasa of the 6th lord (Mars) when Saturn in transit is found in the end of Pisces or in Aries. The Sun in transit will then be in Pisces, Virgo or Scorpio with the currency of bright lunar half.

Notes: (b) "The lord of a movable sign" is a faulty description. This doubtful aphorism is also an interruption between "a" and "c" above.

वृश्चिकलग्ने विश्वांशः

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने गौरकान्तः सुलोचनः।
धार्मिकोऽत्यन्तमेधावी समगात्रो प्रगल्भवान् ॥३५५६ ॥
पित्तप्रकृति देही च वाताधिक्यशरीरवान्।
अल्परोगी भयार्तश्च शिरोरोगी च वा भवेत् ॥३५५७ ॥
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं प्राज्ञो विद्वान् विचक्षणः।
मितभाषी मातृ भक्तो बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ॥३५५८ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवशात् सौख्यं ब्रह्मचर्यादिकर्मणि।
विदेशे भैक्षवृत्त्यासौ बाल्येऽध्ययनतत् परः ॥३५५९ ॥
वेदाध्ययनसंपन्नो नानाशास्त्रविशारदः।
बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभावश्च प्रसिद्धश्चैव यौवने ॥३५६० ॥

3556 - 3560. Scorpio Ascendant - Visva Nadiamsa: One born in this part of the zodiac will be fair in complexion and will have charming eyes. He will be righteous, exceedingly intelligent, even-bodied and proud. He will have predominantly bilious and windy physique. He will incur diseases of the head. His diseases will be limited, i.e. not very serious. By birth a Brahmin, he will be learned, discerning, will speak within limits and be devoted to his mother. He will lose his father in childhood, be happy through his older brother. He will go to a distant land, maintain celibacy and beg for alms in order to undertake study of the Vedas. He will be rich in Vedic studies, skilful in many branches of Sastras, wicked in boyhood and become famous in his youth.

बाल्ये शूद्रप्रभुः पीडां जीवनोद्वाहमादिशेत्।
अंशाधिपतिदोषेण मसूरीज्वर भीतिमान् ॥३५६१ ॥
यदि जीवति पुण्येन जलभीतिस्ततः परम्।
भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे नीचे रविसमन्विते ॥३५६२ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च सोदरीभ्रातृमान् भवेत्।
चत्वारः सोदराः पञ्चसप्त वा स्युर्यथा बलम् ॥३५६३ ॥
द्वौ ज्येष्ठौ पुत्रवन्तौ च भार्याद्वययुतौ तथा।
एकास्वसापुत्रवती किचित्कालं सुमङ्गली ॥३५६४ ॥
पश्चाद्वैधव्यमाप्नोति सुचरित्रवती भवेत्।

3561 - 3564½. (a) The native will be troubled by a Soodra king in his childhood and will marry early. He will be Due to the blemish of lord of the Navamsa ascendant, he will incur fear of smallpox. If he survives this danger, he will be later endangered through water.

(b) Saturn, who is the lord of the 3rd joining the Sun and occupying the sign of his debility (Aries), will deprive one of younger brothers. However he will have younger sisters. If Saturn is strong, 4, 5 or 7 brothers will be possible depending on his strength.

(c) Two of his older brothers will have sons and will have two wives. One sister will have sons and will have her husband living for some time. Later she will be widowed. She will be endowed with a good history.

Notes: "Jeevana" in sloka 3561 should read as "Yauvana" denoting youth, and hence early marriage is indicated.

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने चन्द्रे भानुनिरीक्षिते ॥३५६५ ॥
जलभीतिं विजानीयात् सोदरस्य तथैव च।
वापीकूपतटाकेषु स्ववंश्यजननाशनम् ॥३५६६ ॥
लग्नाधियोगे जातस्य लग्ने यावत् फलैर्युते।
तावद्वर्षात् सर्वभाग्यं धनवाहनवान् भवेत्।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३५६७ ॥

3565 - 3567. (a) For one born in the subject Nadiamsa, the Moon in aspect to the Sun will cause danger to brother through water. His family members will be destroyed through wells and tanks (i.e.

water).

(b) Note if Lagnadhi Yoga exists in the horoscope and if so the number of (Sarva) Ashtaka Varga Bindus obtained by the sign ascending. In the year denoted by that number, the subject will enjoy all kinds of fortunes, wealth and conveyances. His prosperity will last throughout his life.

Notes: (b) This can be applied to the Moon if there is Chandradhi Yoga.

वित्तेशे मदराशिगे बलयुते चन्द्रे कुटुम्बस्थिते ।
भौमक्षेत्रगतेन्दुजे रवियुते मीनस्थिते भार्गवे ।
दीर्घायुर्धनवान् द्विदारसहितो ग्रामधिपः पण्डितः
कामी भोगसमन्वितो दिवि भुवि प्रोद्दामकोलाहलः ॥३५६८ ॥
विद्याशाली युवतिमदनो भानुतेजाश्चिरायुः
विंशत्यब्दे परमशिवपदाम्बोज पूजाप्रवीणः ।
नानामन्त्रागमपरिचितो वार्धके पुत्रवांश्च
श्रीमान् यानप्रमुखविभवो जायते राजपूज्यः ॥३५६९ ॥

3568 - 3569. The 2nd lord (Jupiter) should be in strength in the 7th (Scorpio), as the Moon is in the 2nd (Sagittarius), Mercury is in the company of the Sun in a sign of Mars (Aries) and Venus is in Pisces (exaltation). As a result of this entire set-up, one born in Scorpio ascendant will be endowed with longevity, wealth, two wives, lordship over a village and scholarship. He will further be libidinous, endowed with enjoyment of pleasures. He will be educated, will attract women, will have the radiance of the sun, and long-lived. In his (read "from his") 20th year, he will be skilful in offering worship to the lotus feet of Lord Siva. He will have acquaintance with various Mantras and Agama Sastras. He will beget sons (or progeny) in his old age, be illustrious, will have an array of vehicles and be revered by the ruler.

षष्ठेशेऽष्टमगेऽरिपे निधनगे वान्योन्यदृष्टे पुमान्
जातस्त्रिकालवित् सुरूपवनितायुग्मप्रयुक्तः सुखी ।
हीनानन्तरजो विदेशगमनश्छिन्नाघ उन्मादवान्
विप्रश्चेद्धनीबाहुजो यदि धनी दाताचिरायुर्भवेत् ॥३५७० ॥

3570. Lords of Evil Bhavas: The lord of the 6th in the 8th while the 8th lord is in the 6th, or these two planets in mutual aspects, will act as under. The person will be a knower of the past, present and future (i.e. an astrologer). He will possess two charming wives and be happy. He will visit foreign lands, be mad (or alternatively extravagant), learned and will have self-made wealth. He will be liberal and long-lived.

विश्वांशे जनितः पुमान् सुनिपुणो यष्टाखिलश्रौतवित्
सद्विद्वानपरिग्रहैक निरतः सौन्दर्यलक्ष्मीयुतः ।
दारिद्रेण च पीडितः कतिपयः त्कालं बहुक्लेशवान् ।
पश्चाद्भाग्यसमस्तभोगविभवः प्रख्यातकीर्त्या युतः ॥३५७१ ॥

3571. One born in the subject Nadiamsa will be highly skilful and will have a "second birth" (obtainable by a Brahmin) due to knowledge of the Vedas (i.e. versed in the Vedas). He will be a great scholar, a renouncer, and be endowed with beauty and wealth. After some time he will be in the grip of poverty and be in a lot of difficulties. Again later on, he will be blessed with all kinds of prosperity and enjoyments. He will have wide fame.

Notes: "Aparigraha" also means one destitute of a wife, i.e. unmarried; here it denotes a person who renounces everything including the utensils allowed for ascetics. Two marriages are indicated for the person vide sloka 3576 infra.

As far as one's wealth is concerned, it is evident, that there will be great swings.

विश्वांशे विष्णुभक्तश्च देवब्राह्मणपोषकाः ।
मध्ये यतिप्रसादेन बहुशिष्य प्रशिष्यवान् ॥३५७२ ॥
मीमांसान्यायतत्त्वज्ञो नानाविधिविशारदः ।
ग्रन्थकर्ता धनी श्रीमान्द्रव्यार्जन समर्थकः ॥३५७३ ॥
वेदान्तशास्त्रनिपुणो राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ।
यष्टा वैदिकमार्गेण विद्याजीवनवान् भवेत् ॥३५७४ ॥
देवालयप्रतिष्ठादितटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ।
अन्नदाता सुखी नित्यं पञ्चयज्ञपरायणः ॥३५७५ ॥
कलत्रद्वयवान् वाग्मी वार्धके बहुपुत्रवान् ।
सीमन्तपुत्रनाशः स्यात् कचिद्वन्ध्यापतिर्भवेत् ॥३५७६ ॥
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिः पुत्रीपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥३५७७ ॥

3572 - 3577. Further, he will be a devotee of Lord Vishnu and will honour gods and Brahmins. In the middle of his life he will receive the blessings of a saint and (thereby) will have students and students' students (i.e. numerous students). He will be well-versed in Meemamsa (examination of

the Vedic texts), justice, philosophy and various kinds of Commandments. He will be an author, be wealthy, illustrious and skilful in financial pursuits. He will be an expert in Vedanta (essence of the Vedas) and be honored by royal circles, will make sacrificial offerings (or worship) as prescribed by the Vedas and will eke out his livelihood through his learning. He will undertake charitable activities like construction of temple, tanks and gardens. He will have two wives, be an eloquent speaker and will have many sons (issues) in his old age. His eldest son will be destroyed. The native's (first) spouse will possibly be a barren woman. He will beget progeny through second wife. He will have sons and daughters. His mother will be widowed and be long-lived.

मात्ररिष्टात् परं भाग्यं पित्ररिष्टात् परं व्यथाम् ।
विवाहान्तरं सौख्यं क्षेमदायेऽग्निसिद्धिमान् ॥३५७८ ॥
वाजपेयादिकर्माणि क्षेमदाये भविष्यति ।
प्रत्यग्दायेऽथवाचैव देशान्तरसुभाग्यवान् ॥३५७९ ॥
द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति ब्राह्मणप्रभुसत्कृतः ।
स्वमतस्थापको नित्यं विद्यया नव्यभाषया ॥३५८० ॥
बाल्ये पुराणवृत्तिं च महाराजपुरे वसन् ।
विद्या वादे जयप्राप्तिर्द्वाविंशोपरि सौख्यवान् ॥३५८१ ॥
क्षेत्रलाभं च लभते ब्राह्मणप्रभुसौहृदात् ।
अग्निष्टोमादिकार्येषु सिद्धिर्भवति नित्यशः ॥३५८२ ॥
जन्मदाये त्वनावृष्टिर्लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृमनस्तापं जननीव्याकुलं तथा ॥३५८३ ॥
स्वदेहायासमाप्नोति बुधभुक्तौ न संशयः ।
तत्काले वृषभे मन्दे म्लेच्छप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३५८४ ॥
परच्छिद्रं च लभते राज्ञामन्योन्ययुद्धजम् ।

3578 - 3584½. After the death of his mother, his fortunes will pick up. He will incur grief in the phase occurring after father's death. He will receive happiness following his marriage. In his 4th and 5th dasas, he will perform Fire Sacrifices including the one called "Vajapeyi" and will make his fortunes in a different country. He will have a second marriage and be honoured by a Brahmin ruler. He will firmly establish (the canons of) his religion with the help of a new language. During his childhood, he will have a profession related to the Puranas and will live in a city ruled by an emperor. He will beget success in learning and arguments. He will be happy after his 20th year of age. Through a Brahmin ruler, he will gain lands and will ever attain Siddhi through Agnishtoma sacrifice and others. During his first dasa, famine will strike his country(?) and his older brother will be destroyed. His mother will incur grief. In the sub period ruled by Mercury in the first dasa, his health will have setbacks. Saturn's movement in Taurus will cause strength to Mlechcha kings and kings will mutually fight(?)

Notes: "Vajapeya" is one of the seven Soma Sacrifices offered by kings or Brahmans to attain the highest position, preceding the "Rajasuya" and "Brihaspati Sava". One who has performed "Vajapeya" yagna is called "Vajapeyi". Kings attain strength required for a battle while Brahmins are blessed with Supreme Knowledge with this Yagna, so say Sastras.

सम्पत्ताराधिपे सूर्ये नीचग्रहसमन्विते ॥३५८५ ॥
क्लेशजीवनमाप्नोति ग्रामान्तरनिवासवान् ।
जीवान्तरे सौख्यफलं वदन्ति
ततोऽल्पसौख्यं च दरिद्रतां च ।
विपद्दशायां च नितान्तकष्ट
मतीव दुःखं गृहभूमिनाशम् ॥३५८६ ॥
सम्पत्तारदश्यत्यादौ विपद्दाये च यौवने ।
वेदाध्ययनसम्पन्नो भिक्षाशनवशात्सुखम् ॥३५८७ ॥

3585 - 3587. Other Dasas: (a) The Sun ruling the 2nd dasa and being with a debilitated planet will make one's life difficult. He will migrate to another village. In Jupiter's sub period he will receive happiness. Later, his happiness will be less and poverty will strike. (All these will occur in the 2nd dasa, of the Sun.)

(b) His 3rd dasa will cause endless difficulties and abundant grief. His home and lands will be destroyed.

(c) In the beginning and ending of 2nd dasa, and in the 3rd dasa, during his youth, he will be rich with Vedic studies and be happy obtaining alms by begging.

चोलदेशेऽप्यरिष्टं स्यात् संप्राप्ते राष्ट्रविप्लवे ।
सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे चोलभूपतिविग्रहम् ॥३५८८ ॥

राज्यक्षोभवशात् क्लेशं पाड्यभूपतिहेतुना।
पश्चात् स्वस्थ समायुक्तः स्वदेशं पुनरेष्वपि ॥३५८९ ॥
नष्टराज्यात् सुभूषाप्तिश्चोलदेशाधिपस्य च।
विपद्दाये जातकश्च देशान्तरनिवासवान् ॥३५९० ॥
शास्त्राभ्यासं च लभते गृहस्थाश्रमसंयुतः।
विद्यार्थी नगरे ग्रामे ह्युहित्वा वारभोजनम् ॥३५९१ ॥

3588 - 3591. Chola kingdom will be subjected to evils including a national calamity (?). The native will incur enmity with the Chola king during the middle part of his 2nd dasa. He will incur grief due to national adversities and due to Pandya king. Afterwards he will recover and will return to his native land. The Chola king will gain ornaments through the lost kingdom(?) In the 3rd dasa, the native will have a change of country. He will learn Sastras and enter into family life. During his student days, he will eat in others' homes by turn on weekly basis (as was the practice in remote past in case of indigent students desirous of studying Sastras).

विपद्दाये राहु भुक्तौ भ्रातृसौख्यं धनागमम्।
ज्वरपीडामवाप्नोति स्वजनोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ॥३५९२ ॥
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले विपद्दाये शुभाशुभम्।
राजर्षेस्तु प्रणाशश्च पाण्डयदेशे भविष्यति ॥३५९३ ॥
बहुसेनादि युक्तस्य राजपुत्रस्य चैवहि।
राज्यप्राप्तिः सुभूषाप्तिरल्पकालं भविष्यति ॥३५९४ ॥
तत्पुत्रश्च महासौख्यं राज्यलाभं धनागमम्।
विवाहोत्सवमाप्नोति जातकश्च प्रभोः समः ॥३५९५ ॥

3592 - 3595. In the 3rd Dasa, Rahu's sub period, his co-born will be happy and wealth will be acquired. The native will be troubled by fever. There will be a family marriage. Good and bad effects will occur with Saturn's transit in Virgo during the 3rd dasa. A sage-turned-king will be destroyed in Pandya kingdom(?) The prince will obtain a large army and ornaments, be greatly happy and will gain kingdom(?). In this dasa, the native's marriage will occur and he will be equal to a king.

कन्यान्ते च तुलादौ च मन्दे वक्रातिचारगे।
देशभङ्ग प्रजाक्षोभं लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥३५९६ ॥
अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षं वत्सरद्वयम्।
पश्चात्सौख्यं प्रकुर्वीत विदेशे चान्तरे तथा ॥३५९७ ॥
काञ्चीपिनाकिनीमध्ये सैन्यनाशश्च जायते।
महायुद्धे भवेत्तत्र सेनाधिपतिनाशकृत् ॥३५९८ ॥
देशान्तरेऽप्यरिष्टं स्याद्ग्रामाधिपतिनाशनम्।
अशनाच्छादनेनैव ज्येष्ठभ्रातत्रादिनाशनम् ॥३५९९ ॥

3596 - 3599. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in the end of Virgo, or in the beginning of Libra in retrogression or accelerated motion, will affect the kingdom, cause troubles to populace and famine. For two years, there will be famine in the country due to lack of rains. Later on happiness will resume. The army chief and army will be destroyed. Evils will exist in another country also and the head of the village will incur destruction. Due to lack of food and clothes, elder brother will be destroyed.

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने विपद्दाये शुभाशुभम्।
कृमिद्रुम फलप्राप्तिमल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६०० ॥
पूवार्धे च महत्कष्टमुत्तरार्धे शुभाशुभम्।
मध्यखण्डे त्वनावृष्टिर्दुर्भिक्ष च भविष्यति ॥३६०१ ॥

3600 - 3601. For a native of Visva Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the 3rd dasa will give good and bad effects. His happiness will be limited. The first half of the dasa will give great difficulties. 2nd half will give both evil and auspicious effects. In the middle of the dasa, lack of rains and will follow(?)

Notes: "Krumidruma" does not convey anything proper. It means "insects and trees". It should be "Kemadruma" meaning that due to such yoga, the native will receive checkered happiness.

बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापं स्वदेहायाससंभ्रमम्।
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति भ्रातृपीडा भविष्यति ॥३६०२ ॥

3602. Further, the native's kinsfolk will be under mental distress; his health will decline to recover after some time. His brother will incur evils.

लाभे शनिस्थिते काले पाण्ड्यदेशे जनावधि।
तद्वारि प्रमुखे क्लेशं राजोपद्रवामादिशेत् ॥३६०३ ॥
ब्राह्मणप्रभुसन्तापः पाण्ड्यदेशे भविष्यति।
यवनाधिपतेर्मृत्युस्तत्पुत्रप्रबलो भवेत् ॥३६०४ ॥
तद्राज्ये न्यायनाशश्च महायुद्धं भविष्यति।
विंशोपरि शरे वर्षे वृश्चिकान्ते शनौ स्थिते ॥३६०५ ॥

प्रकृतेः कर्मदोषेणे ह्यार्यावर्तजनावधि ।
काशीप्रयागनगरीदेवब्राह्मणक्षोभकृत् ॥३६०६ ॥
म्लेच्छाक्रान्ते च नगरे शिवद्रोहं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
तद्वार्ताश्रवणं चैव दशासन्धौ भविष्यति ॥३६०७ ॥

3603 - 3607. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in the 11th (in Virgo) will cause difficulties to men of importance in royal circles and cause royal wrath. Brahmin ruler in Pandya country will be grieved. Yavana king will die and his son will become powerful. Justice will incur destruction in that country. Four years later, after 20th year of age, Saturn moving in the end of Scorpio, troubles to men in Arya kingdom will come to pass. Brahmins and gods in Kasi and Prayaga will be troubled. These towns will be seized by Mlechchas and atrocities and on Siva temple will occur. The native will hear of all these events in the junction of the 3rd and 4th dasas.

विपद्दशान्त्यमारभ्य क्षेमदाये सुसौख्यवान् ।
शूद्रप्रभुवशाल्लाभं क्षेत्रगोधान्यसङ्कुलम् ॥३६०८ ॥
स्वबुद्धिप्रबलं सौख्यं महाराजावलम्बनम् ।
यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिं च राजमन्त्रीप्रसादजम् ॥३६०९ ॥

3608 - 3609. In the beginning and end of the 3rd dasa, and in the 4th dasa, the native will be happy. He will gain through a Soodra king and will gather lands, quadrupeds and wealth. His intelligence will grow and he will be happy following the footsteps of an emperor. The undertakings attempted by him will end in success. He will earn the favours of the king and his ministers.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पाण्ड्यदेशे महत्सुखम ।
राजद्वारे जनस्नेहं धनवान्याम्बरादिकम् ॥३६१० ॥
निधनस्थानदोषेण शुभभुक्तौ मनोव्यथाम् ।
पापभुक्तौ महत्सौख्यं गृहे गोधनसंकुलम् ॥३६११ ॥
भ्रातृपीडामवाप्नोति राजसन्मानमादिशेत् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले जीवे पञ्चगवत्सरे ॥३६१२ ॥
सप्तमे वाष्टमे वापि यज्ञकर्मरतः सुखी ।
पश्चाद्भवति सन्तोषश्चाल्पलाभो धनागमं ॥३६१३ ॥
भ्रातृद्वेषमवाप्नोति गृहच्छिद्रं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पश्चिमां दिशमाश्रित्य गमन धनलाभदम् ॥३६१४ ॥
ग्रामान्तरे निवासी च शिवार्चनरतः सदा ।
मृष्टान्नदानसन्तोषं राजदर्शनसंभ्रमम् ॥३६१५ ॥
अयत्नेन फलं चैव दारसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं चैव योगः स्याद्वसुवत्सरे ॥३६१६ ॥
तन्मध्ये शुभकर्मणि कृत्वा पुण्यानि भूरिशः ।

3610 - 3616½. (a) Mars' Dasa: The native of Scorpio ascendant, Visva Nadiamsa, will be greatly happy in the Pandya kingdom, during his ascendant lord's dasa. He will befriend people in royal circles and will acquire grains, clothes, wealth and the like.

(b) Mercury's Dasa: (During the dasa of Mercury) because of his 8th lordship, the sub period of a benefic will cause mental distress while that of a malefic will bring forth much happiness, royal honour and cause acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth for the family, anyway followed by adverse effects viz. evils to brothers.

(c) Mars' Dasa: In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant, during the 5th, 7th or 8th year of age, the native will be fond of performing deeds related to Yagna (Vedic sacrifices). He will have enmity with his co-born in this dasa and evils to family will occur. He will acquire wealth by resorting to journeys to the western part of the country. He will live in a different village, be fond of worshipping Lord Siva, will enjoy happiness serving needy people with sweet food and will meet a king. He will obtain fruits of his labour effortlessly and be happy with wife (i.e. will beget married). His prosperity will commence from the age of 22 and may exist for 8 years. In between this time, he will perform auspicious deeds and earn a lot of merits.

Notes: (a) This belongs to the dasa of ascendant lord Mars.

(b) Reference to Mercury dasa is an interruption, but is an independent and useful clue.

(c) In sloka 3612, reference to Jupiter occurs without a proper connection. Whether it is in place of some other useful word remains unknown.

मीनेऽर्कनन्दने काले एकोनत्रिंशवत्सरे ॥३६१७ ॥
चोलदेशेऽप्यरिष्टं ऽस्यात् पाण्ड्यभूपतिहेतुना ।
मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युः समरे च भविष्यति ॥३६१८ ॥
तस्य पुत्रस्य भार्यादेः सङ्घातमरणं भवेत् ।
चोलभूपतिमूलेन देशधान्यफलं विदुः ॥३६१९ ॥

3617 - 3619. Irrelevant: During the 19th year with transit Saturn in Pisces evils will occur in the Chola kingdom, perhaps on account of the ruler of Pandya kingdom. The king of Chola will die in the war and his son and daughter-in-law will be hit to death.

अष्टविंशे दशासन्धौ सामान्यफलमश्नुते।
देहायासं च लभते स्वजनामयशोकवान् ॥३६२०॥
पश्चादारोग्यसन्तोषं नित्यं मृष्टान्नभोजनम्।
क्षेत्रलाभं समाप्नोति पश्चादाप्तजनावधि ॥३६२१॥

3620 - 3621. During the native's 28th year, the junction of the dasa will give ordinary effects, physical illness to self and he will experience grief due to his men being troubled by diseases. Later on, health will be recovered and he will enjoy good food and will gain lands.

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सौख्यमश्नुते।
स्वान्तभुक्ति विना भाग्यं मध्ये किचिदृणं भवेत् ॥३६२२॥
त्रिंशब्दे राहुदोषेण मित्रप्रभुवशादृणम्।
अन्त क्लेशं मनस्तापं राहुभुक्तौ शुभाशुमम् ॥३६२३॥

3622 - 3623. The first sub period of the 4th dasa will cause happiness. Its concluding sub period will go without granting fortunes. In between (the dasa), one will be in debts. During his 30th year, he will fall in debts due to a friendly king due to ill-placed Rahu. In the end, he will be grieved and feel distressed. Rahu's sub period will cause good and bad effects.

सेनाधिपतिनाशश्च पाण्ड्यदेशे भविष्यति।
पाण्ड्यभूपतिसन्तापो चोलदेशे तथैव च ॥३६२४॥
अन्याक्रान्तंभवेच्चापि चोळराज्यं नसंशयः।
मेषे शनिस्थितेकाले पाण्ड्यदेशे जनावधि ॥३६२५॥
स्वबन्धु व्ययंमाप्नोति तद्राज्याधिपतेर्विपत्।
स्वयं कृतादनर्थः स्यात्पाण्ड्यदेशाधिपस्य च ॥३६२६॥
मेषेशनिस्थिते काले फलमेवमुदाहृतम्।
तद्वारि प्रमुखैः क्लेशं संचितार्थविनाशनम् ॥३६२७॥
राजद्वेषाणि कार्यणि तन्मूलाद्वेधमाप्नुयात्।
उत्तरां दिशमाश्रित्य बहुसेनागमं तथा।
परचक्रं प्रकुर्वीत काञ्चीदक्षिण भागके ॥३६२८॥
अन्योन्ययुद्धं क्षितिपालकाना-
माकस्मिकं भूपतिवेधमाहुः।
पाश्चात्यकांश्चाप्यवान् एति।
क्लेशं वदेद्भूपतिसैन्य नाशात् ॥३६२९॥

3624 - 3629. Irrelevant: The army-chief will be destroyed in the Pandya kingdom causing grief to the king and the kingdom. The Chola kingdom will be seized by other kings. During the transit of Saturn, the people of Pandya will be troubled. Relatives will disappear and the Pandya king will be endangered which will be due to his own fault. With Saturn moving in Aries, chief men in royal circles will be troubled and wealth gathered will be destroyed. Due to activities that will displease the king, the native will face obstacles. Huge army will arrive in the northern direction. The southern part will be seized by others. All of a sudden, kings will fight among themselves. During the march towards western direction, humiliation will occur. The king's army will be destroyed.

वृषे शनिस्थिते काले जातकस्य महत् सुखम्।
धनलाभं च लभते नरवाहनसंयुतम् ॥३६३०॥
प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे राहौ दशाकाले विलग्नगे।
राजप्रसादमाप्नोति देशान्तरफलं वदेत् ॥३६३१॥
वनान्तरप्रभुद्वारे राहुभुक्तौ श्रियं वदेत्।
विद्याविनोदगोष्ठी भिर्वस्त्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६३२॥
प्रत्यकारदशाकाले मिथुनान्तेऽष्टमे शनौ।
मात्ररिष्टं विजानीयाच्छनि भुक्तौ न संशयः ॥३६३३॥
द्वात्रिंशे चोत्तरं गत्वा सकुटुम्बः सबान्धवः।
शिष्यैः परिवृतश्चापि राजामात्यप्रपूजितः ॥३६३४॥
आर्जयित्वा धनं भूरि ग्रामांश्चावाप्यभूरिशः।
आहर्ता सर्वयज्ञानां कर्तान्येषां च कर्मणाम्।
सर्वसम्पत्समृद्धश्च योगः स्याद्दशवत्सरे ॥३६३५॥
मध्ये वयो वा यदि राहुपाके
विश्वांशयोगे भवति प्रसूतः।
प्राकारतो मन्दरचित्रकूटः
पर्यङ्कशय्यामणिवस्तुलाभः ॥३६३६॥
चित्राम्बरो भूषणमाल्यहारो
चीनाम्बरो वा यदि स्वर्णपात्री।
संबन्धियुक्तः स च बन्धुभोग्यो
दिवा च रात्रो यदि राहुपाके ॥३६३७॥

3630 - 3637. (a) The native will enjoy much happiness with Saturn's stay in Taurus in transit.

He will gain wealth and conveyances.

(b) 5th Dasa: Should Rahu be in the ascendant, and his Dasa be the 5th in order, one will earn the mercy of the ruler and will migrate to another kingdom. Due to a king ruling a forest region, he will make wealth in the sub period of Rahu and will gain knowledge, entertainment, robes and the company of the learned men. In the sub period of Saturn under the said 5th dasa, his mother will be endangered with Saturn moving in the 8th (Gemini). After the age of 32, he will be surrounded by his family members, kinsfolk and students, and will beget royal mercy. He will earn plenty of money. For ten years he will be endowed with prosperity and all kinds of wealth. Rahu dasa occurring in the middle of life will grant beds, gems and other articles. He will gain wonderful robes, ornaments, garlands, silken clothes, golden and vessels, be with his relatives and will enjoy pleasures day and night.

प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे केन्द्रे स्वोच्चांशे शुभदायके।
वाहनानि धनं भूरि गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥३६३८॥
नित्योत्सवादिसन्तोषं शुभशोभनसंभ्रमम्।
कलांशकवशाद्भाग्यं भ्रातृसौख्यं शुभाधिकम् ॥३६३९॥
त्रिंशोपरि विशेषेण प्रत्यग्दाये शुभं वदेत्।
क्षेमदायान्तमारभ्य योगः स्यान्मनुवत्सरे ॥३६४०॥
सोदरस्य विशेषेण पुत्रोत्सवफलं वदेत्।
जातकस्य कलांशेन सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकम् ॥३६४१॥
तन्मूलाद् व्याकुलं चैव भाग्यकालं विनिर्दिशेत्।
षष्ट्यंयशाधिपदोषेण प्रत्यग्दाये शुभान्तरे ॥३६४२॥
समानजनशुत्रत्वं पापभुक्तौ मनो व्यथाम्।
प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे प्रथमान्त्यादि भागके ॥३६४३॥
शाक्तेयजनशत्रुत्वं राजद्वारे भविष्यति।
राजामात्यविरोधी च यत्नकार्यार्थविघ्नवान् ॥३६४४॥

3638 - 3644. (a) If the 5th dasa lord is in an angle or in his own Navamsa, he will prove auspicious granting conveyances, plenty of money, and the blessings of goddess Lakshmi. He will enjoy happiness everyday and auspicious events.

(b) If the said planet is in Kala Nadiamsa, one will be endowed with prosperity (in the 5th dasa), happiness for co-born and exceedingly auspicious effects.

(c) The 5th dasa will specially give auspicious effects after the age of 30.

(d) The beginning and ending portions of the 4th dasa will give prosperity, perhaps, for 8 years. His co-born will particularly obtain progeny.

(e) The native will face obstacles in begetting progeny as a result of the position mentioned at "b" above. Because of that he will be distressed.

(f) Due to the blemish caused by Shashtiamsa position for the 5th dasa lord, one will incur enmity with men equal to him, in the sub period ruled by a benefic. An evil planet's sub period will cause mental distress and enmity with people in royal circles and with the king and the minister. His undertakings will face obstacles.

दशेशांशपयोगेन स्वकार्यविजयी भवेत्।
कलांशाधिपतौ शुक्रे लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥३६४५॥
प्रत्यग्दाये तत्फलं स्यादेकत्रिंशाब्दतः परम्।
कृष्णागोदावरीमध्ये यवनप्रभुपट्टणे ॥३६४६॥
तद्द्वारि सचिवस्नेहाद् ग्रामभूम्यर्थ लाभवान्।
यवनप्रभुसन्मानं ब्राह्मणप्रभुहेतुना ॥३६४७॥
कार्यसिद्धिं सुखप्राप्तिं गजान्तैश्वर्यमाप्नुयात्।
विचित्रमणिमाप्नोति स्वर्णभूषणमेव वा ॥३६४८॥
प्रत्यग्दाये फलप्राप्तिर्मध्यखण्डे विशेषतः।
द्वात्रिंशाब्दे धनं भूरि मध्यदेशे फलाधिकम् ॥३६४९॥
तत्रापि वसतस्त धनलाभो महान् भवेत्।
देशान्तरे निवासः स्यात् सुखतो दश वत्सरान् ॥३६५०॥
तद्राज्ये त्रिचतुर्वारं गमनागमनं शुभम्।
दूरयात्राफलप्राप्ति दक्षिणायां भविष्यति ॥३६५१॥

3645 - 3651. Scorpio Ascendant: (a) Venus being the lord of the Shodasamsa ascendant and being in an angle or trine from the ascendant will give the said results(?) in the 5th dasa, perhaps after the 21st year. Due to friendship of a minister in the kingdom of the Yavana region situated between the rivers Krishna and Godavari, the person will gain villages, lands and wealth. He will be honoured by the Yavana king. His undertakings will be fruitful. He will gather wonderful gems and golden ornaments.

(b) The 5th dasa will specially reveal good effects in its middle part. In the 32nd year, one will make a lot of money and obtain more good effects

in the middle part of the country and will reside there. He will gain much wealth, will live in a foreign country happily for ten years, will travel in that country for 3 or 4 weeks and beget auspicious effects. He will undertake long distance trips to the southern part of the country.

Notes: (a) "Kalaamsa" is another name for Shodasamsa, according to sage Parasara. But the mention "above results" is not clear as the relevant portion is not present in our version.

अष्टमे शनिदोषेण क्रूरमासे ज्वराद्भयम्।
मित्रशुत्रत्व कार्येण ह्यन्तःक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६५२॥
प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे सत्कर्मफलमश्नुते।
मध्यखण्डान्तमारभ्य तृतीयांशे त्रिवत्सरे ॥३६५३॥
अतीव सौख्य कार्यं च विशेषकृतसिद्धिदम्।
दारान्तरं च लभते महानृपतिसत्क्रियाम् ॥३६५४॥
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति महादेवीप्रसादतः।
प्रत्यग्दाये द्वादशाब्दे नित्यश्रीर्नित्यमङ्गलम् ॥३६५५॥
राजप्रसादमाप्नोति ह्यधियोगवशात् सुखम्।

3652 - 3655½. (a) When Saturn journeys in the 8th from the ascendant, one will be troubled by (serious) fever while his undertakings will bring forth enmity with friends and he will be inwardly hurt.

(b) In the last one 3rd part of the 5th dasa, he will indulge in good deeds. He will be extremely happy for three years in the beginning and ending parts of the middle of the said dasa. He will have another marriage and will obtain the mercy of a great ruler. Much wealth will be possessed by him due to the blessings of a goddess. In the 12th year, in the 5th dasa, he will ever have wealth and auspicious effects. The ruler will be kind to him. He will be happy due to Adhi Yoga.

Notes: (b) "Maha Nrupati Satkriyaam" should read as "Maha Nrupati Satkripaam".

प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे गोचरे नवमे शनौ ॥३६५६॥
पाण्ड्यदेशेऽत्यरिष्टं स्यात्पश्चिमपुराधिपात्।
कुलीरान्त्ये च सिंहादौ पाण्ड्यदेशे जनावधि ॥३६५७॥
तद्द्वारि प्रमुखैः क्लेशमन्तश्छिद्रवशाद्व्यथा।
औत्तर्यकलहं किंचित् कावेरीतीर एव च ॥३६५८॥
तद्राज्याधिपतेः सौख्यं नष्टराज्यधनागमम्।
तत्पश्चिमपुराधीशसैन्यानाशश्च जायते ॥३६५९॥
सेनाधिपसुसन्तान योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत्।
तद्वार्ता श्रवणेनैव पाण्ड्यभूपतिनाशनम् ॥३६६०॥
चोलपाण्ड्यपुराधीशवन्योन्यस्नेहमाश्रितौ।
लभते तावुभौ मृत्युं कालगत्यानुसारतः ॥३६६१॥
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले ह्यवन्त्यां यवनाधिपः।
योगप्राबल्यमाप्नोति नानादेशाधिपत्यवान् ॥३६६२॥
प्रत्यग्दये परार्धेति सिहान्त्यादित्रिराशिषु।
म्लेच्छः प्राबल्यमाप्नोति शनिचारवशात् फलम् ॥३६६३॥
शाखाभूपतियोगेन लोके दुर्मिक्षजं भयम्।
ब्रह्मण्य क्षोभकार्येण बहुदेशजनावधि ॥३६६४॥
देवब्राह्मणसन्तापं देशत्यागं सुखक्षयम्।

3656 - 3664½. Irrelevant: In the 5th dasa's middle part, when Saturn arrives in the 9th, evils in Pandya kingdom will occur due to a king of a town situated in the west. When Saturn moves in the end of Cancer or in the beginning, people will be in trouble. Important people in royal circle will be grieved, and will be distressed due to internal strife. There will be quarrels in the northern part and also on the banks of the river Kaveri. The kings of these regions will be happy and will recover lost kingdoms. The happiness of the ruler of the western part thereof will be destroyed. The prosperity of the progeny of the army chief will also be destroyed. After hearing this, the king of Pandya will collapse. The kings of Chola and Pandya regions will become mutual friends. Both of them will die in the course of time. When Saturn reaches Leo, the rulers of Avanti and Yavana will enjoy increased prosperity. In the 2nd half of the 5th dasa Saturn moving in the three signs from the end of Leo will cause prosperity of Mlechchas. These are the effects of Saturn;s transit. There will be famine in the world. Due to strife caused to Brahmins, people of many regions of the world will be in trouble. Gods and Brahmins will be destroyed, will leave the country and lose happiness.

जातकस्य विचारः स्याच्चत्वारिंशात् परं व्यथा ॥३६६५॥
प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे त्वेकचत्वारिवत्सरे।
द्विचत्वारिंशगे चैव शुक्रभुक्तिवशाद्विपत् ॥३६६६॥
मित्राप्तप्रभुसन्तापं म्लेच्छमूलादुपद्रवम्।
सर्वस्वनाशमाप्नोति जातकश्च विचारवान् ॥३६६७॥

कलहेन विनिर्गत्य स्वदेशाभिमुखे वसन्।
शुक्रांशकस्य दोषेण नानाव्याकुल संभ्रमम् ॥३६६८॥
मार्गमध्ये मनस्तापं चोरशस्त्रेण पीडनम्।
प्राणसंशयमाप्नोति सर्वाभरणनाशनम् ॥३६६९॥
पश्चात् स्वप्राप्तनगरे किंचिद्राज्ञा च सत्कृतः।
अशनासदनं प्राप्यमारायोः द्वयमावसेत् ॥३६७०॥
पश्चादल्पसुखप्राप्तिः पुनरेति स्वमन्दिरम्।
तद्राज्याधिपतिस्नेहं विद्यागोष्ठीधनागमम् ॥३६७१॥
धनं बहुविधं प्राप्यद्विजेभ्यः संप्रयच्छति।
परोपकार कार्येषु श्रद्धा च द्वययत्सरम् ॥३६७२॥
द्वादशांशवशात् सौख्यं हेमाम्बरसुवाहनम्।

3665 - 3672½. Venus' Sub-period: In the said 5th dasa, the native will have a change of place. He will be distressed after his 41st year. In the last one third part of the 5th dasa, in 41st or 42nd year, in Venus' sub period, he will be endangered. He will be in grief due to a ruler, a close friend of his, and be troubled through a Mlechcha king. Everything of his will be lost and he will have a change of place. He will be extinct in a quarrel and will come back to his own place. Due to the Navamsa blemish of Venus, he will incur various kinds of distresses and will wander. He will be grieved on his way and be endangered through thieves and weapons. All his ornaments will incur destruction and his mundane journey will be doubtful. Following these, he will come back to his home town and will somewhat undertake royal assignment. He will obtain food and shelter and will beget some happiness. He will befriend the ruler of the region and will acquire learning and wealth. He will help others for two years.

ब्राह्मणप्रभु योगेन लभते वाञ्छितं फलम् ॥३६७३॥
पुनश्चैवोत्तरं गत्वा प्रयाणे विघ्नमाप्नुयात्।
सर्वेषां जातके मन्दे कन्याराशित्रिकोणगे ॥३६७४॥
देशकालविपर्यासं मुनिभिः परिकर्तितम्।
परचक्रं च लभते म्लेच्छप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३६७५॥
जातकस्यज्वरं किंचित् प्रत्यग्दाये शुभान्तरे।
बन्धुक्लेशफलप्राप्तिः स्वजनादिप्रपीडया ॥३६७६॥

3673 - 3676. With the Dvadasamsa position of Venus he will gain happiness, gold, robes and conveyances. His desires will be fulfilled due to a Brahmin king. He will again proceed to the north and will incur obstacles in journey with Saturn moving in the 3 signs commencing Virgo. Mlechchas will prosper. In the 5th dasa, in a benefic's sub period, the native will incur fever. His relatives will be troubled and be subjected to evils.

प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे मध्यभागे मनोव्यथा।
विप्लवेनविनिर्गत्य दक्षिणां दिशमेष्यति ॥३६७७॥
तृतीयांशस्य योगेन द्विचत्वारिंशतः परम्।
जन्मदेशे महत् सौख्यं राजामात्यप्रसादनम् ॥३६७८॥
धनधान्यसुभूषाप्तिः पाण्ड्यदेशे क्वचिद्भवेत्।
पुरा सत्कृतराज्ये च फलं ब्रूयात् क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३६७९॥
तीर्थयात्रापदेशेन दक्षिणां दिशमेष्यति।
तत्रासौ सत्कृतो राज्ञा प्रत्यग्दाये शुभान्तरे ॥३६८०॥
शाक्तीकराजसन्मानं नववस्त्रादि संयुतम्।
स्त्रीसौख्यं नित्यसन्तोषमीया ज्ज्येष्ठदिमास्सु च ॥३६८१॥
पश्चात् स्वेशमासाद्य मुदैकाब्दं द्वयं च वा।
कलांशकस्य दोषेण विद्यावादकलापवान् ॥३६८२॥

3677 - 3682. In the last part of the 5th dasa, he will be mentally disturbed and be extinct. He will proceed towards the south. After the age of 42, he will prosper. He will enjoy much happiness in his country due to the mercy of the king and the minister, will obtain wealth, grains and ornaments. These will be to some extent in the Pandya kingdom. He will move towards the south on a pilgrimage. There, the native will be honoured by a king and be endowed with new robes etc. in a benefic's sub period. He will enjoy happiness through his wife and be happy in the month of Jyeshta and others (i.e. onwards). Afterwards he will return to his country. Due to the blemish of Shodasamsa(?) he will have quarrels in respect of education and learning.

प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे मध्यभागे तुलाशनौ।
कन्यान्त्यादिं समारभ्य वनस्थलगतः सुखी ॥३६८३॥
तत्र राजप्रसादेन कुटुम्बभरणे सुखम्।
क्षेत्रलाभसुखं नित्यं नदीप्रान्त्ये निवासवान् ॥३६८४॥

3683 - 3684. With Saturn's movements in the end of Virgo or in Libra, the subject will migrate to a forest region and be happy, during the last part of

5th dasa. There he will maintain his family with the mercy (patronage) of a ruler. He will gain landed properties and reside in a river region.

सुतेशांशकयोगेन सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ।
पुनश्चैवोत्तरं गत्वा दूरदेशं प्रयास्यति ॥३६८५ ॥
पूर्वाश्रितवशाल्लाभं हेमाम्बरधनादिकम् ।
पश्चात् स्वदेशमाप्नोति धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६८६ ॥

3685 - 3686. Venus joining the Navamsa owned by the 5th lord will cause destruction of progeny. He will again proceed to a bad kingdom situated in the north and seek patronage from his earlier sources, and will gain gold, ornaments and wealth.

प्रत्यग्दशान्ते परमोच्चभागे ॥
मन्दे सुवस्त्राभरणादिलाभम् ।
जनान्तरग्रामपुरीश मूलात् ।
सौख्यं सदा जीवनमाहुरार्याः ॥३६८७ ॥

3687. During the end of the 5th dasa, Saturn in transit attaining the degree of his deep exaltation, will grant the native quality robes, ornaments etc through a ruler. The native will be ever happy.

सुतादिपशाकाले जीवे पञ्चमसंस्थिते ।
स्वभुक्तौ पुत्रलाभः स्याद् गृहे गोधान्यसंकुलम् ॥३६८८ ।

3688. During the dasa of the 5th lord (i.e. Jupiter's dasa), and in his sub period, he will bless the native with a son quadrupeds and wealth, with his transit in Pisces.

प्रत्यग्दशासंधिकाले मित्रादिप्रभु विग्रहम् ।
महानृपति नाशश्च पाण्ड्यदेशे भविष्यति ॥३६८९ ॥
अराजकमिति प्राहुः स्त्रीमूलात् पोडशाब्दकम् ।
ब्राह्मणः प्रबलं चैति पश्चाद्राजसुतोऽपि च ।३६९० ॥
कुलटा राजपत्नी च विप्रान् सा घर्षयिष्यति ।
काममोहवशापन्ना राज्यं स्वं पालयिष्यति ॥३६९१ ॥
तत्पौत्रो लभते पश्चात्तद्राज्यं वञ्चयिष्यति ।
विश्वांशे च तत्फलं स्यात् शेषमन्यद्विचार्यताम् ॥३६९२ ॥

3689 - 3692. (a) The junction period of 5th dasa (with the 6th dasa), the native will have enmity with a king.

(b) Irrelevant: The ruler of Pandya kingdom will face destruction. For a period of 16 years, anarchy will spread on account of a female. Brahmins will grow in strength, so also the princes in a later period. The queen will be immoral. The kingdom will be destroyed due to lust for pleasures. Her grand-son will later recover the kingdom. These are the effects for Visva Nadiamsa. Rest should be guessed with the help of other books.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सौख्यमाप्नुयात् ।
चन्द्रलग्नाद्भाग्यलाभदशायां भाग्यमश्नुते ॥३६९३ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृकलत्रस्य देहजाड्यं भविष्यति ।
पुत्रवृद्धि करा चैव धनधान्याम्बरप्तिदा ॥३६९४ ॥
जातकस्य महत् सौख्यं राजामात्यप्रसादजम् ।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि भ्रातृपुत्रश्च सौख्यवान् ॥३६९५ ॥
सुताधिपदशाकाले पापभुक्तौ भवेत्तथा ।
दुस्थे शनिस्थिते काले ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ।
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं चैव तत्पूर्वं पुत्रलाभवान् ॥३६९६ ॥

3693 - 3696. (a) In the dasa of the 6th lord (Mars) and in the sub period of Mars, happiness will prevail.

(b) The dasa of the (lords) of the 9th and 11th from the Moon sign will produce prosperity. His older sister-in-law will be physically ill. His progeny will incur prosperity, wealth, corn and clothes. The native will be exceedingly happy through the mercy of the ruler and the minister.

(c) His brother's son will be happy on account of auspicious functions in a malefic's sub period during the dasa of Jupiter.

(d) Saturn moving in an evil house will cause destruction of elder brother and the native will be grieved on account of this. Earlier he will gain birth of a son.

विश्वांशयोगे मकरांशजातः
प्रत्यग्दशायां च सुतेशदाये ।
पापान्तरान्त्ये धनभूमिलाभं
महानदीप्रान्त इति ब्रुवन्ति ॥३६९७ ॥
महानृपतिसन्मानं ब्राह्मणप्रभुमित्रताम् ।
ग्रामलाभमवाप्नोति नदीप्रान्त्ये विशेषतः ॥३६९८ ॥
जीवपाके मध्यखण्डे बहुधान्यधनागमम् ।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि पुत्रस्यैव विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३६९९ ॥
जीवांशकस्य दोषेण पुत्रिकाक्लेशसंभवम् ।
पश्चात् सन्तानमाप्नोति योगं वै पञ्चवत्सरम् ॥३७०० ॥

3697 - 3700. (a) One born in Scorpio ascendant, Capricorn Navamsa will, in the 5th dasa or in

Jupiter's dasa, gain wealth and lands in a river region, during the operation of a malefic's sub period. He will be honoured by a great king and will befriend a brahmin ruler.

(b) He will specially gain of villages in the region of a river. In the middle of Jupiter's dasa, he will gain plenty of wealth and grains and celebrate auspicious functions relating to his son.

(c) His daughter will cause grief due to (bad) Navamsa position of Jupiter. He will obtain progeny later and will enjoy prosperity for five years.

Notes: (a) "Visvamsaka yogena" reads as "Shashtadhi Yoge" in another version, obliquely pointing to Adhi Yoga.

धनाधिपदशाकाले दुस्थाने रविनन्दने।
मित्रप्रभु विनाशः स्यात्तत्पुत्रोऽल्पसुखी भवेत् ॥३७०१ ॥
दायादिवशमापन्नः क्लेशं प्राप्नोतिभूरिशः।
देशान्तरे महत् सौख्यं तत्काले जातस्कय च ॥३७०२ ॥
धर्मसिद्धिमवाप्नोति पूर्वार्धे सौख्यदो गुरुः।
शत्रुक्षेत्रवशात् क्लेशं भ्रातृद्वेषकलापनम् ॥३७०३ ॥
विभागयत्नमाप्नोति स्वकार्यप्रबलो भवेत्।
जीवपाके मध्यखण्डे पूर्वार्धे शुक्रभुक्तिषु ॥३७०४ ॥

3701 - 3704. (a) During the operation of the dasa of the 2nd lord (Jupiter), transit Saturn reaching the 6th (Aries) will destroy a king with whom the native is acquainted. His son will enjoy reduced happiness. He will be endangered through his relatives and be in much grief. He will be happy in another country during this transit.

(b) In the dasa of Jupiter, the subject will gain knowledge of law. In the first half of the dasa, happiness will prevail. He will be troubled by enemies and misunderstandings with co-born. Attempts to family division will be made, His undertakings will grow in the middle portion of the first half of Jupiter's dasa.

कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले राजद्वारे भविष्यति।
स्थानच्युतिर्मनस्तापो. मित्राप्तजनविग्रहः ॥३७०५ ॥
प्रभुवर्गेऽपचारंच तन्मूलाद् व्याकुलं भवेत्।
जीवपाके परार्धे च मध्यखण्डान्त एव च ॥३७०६ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषं गृहेचोद्वाहसंभ्रमम्।
मीने शनिस्थिते काले व्याकुलं च फलं वदेत् ॥३७०७ ॥
पाण्ड्यदेशेप्यरिष्टं स्यात् सेनाधिपतिनाशनम्।
चोलदेशे विशेषेण स्वशत्रुजननाशनम् ॥३७०८ ॥
गुरुचारवशात् सौख्यं जातकस्य धनागमम्।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि कृत्वा धर्माश्च भूरिशः ॥३७०९ ॥
पूर्वाश्रितराजमूलात् क्षेत्रलाभं शुभाधिकम्।
भ्रातृक्लेशमवाप्नोति ह्युत्तरार्धे फलं तथा ॥३७१० ॥
पूर्वार्धे बुधभुक्तौच करपादेषु रोगवान्।
देहायासमवाप्नोति शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३७११ ॥
जीवपाके तृतीयांशे नवांशकफलं शुभम्।
पश्चिमां दिशमाश्रित्य प्रयाणे राजदर्शनम् ॥३७१२ ॥
विशेषधनवस्त्राप्ति क्षेत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत्।
नूतनप्रभुसन्मानं मित्रप्रभुविनाशनम् ॥३७१३ ॥
शुभशोभनकार्याणि गृहे सन्तानलाभवान्।
तृतीयांशे मध्यखण्डे विशेषफलमश्नुते ॥३७१४ ॥
धनधान्याम्बर प्राप्तिं धर्मसिद्धिं विनिर्दिशेत्।

3705 - 3714½. (a) During Saturn's transit in Aquarius, the native will lose his position in royal circles, be distressed and will incur enmity of friends and relatives. Offenses will occur in royal family and the native will be distressed in the 2nd half of Jupiter's dasa. There will be birth of son, and marriage in the family circles.

(b) Saturn journeying in Pisces will produce distress. Evils in the kingdom of Pandya and destruction of the army chief will also take place. Especially enemies in the Chola kingdom will face destruction.

(c) The transit of Jupiter(in favourable places) will cause happiness (with the above adverse transit of Saturn). The subject will incur wealth and he will perform auspicious and charitable deeds. He will gain lands from the king patronising him earlier.

(d) In the 2nd half of Jupiter's dasa, the subject will incur grief on account of brother.

(e) In the first half of the said dasa, the person will have bodily diseases including those of hands and legs.

(f) The last part of Jupiter's dasa will give auspicious effects due to his (good) position in Navamsa. He will journey towards the west and meet a king. He will gain much wealth, robes and landed properties. He will be honoured by a new

king. The friendly king will be destroyed. He will have gain of a son and auspicious family functions. The middle portion of the last one 3rd part of the dasa will give specially good effects in terms of wealth, grains, clothes and knowledge of law.

मेषे शनिस्थिते काले वृषभे च तथैव च ॥३७१५ ॥
क्रूरमासे ज्वरं चैव स्वभार्यापुत्र पीडनम् ।
सुताधिपदशाकाले राहुभुक्तौ मनोव्यथा ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतक्लेशो भविष्यति न संशयः ॥३७१६ ॥
स्वर्भानुभुक्तौ गुरुदायकाले
भूपालसन्मानमतीव सौख्यम् ।
ग्रामाधिपत्यं धनलाभमेति
पूर्वाश्रितब्राह्मणमन्त्रिमूलात् ॥३७१७ ॥
शालीवाहशके लङ्कद्वितर्काद्यकतेः परम् ।
यवनाधिपतेर्मृत्युस्तत्पौत्रः प्रबलो भवेत् ॥३७१८ ॥
उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये सिंहस्थे देवपूजिते ।
अन्योन्ययुद्धं कुरुतः चोलपाण्ड्यपुराधिपौ ॥३७१९ ॥
नर्मदोत्तरगे भागे बहुसेनाश्वनाशनम् ।
जीवे केतुयुते काले तत्त्रिकोणे शनिस्थिते ॥३७२० ॥
फलमेवं प्रशंसन्ति लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
पाण्ड्यदेशेऽप्यरिष्टं स्याद्राजामात्यविनाशनम् ॥३७२१ ॥
यस्मिन् देशे पुरे ग्राम द्वितीयाष्टमजन्मगे ।
चतुर्थे दशमे वापि मन्दे स्वर्भानुसंयुते ॥३७२२ ॥
तद्राज्ये कलहः क्षोभं शुत्रराजभयं वदेत् ।
सैन्यनाशमवाप्नोति सेनाधिपति विग्रहम् ॥३७२३ ॥
शाखभूपतियोगेन देशकालफलं विदुः ।

3715 - 3723½. (a) The above will happen with the transit of Saturn in Aries and Taurus. With adverse solar movements during the said transits of Saturn, the person will incur fever. His wife and progeny will also be subjected to evils.

(b) In Rahu's period of Jupiter's dasa, mental distress will come to pass. His older brother will lose his son.

(c) Irrelevant: In the said Rahu's sub period, the king's progeny will be exceedingly happy, will gain lordship over villages and acquire wealth due to a Brahmin-minister. The Yavana king will die and his grand-sons will become strong. With the Sun in his northerly course, and Jupiter in Leo, kings of Pandya and Chola will mutually fight. Huge army will be destroyed in the northern part of Narmada. When Jupiter joins Ketu in a trine to Saturn, the country will reel under famine conditions; evils will occur in the Pandya region and the king and minister will be destroyed. In the said country, its towns and villages, there will be strife, and fear from inimical kings, with Rahu joining Saturn in 2nd, 8th, 1st, 4th or 10th. Army will be destroyed and enmity with army chief will occur.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ दक्षिणायने ॥३७२४ ॥
मनश्चापल्यमाप्नोति पुत्रपीडा भविष्यति ।
देहायासं मनस्तापं कलहेन विचारवान् ॥३७२५ ॥
क्रूरमासे फलं बूयादल्पलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
लग्नाधियोगराशिस्थे शनौ कर्मेश संयुते ॥३७२६ ॥
राजयोगफलप्राप्तिर्गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
लग्नेशेनेक्षितो मन्दो दशाकाले फलप्रदः ॥३७२७ ॥
राजवंशे तु राज्याप्तिरितरश्चेच्छु भान्वितः ।
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ चोत्तरायणे ॥३८२८ ॥
धनधान्यसमृद्धिश्च शुभशोभनसंभ्रमः ।
उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिश्च विश्वांशे प्रबलो शनिः ॥३७२९ ॥
अग्निष्टोमफलप्राप्तिः पुत्रस्य फलमादिशेत् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे विशेषेण स्वपुत्रश्शुभशोभनम् ॥३७३० ॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षमाप्नोति जातकस्य फलं वदेत् ।
पश्चिमां दिशमाश्रित्य बन्धुमूलाच्छुभाधिकम् ॥३७३१ ॥
वाहनाम्बर भूषाप्ति पुत्रस्तु श्रियमश्नुते ।
विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने पापी मन्दोऽपि सौख्यकृत् ।
स्वभुक्तौ श्रियमाप्नोति गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ॥३७३२ ॥
विश्वांशयोगे रविजस्य दाये स्वभुक्तिकाले शुभशोभनाप्तिम् ।
राजप्रसादेन सुवस्त्रलाभ मिष्टार्थसिद्धिं मुनयो वदन्ति ॥३७३३ ॥

3724. - 3733. (a) One will be mentally distressed and will incur evils to progeny during the Sun's southerly course, in the sub period of Mars, and the dasa of 6th lord (Mars). He will also fall sick and be troubled by strife. His gains will be reduced with adverse Sun's transits.

(b) Saturn occupying the sign causing Lagnadhi Yoga, in the company of the 10th lord, will cause a Raja Yoga and abundant prosperity.

(c) Saturn dasa will give good results if Saturn is aspected by the lord of the ascendant (Mars). With this, one born in royal family will acquire a

kingdom. Others will beget auspicious effects.

(d) With the Sun's northerly course in the dasa and sub period of Mars, the 6th lord, one will have plenty of wealth, and grains and will be busy with auspicious functions. He will obtain excellent moral wisdom, will perform Agnishtoma sacrifice and experience good effects for his son. There is another authority to stress specially auspicious effects for the native's son. The subject will obtain abundant wealth, and also much auspicious effects through his kinsfolk from the western direction. His son will gain wealth, conveyances, robes and ornaments.

(e) Although Saturn is a malefic for Scorpio ascendant, he will give happiness (in his dasa). In his sub period, wealth and auspicious functions will result. Due to the mercy of the king, he will gain quality robes and his desires will be fulfilled.

नीचराशिगते मन्दे निधनाधिपसंयुते ।
देहजाड्यं च लभते क्रूरमासे रुजाधिकम् ॥३७३४॥
स्वजनाप्तजनक्लेशं भृत्यवर्गे मनोव्यथाम् ।
बन्धुक्लेशफलप्राप्तिर्बुधसूर्यान्तरान्तरे ॥३७३५ ॥

3734 - 3735. When the 8th lord Mercury joins Saturn in Aries (both in transit) one will fall sick. His illness will increase with the adverse Sun's transits. His kinsfolk will be in grief and his work-force be distressed. The sub periods of Mercury and the Sun will cause grief to kinsfolk.

त्रिषष्ठनाथौ कुरुतोऽशुभं च
मन्दांशयोगे तु महत् सुखं च ।
हेमाम्बरं स्वर्णसुभूषणाप्ति
पुत्रादिलाभं बहुभाग्ययुक्तम् ॥३७३६ ॥

3736. The lords of 3rd and 6th are evil. Great happiness will prevail because of the conjunction with Saturn's degree (or Navamsa). Golden ornaments and robes will be obtained apart from progeny and abundant prosperity.

Notes: "Mandamsa Yoge" is not explicit enough to obtain a clear meaning. For Scorpio, 3rd lord Saturn and 6th lord Mars are discussed here.

शनिभुक्तौ पाण्ड्यदेशे हताश्वो सैनिकेश्वरः ।
शूद्रः प्राबल्यमाप्नोति राजपुत्रस्य विग्रहः ॥३७३७ ॥
चोलपाण्ड्य पुराधीशावन्योन्यद्वेषमाश्रितौ ।
समयुद्धं भवेत्तत्र सैन्यनाशश्च जायते ॥३७३८ ॥
वृषभांश गते मन्दे गोचरे मिथुने स्थिते ।
सेतुप्रान्ते विशेषः स्यात्तद्राज्याधिपतेर्विपत् ॥३७३९ ॥
उत्तरां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः समुपैष्यति ।
परचक्रं भवेत्तत्र शनिभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥३७४० ॥
पूर्वाश्रितस्य शूद्रस्य प्राबल्यं शनिभुक्तिषु ।
पाण्ड्यदेशे फलप्राप्तिरमात्यजन युद्धदा ॥३७४१ ॥
यद्भावस्याष्टमे मन्दे यद्भावस्याष्टमेक्षिते ।
तद्भावः क्लेशमाप्नोति व्याधिना नाशमेव वा ॥३७४२ ॥
द्राविडान्ध्रप्रदेशेषु राज्ञामन्योन्यविग्रहः ।
कर्णाटककोङ्कणे देशे त्वमात्यजनविग्रहः ॥३७४३ ॥

3737 - 3743. Irrelevant: In Saturn's sub period, the army chief of the Pandya kingdom will be destroyed. Soodras will grow in strength. The kings of Chola and Pandya will be destroyed and army will be destroyed in the war. When Saturn moves in Taurus and Gemini, the king of Setu will be destroyed. Quarrels will occur in the northern direction. Soodras will grow in strength. Ministers will fight in the Pandya region. From a Bhava, Saturn's aspect to or position in the 8th thereof will destroy that bhava. The kings of Dravida and Andhra will turn mutually inimical. The ministers of Karnataka and Konkana will have enmity.

सुखस्थानाधिपो मन्दो स्वभुक्तौ देहजाड्यकृत् ।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य देहारोग्यं धनागमम् ॥३७४४ ॥
क्रूरमासे मनस्तापं देहायासं धनव्ययम् ।
राजामात्यविरोधेन क्लेशं बन्धुविनाशनम् ॥३७४५ ॥
पशुधान्यव्ययं चैव विप्लवेन मनोव्यथाम् ।
पुत्रदारादिपीडां च दुर्निमित्तं वदेत्तदा ॥३७४६ ॥
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्तापं तद्द्वारस्थजनावधि ।
राजकार्यविरोधेन धनधनायमुदीरयेत् ॥३७४७ ॥

3744 - 3747. Saturn as the lord of the 4th will in his sub period cause physical sickness. Health and wealth will accrue when the Sun is not in adverse transits. But with the Sun's bad transits, mental distress and loss of relatives, of quadrupeds and of grains will come to pass. His spouse and progeny will be subjected to evils. The king and his men will be distressed. The native will undertake royal deeds ("Rajakarya prakurvanti" is another

reading, which is right). He will gain wealth and corn.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे मन्दे दशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु।
लग्नात् सुखेश्वरो यस्य कालमृत्युर्न संशयः॥३७४८॥
सुखाधिपदशाकाले पापभुक्तिर्यदा भवेत्।
पित्ररिष्टं विजानीयान्मित्रप्रभुविनाश नम्॥३७४९॥
हृद्रोगादिमनस्तापं क्षेत्रगोधान्यनाशनम्।
चन्द्र लग्नेशदोषेण फलानि परिचिन्तयेत्॥३७५०॥

3748 - 3750. Saturn, who is the 4th lord, will cause death in his sub period (in his own dasa) if he becomes the lord of the Moon sign. The relevant sub period can also be of another malefic. Danger to father and to a friendly king will also follow. The native will incur cardiac diseases, distress and loss of lands, quadrupeds and grains. These evil results are due to Saturn's acquisition of Moon sign lordship.

पूर्वाषाढे च शन्यंशे विश्वांशे जायते नरः।
मन्ददाये मन्दभुक्तौ पितृभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्॥३७५१॥
अग्निष्टोमादिसत्कर्म गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम्।
पुत्रश्च फलमाप्नोति जातकस्तु महत् सुखम्॥३७५२॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ सुतादीनां सन्तानोत्पत्तिसंभ्रमः।
धनधान्याभिवृद्धिः स्याद्गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्॥३७५३॥
शनिभुक्तौ तुलाजीवे मध्यखण्डे धनागमम्।
पुत्रप्राबल्यमाप्नोति पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्॥३७५४॥
शनौ पश्चिमदिग्भागे स्वभुक्तौ फलप्रदः।
राजपुत्रप्रसादेन लभते भूरिशो धनम्॥३७५५॥

3751 - 3755. (a) Father: In case of birth in Scorpio ascendant, Capricorn Navamsa, with the Moon in Poorvashadha Nakshatra, the native's father will attain fortunes in Saturn's sub period (of Saturn dasa). He will perform Agnishtoma sacrifice. There will be a family marriage. The native will be very happy. His father's elder brother's son will obtain progeny and increased wealth and grains. Mercy of goddess lucre will prevail in the native's family.

(b) During the middle part of Saturn's sub period, Jupiter transiting in Libra will give wealth. One's son will obtain prosperity and his father will be happy. Good effects will emanate for the native from western direction. He will make much wealth through royal favours.

सुताधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सप्तमे शनौ।
गोचरे फलमाप्नोति गजान्तैश्वर्य संयुतम्॥३७५६॥

3756. During the dasa of the 5th lord (i.e. in Jupiter's dasa), note the sub period of Saturn in currency. As a coincidence, if Saturn moves in the 7th (Taurus), he will be capable of giving (good) effects in the form of huge wealth.

Notes: Some may like to interpret the term "Swabhukti" as the sub period of the dasa lord, Jupiter. But in my opinion it refers to Saturn's sub period.

नीचराशिगते मन्दे तदीशे चन्द्रकेन्द्रगे।
नीचभङ्गफले प्राप्ति दशायां योगमाप्नुयात्॥३७५७॥
शनिभुक्तौ चोत्तरार्धे गजान्तैश्वर्यभाग्यवान्।
महाराजप्रसादेन स भूरिश्रियमश्नुते॥३७५८॥
विचित्रवस्त्राभरणार्थलाभं
राजप्रसादेन च भाग्यलाभम्।
विश्वांशयोगे त्वचरोद्भवस्तु
भाग्यं लभेत् स्पष्टदशाफलं च॥३७५९॥

3757 - 3759. If at birth Saturn is in his debilitation Navamsa, while his (Navamsa) dispositor (i.e. Mars) is in an angle from the Moon, it amounts to neecha Bhanga. As a result, Saturn's dasa will grant prosperity. The 2nd half of Saturn's sub period will give huge wealth, superior clothes, ornaments and fortunes through the mercy of a great king. These apply to birth in Visva Nadiamsa of an immovable ascendant.

Notes: Here the author resorts to identifying a cancellation of debility occurring in Navamsa. This is an important clue and worth putting to practical use in a general context.

The angular position of Mars (or the planet concerned) is better noted only in the Rasi chart.

जीवे सप्तमपर्यायेकन्यादित्रयमासगे।
भाग्यकाल इति प्रोक्तो विश्वांशे जनितस्य च॥३७६०॥
उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिः स्यात् पुत्रस्य शुभशोभनम्।
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति गुरुभुक्तिवशात् फलम्॥३७६१॥
जीवास्तमनमासे च क्रूरमासे च वा यदि।
शनिभुक्तौ विचारं च देहायासं क्वचित् क्वचित्॥३७६२॥
चतुष्षष्टिसमान्त्या दौ राजामात्यप्रसादवान्।

कर्मसिद्धिमवाप्नोति पुत्रस्य फलमादिशेत् ॥३७६३ ॥
वसन्तकाले रविजस्य भुक्तौ
विश्वांशयोगे शुभकर्म सिद्धिम् ।
म्लेच्छादिसेवाफलमाकरोति
तुलागुरौ भाग्य विभूषणाप्तिम् ॥३७६४ ॥

3760 - 3764. (a) Jupiter's Sub-period: When Jupiter is in his seventh round of transit, the Suns' movements in the three signs commencing from Virgo will be a period of fortunes. The native will attain excellent moral merits. Auspicious effects concerning his son will take place. Much wealth will prevail in his family. These are during the operation of Jupiter's sub period (in the dasa of Jupiter).

(b) Saturn's Sub-period: When the planet Jupiter attains combustion, or with adverse solar transits, the sub period in question will cause a change of place and some physical illness. in the 64th year, one will gain the mercy of the king and minister. His son will perform final rites. In the spring season, the native will perform auspicious deeds and will serve a Mlechcha king. With Jupiter's transit in Libra, he will enjoy fortunes and ornaments.

कुम्भे राहुस्थिते काले मीनादित्रयमासगे ।
राजसन्मानसन्तोषं विद्यागोष्ठीप्रसङ्गतः ॥३७६५ ॥
पञ्चषष्टितमे वर्षे कारकांशे शुभाशुभम् ।
पूर्वाश्रितप्रभुप्रीत्या पश्चिमे फलमादिशेत् ॥३७६६ ॥
श्वेतवर्णस्वभूषादिलाभो भवति नित्यशः ।
स्वपुत्रस्य सुवाहाप्ति स्त्रीसौख्यं शुभशोभनम् ॥३७६७ ॥
मीनशुक्रवशाच्चैव त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।
कुम्भे राहुस्थिते काले तत्त्रिकोणे शनिस्थिते ॥३७६८ ॥
स्वमित्रनृपतिक्लेशं तद्द्वारस्थजनावधि ।
पाण्ड्यदेशे विशेषं च देशाधिपतिविग्रहम् ॥३७६९ ॥
अमात्यजनसन्तापं शूद्रः प्राबल्यमश्नुते ।
युग्मे शनिस्थिते काले कीट लग्नसमुद्भवः ॥३७७० ॥
देहायासं च लभते वातपैत्यरुगुद्भवम् ।
अन्नद्वेषं गृहच्छिद्रमादायाधिकव्ययम् ॥३७७१ ॥
देहकार्श्यं च लभते दारपुत्रप्रपीडितः ।
लोके धान्यक्षयेणैव प्रजाक्षोभं शुभाशुभम् ॥३७७२ ॥

3765 - 3772. (a) Rahu's Transit: Rahu journeying in Aquarius while the Sun is in transit in the 3 signs from Pisces will bring forth royal honours, happiness, learning and association with men of letters. Good and bad effects will come to pass in the 65th year. Good effects will be through the earlier known ruler in the western direction. He will ever gain ornaments etc. His son will obtain conveyances and will enjoy auspicious effects.

(b) Venus in Pisces: With Venus in transit in Pisces (as Rahu is in Aquarius), the native will continue to gain golden ornaments. His son will beget an excellent conveyance, happiness through spouse and auspicious events.

(c) Irrelevant: Should transit Saturn be in a trine to transit Rahu in Aquarius, a king friendly to the native will be in trouble. Men in royal circles will be in grief. Ministers will be in grief. Soodras will prosper.

(d) Saturn in Gemini: With Saturn's transit in Gemini (while Rahu's transit is in Aquarius), the following effects will occur for one born in Scorpio ascendant. He will suffer from physical diseases caused by imbalances of wind and bile. He will hate food and incur family strife. His expenditure will cross his income limits. He will be bodily emaciated. His spouse and progeny will be subjected to evils.

(e) Irrelevant: Grains in the country will perish; people will be in grief. Good and bad effects will come to pass.

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने पूर्वभाग समुद्भवः ।
मन्दपाके मन्दभुक्तावपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥३७७३ ॥
माताब्दे च महत् क्लेशं पित्ताधिक्यवशाद्रुजम् ।
महादेवप्रादेन देहारोग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३७७४ ॥

3773 - 3774. Death: The native of former half of Visva Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will face fear of untimely death in the dasa and sub period of Saturn. In his 25th year, he will be greatly anguished and will incur diseases of bilious excesses. Due to the kindness of Lord Siva, he will recover his health.

नैधनेशदशासन्धौ पुत्रश्च सुखमश्नुते ।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिसन्तापं खेदमोदं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३७७५ ॥

3775. In the 7th dasa, his son will receive

happiness. He will be distressed on account of birth of a son and will experience happiness as well as grief.

विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने मन्दे बुधसमन्विते।
आपत्संन्यासवांश्चैव षष्ठाधिपदशासु च ॥३७७६॥
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले विश्वांशे जनितस्तथा।
आपत्संन्यासमाप्नोति बुधभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥३७७७॥

3776 - 3777. For a native of Scorpio ascendant in Visva Nadiamsa, the conjunction of Saturn and Mercury at birth will cause ascetic order following a family calamity in the dasa of the 6th lord (Mars). This will be in Mercury's sub period in the dasa of the 6th lord.

यवन :-
शनिभुकत्यन्त्यमारभ्य मन्दे सौम्यान्तरान्तरे।
आश्रमान्तरमाश्रित्य नदीप्रान्ते मृतिं लभेत् ॥३७७८॥

3778. According to Yavana, in the sub periods of Saturn and Mercury, in the dasa of Saturn, one will live in a hermitage. He will die in the region of a river.

ग्रन्थान्तरे-
विश्वांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशसमुद्भवः।
शंभुपर्वतमासाद्य गुहायां निवसिष्यति ॥३७७९॥
पञ्चषष्टिसमे मृत्युरुत्तरायणगे रवौ।
नक्रे सूर्ये स्थिते काले कृष्णपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३७८०॥

3779 - 3780. There is another authority to state that one born in the 2nd half of Visva Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will live in a cave in the region of Sambhu Hills. He will quit the world in his 65th year with the Sun's northerly sojourn, in the sign Capricorn, in dark lunar half.

निधनाधिपसंयुक्ते भद्रायां च तिथौ तथा।
विश्वांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्थिरलग्ने दिवं गतः ॥३७८१॥

3781. The death of the native of 2nd half of Visva Nadiamsa in an immovable ascendant will occur on a Bhadra Thithi.

Notes: "Nidhanadhipa Samyukte" means "joining the 8th lord". It is not clear who should join Mercury. Perhaps, the Sun in transit in Capricorn will be with Mercury. From this sloka, we have to take only the Thithi and Mercury joining the Sun, and then read with dark lunar half & C, vide the above two slokas.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य संन्यासश्च न विद्यते।
षष्ठाधिपदशामृत्युं निधनाधिपभुक्तिषु ॥३७८२॥
द्विपञ्चाशात् परं वापि पञ्चपञ्चाशवत्सरे।
अथवा सप्तपञ्चाशे शुक्लपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३७८३॥

3782 - 3783. One born in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will not take to ascetic order. In the sub period of the 8th lord (Mercury) and in the dasa of the 6th lord (Mars), his death will come to pass, in the 52nd year or in the 55th year, or in the 57th year, in a bright lunar half.

व्ययेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे विश्वांशे ब्रह्मलोकवान्।
कैवल्यं लभते चैव पूर्वभागे न विद्यते ॥३७८४॥

3784. Should the lord of the 12th (Venus) be in his exaltation sign, the native of Visva Nadiamsa will attain Brahma Loka and freedom from transmigration for his soul. But this will not happen in case of the 1st half of the said Nadiamsa.

विपत्ताराधिपे जीवे त्वैन्दवांशसमुद्भवः।
तृतीयांशे मनस्तापं सञ्चितद्रविणव्ययम् ॥३७८५॥
चन्द्रभुक्तौ देहजाड्यमग्निमान्द्यमरोचकम्।
सदा व्याकुलकार्यं च राजन्यद्वेषमादिशेत् ॥३७८६॥
राज्येऽपि स्वात्माश्रित भूपतेश्च
तत् द्वारिमुख्यप्रबलैश्च हानिम्।
कुजान्तरे क्लेशफलं तथैव
ह्यमात्ययोगार्थविनाशमाहुः ॥३७८७॥
चन्द्रान्तरान्त्यादि विपद्दशायां
कुजान्तरे बन्धुविरोधमेव।
स्वराजसौख्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
स्वग्रामकार्यार्थकलापनं च ॥३७८८॥
यवनप्रभुमूलेन कुजभुक्तौ धनव्ययम्।
ग्रामलाभमवाप्नोति ह्यल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३७८९॥

3785 - 3789. Libra Ascendant: (a) For a native of Indava Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the last one third part of Jupiter's dasa, which is the 3rd from birth (i.e. for one born in Rahu dasa), mental anguish and loss of accumulated wealth will come to pass.

(b) In the sub period of the Moon (in Jupiter's dasa), he will incur illness, troubles of indigestion and loss of appetite. He will be ever in distress in respect of his undertakings and will incur the wrath of the ruler. The king and chief men in his circles

will be harmed(?).

(c) The sub period of Mars will cause anguish apart from destruction of wealth and friendship in ministerial circles.

(d) The beginning and end parts of the Moon's sub period, and the sub period of Mars, in the 3rd dasa (of Jupiter), one will have enmity with kinsfolk. His ruler will receive happiness(?) and the native will face impediments in the undertakings related to his village. He will spend his money on account of a Yavana king, and will gain villages but less happiness.

Notes: Slokas from 3785 to 3789 occur under "Scorpio ascendant - Visva Nadiamsa" in the original. But these belong to Libra ascendant, Indava Nadiamsa, as the following ones.

All of a sudden discussion on Jupiter's dasa, the 3rd from birth, suggests missing of a number of introductory slokas, which introduction is otherwise characteristic of Nadi literature.

तुलालग्ने ऐन्दवांशः
नीचराशिंगते भौमे तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
विपद्दाये धनच्छेदः कुजभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥३७९० ॥
स्वप्रभोश्च स्वभार्यायां सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ।
कुजभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य राहुभूक्ताविदं फलम् ॥३७९१ ॥
कुजभुक्तौ क्रूरमासे ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम् ।
ग्रामकार्यकलापेन सदा व्याकुलमादिशेत् ॥३७९२ ॥
अनावृष्टिहते देशे लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
चन्द्रभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य कुजभुक्तौ फलं वदेत् ॥३७९३ ॥
राजद्वारे जनद्वेषं कुजभुक्तौ पशुक्षयम् ।
देशान्तरे ग्रामलाभं क्रयमूलात् फलं वदेत् ॥३७९४ ॥
जीवे भौमान्तरे काले राजद्वारे कलापनम् ।
राजन्यद्विजमूलेन यत्नरकार्यार्थ नाशनम् ॥३७९५ ॥
देवतादर्शनं यात्रां कुटुम्बसहितस्तथा ।
ज्ञानसिद्धिमवाप्नोति धर्ममूलाद्धनव्ययम् ॥३७९६ ॥
द्विजहोमान्तमारभ्य क्रत्वन्ते धर्मसिद्धिमान् ।
कुजभुक्तौ शुभं किंचिच्छुभमासे धनागमम् ॥३७९७ ॥
पूर्वग्रामविनाशश्च जीवे चन्द्रान्तरान्तरे ।
इतरग्रामलाभादि कुजभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥३७९८ ॥
शन्तिकांशे विपद्दाये द्यूनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
खेदमोदं च लभते क्रूरमासे विना शुभम् ॥३७९९ ॥
मित्राप्तजनसन्तापमादायादधिकव्ययम् ।
गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन प्रवासं चापि निर्दिशेत् ॥३८०० ॥
कुजान्तरान्तमारभ्य राहुभुक्तौ महाविपत् ।
नानाव्याकुलकार्याणि चैन्दवांशसमुद्भवः ॥३८०१ ॥
स्वप्रभोश्च सुतक्लेशं चतुष्पाज्जीवनाशनम् ।
अमात्यजनपीडां च त्रयस्त्रिंशतिवत्सरे ॥३८०२ ॥
यवनप्रभुसन्मानं स्वप्रभोश्च धनागमम् ।
गजाश्वाम्बरभूषाप्ति कुजभुक्तौ फलं वदेत् ॥३८०३ ॥

3790 - 3803. Libra Ascendant - Indava Nadiamsa: (a) His wealth will decline in the sub period of Mars during the 3rd dasa (i.e. Jupiter's dasa) if Mars is in debilitation.

(b) Irrelevant: The king's spouse will lose her children in the process of their births.

(c) Loss of wealth for the native will occur in the beginning and concluding parts of the sub period of Mars, and also in the sub period of Rahu. (That is Mars and Rahu sub periods will cause financial loss in 3rd dasa.) In the months denoted by adverse solar transits during the sub period of Mars, one's expenditure will exceed his income. He will be continually distressed due to the routines of the village (i.e. professional tension).

(d) Irrelevant: Lack of rains will usher a famine throughout the country. The sub periods of the Moon and Mars are being described.

(e) In the sub period of Mars, the native will incur enmity with the people in royal circles. His quadrupeds will perish. He will gain villages in a different kingdom and will incur benefits through purchasing activities. His undertakings will be destroyed due to Brahmins in royal circles. He will visit temples, will go on pilgrimages along with his family members and will attain Wisdom. His money will be spent on charities and activities of Vedic Sacrifices. The sub period of Mars will (thus) prove auspicious. It will give wealth when the Sun has favourable transits.

(f) In the sub period of the Moon, in Jupiter's dasa, the villages headed by him earlier will be destroyed (i.e. loss of authority). In the sub period of Mars, he will gain alternative villages. The subject will experience sadness as well as happiness. Auspiciousness will come to pass except

when the Sun moves in adverse signs. He will see his friends and relatives in anguish while his expenditure will be beyond his resources of income. Family strife and living in a different place will take place.

(g) The sub period of Rahu will involve him in a great danger and he will face much anguish in his undertakings. His king will be grieved on account of loss of a son(?) The native's quadrupeds will be destroyed and he will incur troubles through ministers in his 33rd year. He will be honoured by a Yavana king and will gain horses, elephants, clothes and ornaments in the sub period of Mars.

Notes: (f) The term "Santikamsa" is wrong and is in place of "Indava Nadiamsa".

षष्ठधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
दुर्व्याज्यग्रामकार्येण ह्यर्थनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३८०४ ॥

3804. In the dasa of the 6th lord (Jupiter) and in the sub period of the 2nd lord (Mars), one will lose his wealth in relation to village's undertakings. His expenditure will exceed his income due to his efforts to fulfil royal transactions.

Notes: In a nutshell, this verse suggests loss of money and facing obstacles in work in the sub period of Mars, in the dasa of Jupiter by a Libra native.

जीव भौमान्तरे काले क्रयमूलाश्चलाभवान् ।
गजव्यापारयत्नेन ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम् ॥३८०५ ॥
जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले नानाव्याकुलसंभवम् ।
कुजभुक्तौ फलं सत्यं राहुभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥३८०६ ॥

3805 - 3806. Saturn coming in transit on the Moon sign will cause various kinds of anguish in the sub periods of Mars and Rahu. In the sub period of the Moon in Jupiter dasa, commerce will decline. Mars sub period will promote famine to the grief of all people.

Notes: "Janma Sani" generally means transit Saturn on the natal Moon sign. Transit of Saturn can also be applied to the ascendant and related houses but with a different yardstick.

The present instruction can be applied in general and not to Libra ascendant only. When Saturn's evil transit occurs, bad sub periods in currency will only promote the evils, and good sub periods will fail to deliver good results in expected measure.

लोके त्वर्घक्षयादीनि जीवे चन्द्रान्तरान्तरे ।
कुजभुक्तौ बहुक्षामं दुःखिताः सर्वजन्तवः ॥३८०७ ॥
गोचरे मिथुनान्त्यादौ कुलीरे रविनन्दने ।
चोलदेशे त्वरिष्टं स्यात्तद्राज्याधिपतेर्विपत् ॥३८०९ ॥
ज्ञातिशत्रुकलापेन चोलराज्यविनाशनम् ।
राहुभुक्तौ फलं सिद्धमौत्तरं कलहं वदेत् ॥३८१० ॥

3807 - 3810. When Saturn moves in the end of Gemini, prices of commodities will go up. Healthy conditions will prevail in the north. People of the Chola region will be tormented. Loss of grains will occur. Saturn's movements in the beginning and ending of Gemini, and in Cancer, will promote evils to Chola region's populace and endanger its king who will be destroyed due to quarrels with his kinsfolk. In Rahu's sub period, the northern part of the country will be involved in quarrels.

लग्नाद्वित्तगते राहौ भुक्तिकाले धनक्षयम् ।
राज्यनिष्ठुरकार्याणि राजन्यजनहेतुना ॥३८११ ॥

3811. Should Rahu be in the 2nd (in Scorpio), his sub period will cause loss of wealth through the king and royal displeasure.

कुजान्तरान्तमारभ्य स्वराजन्यजनामयम् ।
राहुभुक्तावरिष्टं च शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३८१२ ॥

3812. The sub period of Mars will cause diseases to king's people. Rahu's sub period will usher evils and will destroy enemies.

विपद्दाये राहुभुक्तौ क्लेशं च मासविंशतौ ।
गोचरे नवमे राहावैन्दवांशे शुभाशुभम् ॥३८१३ ॥
प्रभुवर्गेप्यरिष्टं च स्ववंशज्ञाति नाशनम् ।
त्रयस्त्रिंशान्त्यमारभ्य चतुस्त्रिंशतिवत्सरे ॥३८१४ ॥
मन्देन संयुते राहावष्टमे मनसि व्यथा ।
कलहेन विचारं च ग्रामान्तरविनाशनम् ॥३८१५ ॥
दारसौख्यविहीनः स्याद्राहौ चन्द्रान्तरे तथा ।
स्थानच्युतिमवाप्नोति तुलालग्न समुद्भवः ॥३८१६ ॥

3813 - 3816. (a) In the 3rd dasa (of Jupiter) and in Rahu's sub period, one will be anguished for a period of twenty months.

(b) For a native of Indava Nadiamsa, Rahu's transit in the 9th will be auspicious as well as

inauspicious. Evils in royal circles, and destruction of one's own kinsfolk will surface during the 33rd and 34th years.

(c) Rahu and Saturn joining in the 8th in transit will produce distress in one's mind. He will have a change of place due to conditions of strife. He will live in another village and will not enjoy happiness from his spouse. These will be applicable to the sub periods of the Moon as well as Rahu (in the dasa of Jupiter). Further, he will lose his position.

Notes: (c) "Gramantara Vinasanam" should read as "Gramantara Nivasam" meaning that one will live in another village or place.

नीचांशे मिथुने चन्द्रे विपद्दायान्तरान्तरे ।
राहुभुक्तौ महत् क्लेशं स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः ॥३८१७ ॥
अंशाष्टमे जन्मशनेश्च दोषात्
कुजान्तरान्त्यादिमनोविकारम् ।
ग्रामान्तरे वासमिति ब्रुवन्ति
स्वर्भानुभुक्तौ स्वजनाप्त वेधाम् ॥३८१८ ॥
पाठान्तरम्—
शरीरे व्याधिमाप्नोति मासानां विंशतेः परम् ।
राहुभुक्तौ महत् क्लेशं धन नाशं न संशयः ॥३८१९ ॥
अतिवृष्टि मनावृष्टिं प्रजापीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
ऐन्दवांशे तुलालग्ने वर्षमेकं मनोव्यथा ॥३८२० ॥
अतीव क्लेश कार्ये च राहुभुक्तौ भविष्यति ।
कुजान्तरेऽरिष्टमेति नीचदोषवशाद्व्यथाम् ॥३८२१ ॥
राहुभुक्तौ वर्षमेकं क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं राहुप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ॥३८२२ ॥
स्वर्भानुकुजजीवार्किप्रार्थनेन लभेत् सुखम् ।
पुराणोक्तप्रकारेण जपेन्मृत्युञ्जयं मनुम् ॥३८२३ ॥
वर्षमेकमिमां शान्तिं प्रत्यहं शिवसन्निधौ ।
जपेत् सहस्र मेकं तु सर्वोपद्रवशान्तये ॥३८२४ ॥
तिलाक्षतैः शमीपत्रबिल्वपत्रसहस्रकैः ।
अर्चयेन्मूलमन्त्रेण देहारोग्यार्थसिद्धये ॥३८२५ ॥
ऐन्दवांशे तुलालग्ने चोत्तरांशसमुद्भवः ।
विपद्दाये राहुभुक्तौ प्रार्थनेन शुभैर्युतः ॥३८२६ ॥
तिलज्योतित्रयं दीप्तवा प्रत्यहं शिवसन्निधौ ।
मृत्युञ्जयं जपेत् पूर्वं दीपाराधन संयुतम् ॥३८२७ ॥
अपमृत्युभयं नास्ति सर्वशत्रुविनाशनम् ।
यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिं च लभते वाञ्छितं फलम् ॥३८२८ ॥
विपद्दाये राहुभुक्तौ स्वगेहे ग्रहयज्ञकम् ।
शान्तिकर्म प्रकुर्वीत सर्वपापैः प्रमुच्यते ॥३८२९ ॥
तथा बाल्ये महद्दुःखं मानार्थप्राणनाशनम् ।
स्वप्रभोश्च तथा विन्द्यादिमां शान्तिं समाचरेत् ॥३८३० ॥

3817 - 3830. (a) Note if the Moon is in the sign Gemini, with Scorpio Navamsa. In that case, Rahu's sub period in Jupiter's dasa, will cause much anguish, particularly through the king.

(b) The sub period of Mars will lead to mental sickness if Saturn moving on the Moon sign begets 8th Navamsa. The subject will live in another village. In Rahu's sub period, one's kinsfolk will confront obstacles.

(c) Jupiter Dasa - Rahu Bhukti: According to another version, the sub period of Rahu will cause physical diseases to the subject particularly after 20 months. Great anguish and destruction of wealth will also occur. People will be subjected to evils on account of heavy rains as well as drought(?) For one year, the native will be mentally anguished and will face much difficulties in his undertakings in the sub period of Rahu.

(d) Should Mars be in debility at birth, his sub period will lead to evils and anguish.

(e) Rahu's sub period will cause anguish for one year. To remove this blemish, prayers to Rahu are prescribed. By offering prayers to Rahu, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn, happiness will be available. Mrityunjaya Japa should be recited as ordered in the Puranas (ancient literature). Remedies by way of recitation of 1000 (rather 1008) names should be resorted to in a temple of Lord Siva for a period of one year using sesamum seeds, Sami firewood and Bilva leaves. Lord Siva should be worshipped with the Mula Mantra. By doing so, all obstacles will be removed and physical felicity will reappear.

(b) One born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will be endowed with auspicious effects in the sub period of Rahu during the 3rd dasa with the help of prayers. On a daily basis, three earthen lamps using gingili oil should be lit in a Siva temple. Mrityunjaya Japa should be recited and offers with "Deeparadhana" (worshipping with earthen lamps) should be made. These will elimi-

nate fear of untimely death, and destroy the entire band of foes. Success in undertakings and fulfilment of desires will also occur. Suitable Vedic sacrifices for Grahas (planets) should be got done at one's home during the sub period of Rahu in the 3rd dasa which will destroy all sins. During the native's childhood much grief, danger to honour and life will exist. Necessary remedies be undertaken.

वर्गोत्तमांशे स्वर्भानौ विपद्दाये शुभं वदेत्।
राजामात्यप्रसादेन त्विष्टसिद्धिर्भविष्यति ॥३८३१ ॥
पूर्वभागे राजभयं पशुधान्यार्थनाशनम्।
राहुभुक्तौ फलं सत्यमुत्तरांशे पृथक् पृथक् ॥३८३२ ॥

3831 - 3832. (a) Should Rahu be in Vargottama Navamsa, his sub period in the 3rd dasa is said to be auspicious. One's desires will be fulfilled due to royal and ministerial favours. (These apply to 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa.)

(b) However, in case of birth in the 1st half of Indava Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, (even with the Vargottama position of Rahu), one will incur fear from the king and loss of quadrupeds, grains and money.

The effects stated for Rahu's sub period will be a truth. These should be applied for 1st and 2nd halves differently.

राहुभुक्तौ पाण्ड्यदेशे ह्यराजकमिति स्मृतम्।
उत्तरां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः समुपैष्यति ॥३८३३ ॥
मण्डलाधिपतिक्लेशं बहुसेनाश्वनाशनम्।
राहुणा संयुते जीवे तृतीयैकादशस्थिते ॥३८३४ ॥
देशभङ्गं प्रजाक्षोभं नृपाणां समरं वदेत्।
राहुभुक्तौ पाण्ड्यदेशे त्वराजकमिति स्मृतम् ॥३८३५ ॥

3833 - 3835. Irrelevant: Anarchy will spread in the Pandya region during Rahu's sub period. Strife will prevail in the north. The head of the region will be anguished. A lot of horses and armymen will be destroyed. Jupiter and Rahu joining in the 3rd or the 11th at birth will cause obstacles to prosperity, difficulties to people and an involvement in a war for the king. In Rahu's sub period, the Pandya kingdom will be in the grip of anarchy.

Notes: From the above factors, one particular result applies to natal horoscopy. And that is in the form of obstacles to prosperity of a Libra native having Rahu and Jupiter in the 3rd (Sagittarius) or 11th (Leo). The following effects are in continuity hereof.

भ्राता प्राबल्यमाप्नोति ब्राह्मणः प्रबलो भवेत्।
नूतनप्रभुसन्मानं राहुभक्तौ शुभाधिकम् ॥३८३६ ॥
अन्ते सन्तानमाप्नोति ह्यैन्दवांश समुद्भवः।
भ्रातृदारगतो राहुर्दारवंशे प्रपीडकृत् ॥३८३७ ॥
शुभशोभनकार्याणि स्यालकस्य न संशयः।
पितृष्वसुर्देहपीडा चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे ॥३८३८ ॥
ज्ञातिप्राबल्यनाशं स्यादैन्दवांशोद्भवस्य च।
मिथुनान्ते कुलीरादौ मन्दे वक्रातिचारगे।
सेतुप्रान्ते कलापेन तद्राज्याधिपतेर्विपत् ॥३८३९ ॥

3836 - 3839. (a) His co-born will flourish. So also Brahmins(?) The native will receive royal honours and (other) auspicious effects in Rahu's sub period. In the end he will obtain progeny.

(b) Rahu will cause evils in the in-laws' family if he is in the 7th from the 3rd, i.e. the 9th - ("Bhratru Dara gathe"). His brother-in-law will incur obstacles in respect of auspicious functions.

(c) The native's father's sister will incur physical illness during his 24th year. The prosperity of his kinsfolk will be destroyed.

(d) When Saturn reaches the end of Gemini, or Cancer, in retrogression or accelerated motion, the king of the Setu region will be endangered.

नीचांशगे देवगुरौ च मूढे
दशावसाने समरोत्सुकाः स्युः।
स्वर्भानुभुक्तौ नृप चोरभीत्या
स्वेदशराज्याधिपतिश्च दुःखम् ॥३८४० ॥
तद्वारि प्रमुखानां च ह्यथवा भूमिपस्य तु।
महारोगभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥३८४१ ॥

3840 - 3841. (a) When the dasa of Jupiter is about to end, if he attains his debilitation Navamsa or gets combust in transit, one will be enthusiastic of involvements in quarrels. If Jupiter joins Rahu, one will have fear from the king and thieves.

(b) **Irrelevant:** The king will be grieved. He or the principal members in his circles will be subjected to great diseases. For these evils, remedies be done.

धनस्थानं गते राहावन्तर्दाये धनव्ययम् ।
तदीशे नीचराशिस्थ ऋणव्याज्यकलापनम् ॥३८४२ ॥
ग्रामान्तरे वासमेति क्रूरमासे मनोव्यथाम् ।
वित्तं गते यदा राहौमन्दांशे चपलोत्तमः ॥३८४३ ॥
अन्तःकपट कार्येण धनव्ययुतो भवेत् ।
जीवपाके मनस्तापं राहुभुक्तौ धनक्षयम् ॥३८४४ ॥
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य राहुभुक्तौ शुभं वदेत् ।
चापे गुरुस्थिते काले ह्यैन्दवांश समुद्भवः ॥३८४५ ॥
धनलाभं च लभते विप्रप्राबल्यामादिशेत् ।
चापारूढे तुलालग्ने ह्यैन्दवांश समुद्भवः ॥३८४६ ॥
क्षेमदाये महत् सौख्यं राजयोगं लभेद्दृढम् ।
क्षेमभुक्तौ क्रूरमासे सञ्चितद्रविणव्ययम् ॥३८४७ ॥
किंचिदव्याकुलकार्याणि ज्वरपीडां विनिर्दिशत् ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥३८४८ ॥
संचितार्थ विनाशं च स्थानाच्च च्युतिमादिशेत् ।
चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां च स्वभुक्तिषु ॥३८४९ ॥
पितुर्वा पितृतुल्यस्य देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पितृष्वसा ह्युत्तरांशे ह्यपमृत्युं च विन्दति ॥३८५० ॥
मातृशापेन पूर्वार्धे पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशनम् ।
उत्तरांशे सुतोत्पत्तिंतुला लग्नसमुद्भवः ॥३८५१ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य चापजेनाश्रयं वदेत् ॥३८५२ ॥
उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।
गजाश्वाम्बर भूषप्तिं धान्यलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३८५३ ॥
युद्धसन्नाह कार्येण पश्चिमे भाग्यवान् भवेत् ।
वृश्चिके वृषभे कुम्भे कुलीरे च दिवाकरे ॥३८५४ ॥
क्रूरमासमिति प्रोक्तमैन्दवां शोद्भवस्य च ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे मेषकन्यातुला कीटेषु भास्करे ॥३८५५ ॥
क्रूरमासमिति प्रोक्तं पूर्व भागोद्भवस्य च ।

3842 - 3855½. (a) Rahu placed in the 2nd will cause expenditure of money in his sub period.

(b) If in the process his dispositor (Mars) is in debility (in Cancer) one will be involved in debts and disputes. He will live in a different village (i.e. have a change of place). Mental distress will be produced by adverse solar transits.

(c) Rahu in the 2nd in a Navamsa of Saturn will cause fickle-mindedness. Due to his own inwardly cunning disposition, the native will incur expenditure of his wealth. Jupiter's period will cause mental distress while that of Rahu will destroy wealth. Except in the months with adverse transits, one will receive auspicious effects.

(d) Jupiter's transit in Sagittarius will cause economic gains. Brahmins will prosper.

(e) The 4th dasa will cause great happiness and Raja Yoga effects of a firm nature. In the first sub period, evil transits of the Sun will cause expenditure of wealth. Due to distressful undertakings, one will incur fever. (These apply to birth in 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa.)

(f) One born in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa will lose the wealth stocked by him and will lose his position.

(g) In the dasa of the planet owning the 8th from the Moon sign, and in its very first sub period, the native's father, or someone equal to father, will be physically ill. In case of birth in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, this phase will cause fear of untimely death to father's sister.

(h) Under the very influences mentioned at "g" above, the native of first half of will lose progeny due to the curse of his mother while his counterpart will obtain progeny and Raja Yoga effects (leading to prosperity) except in the months denoted by adverse solar movements. When the Sun is in his northerly course, the said dasa and sub period will help acquire elephants, horses, clothes, ornaments and grains. He will gain prosperity in undertakings related to war in the western direction.

(i) For a native of Indava Nadiamsa, the adverse months represented by the Sun's transits are in Scorpio, Taurus, Aquarius and Cancer. There is another view to specify Aries, Virgo, Libra and Scorpio. These are for the 1st half of subject Nadiamsa.

Notes: (c) "Chapalottama" is not a proper conjunction of meaningful words. "Chapala" is fickle-minded while "Uttama" is excellent. The later expression is excluded in the English version.

(h) The good effects mentioned hereof applies to the native of 2nd half of Indava Nadiamsa.

सूर्याष्टवर्गे यद्राशौ शून्यः संवत्सरोऽपिच ॥३८५६ ॥
शुभकर्माणि मासेऽस्मिन् वत्सरे परिवर्जयेत् ।
क्रूरमासे देहजाड्यमथ वा ह्यर्थनाशनम् ॥३८५७ ॥

राजद्वारे कलापः स्यादृणव्याज्यप्रसङ्गतः।
शुभमासे शुभाधिक्यं धनलाभं महत् सुखम् ॥३८५८॥
राजामात्य प्रसादं च ह्यैन्दवांशसमुदभवः।
क्षेमदाये सौम्यभुक्तौ नित्यश्रीसौख्यमादिशेत् ॥३८५९॥
लग्नाद्माग्यं गते चन्द्रे भाग्याधिपसमन्विते।
धनलाभं च लभते ह्यैन्दवांशसमुद्भः।
मन्दस्यान्तर्गते सौम्ये विद्या गोष्ठ्या धनागमम् ॥३८६०॥
पशुधान्यसमृद्धिं च सन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत्।
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते चन्द्रे भाग्यधिपसमन्विते ॥३८६१॥
ऐन्दवांशे भाग्यवृद्धिं क्षेमदाये न संशयः।
क्षेमभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य बुधभुक्तौ श्रिया युतः ॥३८६२॥
व्ययाधिपतिदोषेण पितृपीडा भविष्यति।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य ह्यैन्दवांशे धनागमः ॥३८६३॥
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिं च यावदायुष्यमाप्नुयात्।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥३८६४॥

3856 - 3864. (a) The concerned month (denoted by Sun's transit) and the year (Jupiter's transit) should be avoided where there are no Bindus in the Sun's Ashtaka Varga. Evil months will cause illness, loss of money, misunderstandings in royal circles, debts and litigations. Increased auspiciousness will result auspicious months (i.e. Sun's transits) apart from financial gains and much happiness. Further, one will beget the mercy of the king and the minister.

(b) The sub period of Mercury in the 4th dasa will cause continuing wealth and happiness. If the Moon joins Mercury in Gemini, one will gain wealth (in Mercury's sub period).

(c) Saturn's dasa, Mercury's sub period will cause wealth through learning and assemblies. The native will have increase of quadrupeds and grains. He will beget children.

(d) Should the Moon be with Mercury in the 9th (Gemini), the 4th dasa will cause increase of prosperity. Particularly the sub periods of Saturn and Mercury will give wealth. Since Mercury is the lord of the 12th, this blemish will cause evils to father. Except in evil months (i.e. with adverse solar movements), the native will get wealth. His prosperity will be on the increase throughout his life (because of the Moon - Mercury conjunction in the 9th in Gemini).

तुलालग्ने निशाकरदुर्भगांशः
दुर्भगांशकगे चन्द्रे जीवे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।
सुखेशे पापसंयुक्ते ह्यन्यबीजप्रजातवान् ॥३८६५॥
परेण जनितो भोगी दुर्भगांशे निशाकरे।
पूर्वभागे भ्रातृहीनस्त्वेकाकी दुष्टकृत्यवान् ॥३८६६॥
उत्तरांशे भाग्यवृद्धिः पितरौ दीर्घजीविनौ।
राजप्रियः सुखीवाग्मी राजस प्रकृतिर्भवेत् ॥३८६७॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे
विचित्रांशे दुर्भगांशे त्वेकमेव फलं वदेत्।
पाराशर्यफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥३८६८॥
कन्यांशे वृश्चिके जीवे बुधे स्वोच्चे झषांशगे।
विप्रकाले प्रजातस्तु गर्भश्रीमान् सुखी धनी ॥३८६९॥
वैश्यकाले वैश्यवृतिः क्षत्रियस्तु महीपतिः।
शूद्रकाले तथा विन्द्यात् संकरस्तुं तथैव च ॥३८७०॥

3865 - 3870. Libra Ascendant - The Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) One belonging to Libra ascendant, while the Moon is in Durbhaga Nadiamsa as Jupiter is in a trine or an angle is to be declared as having been born out of other's loins. The 4th lord should also be with a malefic to complete the Yoga.

(b) The Moon in the 1st half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa indicates that the native is an illegal offspring. He will enjoy pleasures, be devoid of coborn, only child of the family and will indulge in wicked deeds.

(c) The Moon in the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa causes increase of prosperity. The native's parents will be long-lived, dear to the king, be happy, eloquent and passionate.

(d) For Vichitra Nadiamsa and Durbhaga Nadiamsa, identical effects are declared. Parasara's statements will bear truth as reflected in Deva Keralam.

(d) Jupiter in Scorpio and Mercury in Virgo with Virgo and Pisces Navamsas in order will make one born in the 1st quarter of the said Nadiamsa wealthy right from birth. A professional trader, lord of the earth and one of mixed caste are respectively born in the 3rd, 2nd and 4th quarters hereof.

विश्वंभरांशः
विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे रन्ध्रलाभत्रिकोणगे।

पश्चाद्भ्रतृविहीनः स्याद्भेदभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥३८७१ ॥
विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे गौरवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ।
श्यामवर्णशरीरश्च विद्याविघ्नयुतः सुखी ॥३८७२ ॥
कीटे कन्यांशगे जीवे समगात्र प्रगल्भवाक् ।
धार्मिकस्त्विङ्गितज्ञश्च धैर्यवान् सत्यवाचकः ॥३८७३ ॥
लेख्यको विकटश्चैव सुस्वरो मतिमान् दृढी ।
राजसेवापरो नित्यं स्वपिता वृद्धिजीवकः ॥३८७४ ॥
मित्रर्क्षगे देवगुरौ वधांशे सदातिकामी नृपसेवकश्च ।
विश्वंभरांशे धनिकः प्रसिद्धः सापत्निमातुः सुतवत्सलश्च ॥३८७५
राहौ विलग्ने रविवक्रयोगे
समीरपैत्यामयदेहभाक्स्यात् ।
कालान्तरे बन्धुजनैर्विरोधी ।
स्वमातृमूलादतिशोकभाक् स्यात् ॥३८७६ ॥
बाल्ये क्लेशं पित्ररिष्टं भेदभ्रातृवशात् सुखम् ।
पश्चाद्विरोधमाप्नोति शूद्रमूलार्थनाशनम् ॥३८७७ ॥
विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे लग्नेराहौ प्रजायते ।
स्वमाता पापकृत्येन शूद्राचारयुता भवेत् ॥३८७८ ॥
ज्येष्ठभार्या सुतद्वेषि स्वपिता शूद्रमित्रवान् ।
वाणिज्येन गृहं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥३८७९ ॥

3871 - 3879. (a) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa in 8th, 11th or a trine from the ascendant will deprive one of after-born. He may perhaps have step-coborn.

(b) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa will make one fair-complexioned and handsome in appearance. He will be black-bodied(?) and will face obstacles in education.

(c) Jupiter in Scorpio with Virgo Navamsa will give an even body and pride in speech. He will be discerning in respect of virtues and fame, be bold and truthful. He will be a writer, be dreadful in appearance, garrulous, intelligent and firm. He will be interested in serving the king. His father will be an intellectual.

(d) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa, and in a friend's sign will give the following effects. The person will be ever libidinous, will serve the king, be wealthy, and famous. He will have a step-mother and will be fond of his children.

(e) Rahu in the ascendant with the Sun and Mars will cause a windy and bilious body. At one time, the native will incur enmity with his kinsfolk. He will incur a lot of grief on account of his mother. During his childhood, he will be in distress, will lose his father and will be happy through his step-brother. Later on, he will have enmity with his half-brother and will destroy his wealth through Soodras.

(f) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa while Rahu is in the ascendant denotes that the native's mother will indulge in sinful deeds and will have such a conduct characteristic of people born in a mixed caste. The native's first wife will hate her progeny. His father will befriend Soodras. The family will earn a lot of money on account of business activities.

Notes: No caption in the original is given as to which ascendant the present nine verses relate. These are for Libra ascendant. The ones from 3880 are for Aquarius ascendant.

(d) "Vadhamsa" in sloka 3875 seems to be a misplaced word for some other unknown word.

कुंभलग्ने अङ्गदांशः

अङ्गदांशे पूर्वभागे कुंभलग्न समुद्भवः ।
सापत्नीमातृसंजातज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥३८८० ॥
विश्वंभरांशे लाभेशे त्वंङ्गदाशोद्भवस्य च ।
भेदभ्राता सुदीर्घायुर्भगिनीद्वयसंयुतः ॥३८८१ ॥
लग्ने राहौ प्रसन्ने च लाभेशे कर्मराशिगे ।
राहुप्रकृतिमान् ज्येष्ठभ्राता च पापचेतनः ॥३८८२ ॥
भेदभ्रातृफलं सत्यं कामी विषयलोलुपः ।
शूद्राचारप्रियो नित्यं सत्यवाचा विवर्जितः ॥३८८३ ॥
अपात्रव्ययवान् कामी ह्युष्णग्रन्थिप्रपीडितः ।
पितृवाक्यं तृणीकृत्य परवाक्यार्थतत्परः ॥३८८४ ॥
दासीषु रमते नित्यं स्वदारद्वेषसंयुतः ।

3880 - 3884½. Aquarius Ascendant - Angada Nadiamsa: (a) The native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa will have a step-mother and an elder brother.

(b) The 11th lord in Visvambhara Nadiamsa denotes that the native will have a half-brother. There will also be two long-living sisters.

(c) Rahu in the ascendant makes him a pleased person.

(d) Elder Brother: The 11th lord in the 10th (Scorpio) will give "Rahu's nature" to his elder brother. He will be sinful, libidinous, attached to

material pleasures, be fond of a conduct characteristic of Soodras, devoid of truthfulness and will spend money on undeserving counts. He will neglect his father's words and will value others' words (i.e. heed to others' advice). He will ever join harlots and will hate his own spouse.

Notes: "Angada Nadiamsa" in this part of the text should actually read as "Agada Nadiamsa" comments on which could be found in the notes under sloka 98, page 11, Book 1.

(d) The term "Rahu Prakritiman" meaning the nature of Rahu is a very strange term. I have never seen any text explaining one's nature in terms of a planet. This is apparently a misnomer.

भेदभ्रातृसुताधीशे पञ्चमे वृषभांशगे ॥३८८५ ॥
मृतप्रजाफलप्राप्त्या सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान् ।
अङ्गदांशे पूर्वभागे भेदभ्राता ह्यपुत्रवान् ॥३८८६ ॥
जायते मृतिमाप्नोति पुरापातकहेतुना ।
तस्य पापोपशान्त्यर्थं सेतुस्नानं शिवार्चनम् ॥३८८७ ॥
षष्ठीव्रतोपवासेन सन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे व्यासमते ह्यगदांशेह्युदाहृतम् ॥३८८८ ॥
भेदभ्रातृसुखं नित्यं लभते नात्र संशयः ।
गोपाल प्रतिमां चैव कल्पोक्तेन प्रपूज्य च ॥३८८९ ॥
दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन त्वायुरारोग्यपुत्रवान् ।

3885 - 3889½. (a) The lord of 5th counted from the 11th - indicating progeny of half-brother - being in the 5th from the ascendant with Taurus Navamsa denotes that the step-brother will obtain dead progeny and will incur impediments in having children.

(b) The step-brother of one born in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will be childless. Even if they be born, they will only die (soon) because of the last birth's sins of the said relative. To overcome this sin, dips in the Setu and worship of Lord Siva are to be done. Maintaining religious vows and fasting on the Thithi Shashti (6th day of a lunar fortnight) will cause birth of children. This particular Nadiamsa has been dealt with in another text based on the school of sage Vyasa. By these remedies, the step-brother will obtain happiness. He should worship the idol of Gopala (Lord Krishna) and give charities to the astrologer. As a result he will beget healthy and long-living children.

Notes: (a) The text considers the 11th house as the house of half-brother (or sister) as will be evident from sloka 3890 infra. The 5th from the 11th, i.e. the 3rd from the ascendant deals with the said person's children. In this case the planet concerned is Mars who should be in Gemini's 8th Navamsa, i.e. 23° 20' to 26° 40' of Gemini.

While on the subject, I would like to rectify a mistake of mine. I have earlier wrongly understood that the 5th is the house of step-brother's children instead of the 3rd house. Hence "5th lord" stands corrected as "3rd lord" in sloka 114, page 13, Book 1. Similar errors if noticed in this context may kindly be corrected on these lines. I offer my apology to my esteemed reader.

लाभेशांशे तत्रिकोणे भेद भ्रातुश्च जन्भम् ॥३८९० ॥
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौतु जन्मलग्नं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
नवमेनतदीशेन स्वपितुर्जन्मभं वदेत् ॥३८९१ ॥
सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
मञ्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये सिंहे केतुसमन्विते ॥३८९२ ॥
अङ्गदांशे पूर्वभागे बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ।
स्वपिता भ्रातृहीनश्च व्रणोपद्रवदेहवान् ॥३८९३ ॥
जन्माधिपदशान्त्यादौ सपद्याये विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मञ्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये जीवे विश्वंभरांशगे ॥३८९४ ॥
जन्मदाये पितुः क्लेशं व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।
ज्येष्ठभार्यासुतद्वेषं विभागं च विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३८९५ ॥
सञ्चितार्थविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे भौमे भाग्येशे पापसंयुते ॥३८९६ ॥
स्वपिता मृतिकाले च देशान्तरगते भवेत् ।
मञ्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये कुग्रामे स्वपितु मृतिः ॥३८९७ ॥
अर्जीर्णच्छर्दिमूलेन स्वपिता व विनश्यति ।

3890 - 3897½. (a) The step-brother's ascendant will be the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord, a trine thereof, or the one that is aspected by the 11th lord. Similarly the 9th and its lord denote the ascendant of the father. So also the Navamsa occupied by the Sun or a trine therefrom.

(b) The native's father will die in childhood if the Sun is in Leo in Manjusvana Nadiamsa, in the company of Ketu. He will be devoid of a co-born and will suffer from bodily ulcers and injuries. His death will occur when the native will be in the end of the ascendant lord's dasa or in the 2nd dasa.

(c) The father will be subjected to evils if the Sun and Jupiter are in order in Manjusvana and Visvambhara Nadiamsas. He will incur ulcers and injuries and will have enmity with the progeny of his first wife the consequence of which will be family division. He will be greatly anguished due to loss of the wealth gathered by him.

(d) Mars in the 5th from the ascendant while the 9th lord (Venus) is with a malefic denotes that the native's father will die in a distant land.

(e) The Sun in Manjusvana Nadiamsa will cause father's death in a remote village due to indigestion and vomiting.

Notes: (a) Father's natal ascendant could be a trine from the 9th, or the one originating through the 9th lord, as done above with the help of 11th lord concerning step-brother. The instructions to be used with the help of the Sun are clear.

(b) "Janmadhipa dasa antyaadau" actually reads "Janma dasa antya adi". This expression is only correct. Thus it indicates that one will lose his father in the junctions of 1st and 2nd dasa periods.

(c) For Manjusvana Nadiamsa, see notes under slokas 121 - 122. page 14, Book 1.

असन्निधौ सूर्यलग्ने भाग्यनाथेन भूसुते ॥३८९९ ॥
षष्ठाष्टमगते वापि ह्यङ्गदांदोद्भवस्य च ।
शुभदृष्टिविहीने च मार्गमध्ये पितुर्विपत् ॥३९०० ॥
पापांशगे दुर्मरणं शुभांशे क्षिप्रमारकम् ।
पित्ररिष्टस्य समये माता देशान्तरं गता ॥३९०१ ॥

3899 - 3901. (a) The father of the subject Nadiamsa will die *en route* if the 9th lord (Venus) and Mars are not close to the solar ascendant.

(b) A malefic Navamsa in the above context will cause a bad end to father while a benefic's Navamsa will cause instant death (without prolonged illness). At the time of father's death, the native's mother will be in a distant land.

विश्वंभरांशगे जीवे भाग्येशस्य त्रिकोणगे ।
देवताक्षेत्रयात्राप्तां मध्ये पितृविनाशनम् ॥३९०२ ॥

3902. Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa and being trinal to the 9th lord (Venus) will cause a pilgrimage during the course of which, one's father will die en route.

अङ्गदांशे पूर्वभागे कुटिलांशे निशाकरे ।
मातृभावे पापयुक्ते स्वमाताकलहप्रदा ॥३९०३ ॥

3903. For a native of Angada Nadiamsa's 1st half in Aquarius ascendant, the 4th (Taurus) being with a malefic as the Moon is in Kutila Nadiamsa, denotes that the mother will promote quarrels.

कुटिलांशकगे चन्द्रे क्लिष्टा मातृसहोदरी ।
कुलटा च दिवारात्रं पापी मातामहः स्मृतः ॥३९०४ ॥

3904. Should the Moon be in Kutila Nadiamsa, mother's sister will be of a tormented disposition and be unchaste. His maternal grand-father will indulge in sins day and night.

Notes: For Kutila Nadiamsa, please see notes under slokas 130 - 131, page 15, Book 1.

मातुलाधिपतौ चन्द्रे कुटिलांशे बुधेक्षिते ।
आयुष्मन्तौ मातुलौ द्वौ केचित् पक्षे विमातुलः ॥३९०५ ॥
दुश्चरित्रवती माता भ्रातुः क्लेशेन कर्शिता ।
भेदपुत्रविरोधेन बाल्ये वैधव्यमाप्नुयात् ॥३९०६ ॥
बहुकालममाङ्गल्या जननी चिरजीविनी ।
मध्यपुत्रात् सु सन्तुष्टा चन्द्रनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ॥३९०७ ॥
एवमेव स्वमातुश्च शुक्रनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ।
शुकनाडीफलाध्याये मातृवंश फलाफलम् ॥३९०८ ॥
मातुलादिफलं चैव विस्तरेण च कथ्यते ।

3905 - 3908½. Maternal Relatives: The Moon as the significator of maternal uncles (being the 6th lord) placed in Kutila Nadiamsa with the aspect of Mercury will give two maternal uncles who will be endowed with longevity. According to some, there will be none. Further, the native's mother will be of a questionable history and will be emaciated due to loss of a brother. She will live as a widow for a long time and be endowed with a long span of life. She will be happy with her middle son. These effects are from Chandra Nadi. Sukra Nadi also describes effects in the same way. In the chapter on effects, Sukra Nadi states good and bad things extensively about maternal relatives etc.

भेदभ्रातृमदाधीशे कुम्भांशे शनिसंयुते ॥३९०९ ॥
भेदभ्रातृस्वसा चैव बहुकालं सुमङ्गली ।
कुटिलांशकगे चन्द्रे सूर्ये मञ्जुस्वनांशगे ॥३९१० ॥
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव बाल्ये वैधव्यमाप्नुयात् ।
विश्वम्भरांशगे जीवे त्वङ्गदांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३९११ ॥
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव ह्यल्पपुत्रवती शुभा ।

3909 - 3911½. Half-sister: (a) Should the 11th lord (Jupiter) be in Aquarius Navamsa along with Saturn, one's step-sister will have a long-living husband.

(b) The Moon and the Sun in order in Kutila and Manjusvana Nadiamsas will cause widowhood to one's half-sister in her very girlhood (or early days).

(c) In case of one of Angada Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa will cause a limited number of issues to his half-sister. She will be an auspicious (or fortunate) person.

कुटिलांशकगे चन्द्रे क्वाचिद्भेदसहोदरी ॥३९१२ ॥
युग्मपुत्रविनाशेन् क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
तद्भर्ता रोग युक्तश्च सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥३९१३ ॥
मध्ये भाग्यवियोगेन दारिद्येण च कर्शितः।
स्वभेदभगिनी भर्ता राजद्वारेऽवमानितः ॥३९१४ ॥
नरवाहनभूषप्तिर्योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी।

3912 - 3914½. Sister: The Moon in Kutila Nadiamsa will cause somewhat a sickly sister. She will be abundantly grieved due to loss of two of her sons (or due to twin sons as "Yamala Putrah" is another reading). Her husband will suffer from diseases and be devoid of co-born. He will lose his fortunes in the middle of his life and incur utter penury and be emaciated. The native's step-brother-in-law will be humiliated in royal circles. He will enjoy conveyances, ornaments, prosperity and fame.

जीवांशाधिपतौ सौम्ये स्वोच्चे नीचनवांशगे ॥३९१५ ॥
स्वभेदभगिनीभ्राता पुत्रवान् पुत्रिमान् भवेत्।
सम्पद्दाये जातकस्य पञ्चमाब्दात् परं तथा ॥३९१६ ॥
अथवा ऋतुवर्षान्ते भगिनीभर्तृभाग्यवान्।
अङ्गदांशे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे जन्मवत्सरे ॥३९१७ ॥
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव क्लेशं प्राप्नोतिभूरिशः।
सपत्नीमातृमूलेन भेदभ्रातृमनोव्यथा ॥३९१८ ॥

3915 - 3918. Mercury should be exalted in Rasi and be in Pisces Navamsa while Jupiter is in turn in Mercury's Navamsa. As a result, one's step-brother-in-law will have sons and daughters. After the native's 5th year of age, or in the end of the 6th year, or in the 2nd dasa, his sister will obtain a husband. In his very first year of life in the first dasa, his step-sister will be abundantly anguished. His step-brother will be mentally distressed on account of step-mother.

मञ्जुस्वनांशगे सूर्ये स्वपिता पुत्रवञ्चकः।
तस्य पापवशान्मृत्युः सम्पद्दाये न संशयः ॥३९१९ ॥
विश्वम्भरांशगे सूर्ये त्वङ्गदांश समुद्भवः।
दशवर्षात् परं भेदभ्रातृभाग्यवशात् सुखम् ॥३९२० ॥
जन्मदाये तृतीयाब्दे दशासन्धेश्च कालगे।
गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन क्लेशं प्रापप्नोतिभूरिशः ॥३९२१ ॥

3919 - 3921. (a) The Sun in Manjusvana Nadiamsa denotes that the native's father will cheat his progeny: Because of this sin, he will die during the native's 2nd dasa.

(b) The Sun in Visvambhara Nadiamsa will give happiness to the native after his 10th year through step-brother. He will incur much grief in the 3rd year of birth at the time of end of the 1st dasa due to family strife.

विश्वम्भरांशे लाभेशे लाभांशे सप्तमाधिपे।
वसुवर्षात् परं भ्राता चित्तशुद्धियुतो भवेत् ॥३९२२ ॥
तस्य भार्या भानुवारव्रतेन श्रियमश्नुते।
भर्तृसौख्यवती चेति बहुकालं सुमङ्गली ॥३९२३ ॥

3922 - 3923. Brother & Sister-in-law: One's brother will emerge pure-hearted (after a sinful phase of life) if the 11th lord (Jupiter) is in Visvambhara Nadiamsa as the 7th lord from the natal ascendant is in the 11th from the Navamsa ascendant. His wife will beget wealth due to her observation of religious vows on Sundays. She will enjoy marital happiness and her husband will be long-lived.

मञ्जुस्वनांशे तारेशे प्रतिबन्धविमोचनम्।
स्वदेहभ्रातृदारदिसौख्यं चेति न संशयः ॥३९२४ ॥
भानुव्रतोपवासेन सेतुस्नानादिहेतुना।
भेदभ्रातृश्चित्तशुद्धिररिष्टं नश्यति ध्रुवम् ॥३९२५ ॥
पश्चात् सन्तान वृद्धिं च गार्हस्थ्यसुखजीवनम्।
तदभावे दरिद्रः स्याद्भेदभ्रातुः स्मृतं फलम् ॥३९२६ ॥
भेदभ्रातृसुतारूढे सूर्ये केतुसमन्विते।
शुभदृष्टिवि हीने च प्रतिबन्धप्रपीडितः ॥३९२७ ॥
शुद्रलेखकमूलेन भाग्यनाशेन कर्शितः।
तस्य नाशात् परं सौख्यं भेदभ्राता शुभैर्युतः ॥३९२८ ॥

वसुवर्षान्तमारभ्य ह्यथवा दशवत्सरे।
स्वपितुर्मित्रशूद्रस्य नाशः स्यान्नात्र संशयः ॥३९२९॥
ततः परं महत् सौख्यं भेदभ्राता श्रियायुतः।
स्वभेदभगिनी भर्तुस्तत्पूर्वं योगमादिशेत् ॥३९३०॥

3924 - 3930. (a) The Moon in Manjusvana Nadiamsa will grant relief from obstacles. The brother of the native will obtain happiness on account of spouse, etc. Religious vows for the Sun God and dips in the Setu will cause purity of heart to half-brother (leading to a united family) and will destroy all evils. Increase of progeny and happy domestic life will also follow. In the absence of these, there will prevail penury.

(b) The Sun and Ketu in the 3rd from the ascendant, without a benefic's aspect will cause obstacles in obtaining progeny by the half-brother. His prosperity will be destroyed due to a "Soodra author". After the destruction of the said author, step-brother will receive auspicious effects. From the age of 8 to 10, father's Soodra friend will die. Following this, step-brother will be greatly happy and wealthy. Prior to this, the native's step-sister's husband will obtain prosperity.

शुभभाग्याधिपे शुक्रे षष्ठे शनिसमन्विते।
जातकस्य सुविद्याप्तिर्बहुग्रामाधिकारवान् ॥३९३१॥
लेख्यविद्यासमर्थश्च लिपित्रयसुवाचकः।
राजयोगयुतो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥३९३२॥
जन्मादिसप्तमे वर्षे सम्पद्दाये क्वचित् सुखम्।
स्वभेदभ्रातृमूलेन मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ॥३९३३॥
विपद्दाये विवाहः स्यात् स्वभुक्तौ नात्रसंशयः।
षष्ठाब्दे त्वक्षराभ्यासं सप्तमे मौञ्जिबन्धनम्।
द्वादशाब्दे विवाहं च ह्यथ वा मनुवत्सरे ॥३९३४॥

3931 - 3934. Venus & Saturn in Cancer: Venus ruling the 9th and placed in the 6th along with Saturn will grant much learning and lordship over many villages to the native. He will be skilful in writing and learning, well-read in three languages, will enjoy effects of Raja Yoga and be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will be somewhat happy upto the 7th year of age. His Sacred Thread ceremony will take place through his step-brother. His marriage will be celebrated in his 3rd dasa, perhaps in the very first sub period which will coincide with the 12th or 14th year of his age.

कुटिलांशे धने चन्द्रे कुटिलालोचने प्रियः।
वाचालको राजसेवी राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३९३५॥
बालरिष्टभयं किंचिन्मसूरीज्वर पीडितः।
जीविते भाग्यमभ्येति जीवे विश्वम्भरांशगे ॥३९३६॥

3935 - 3936. (a) The Moon in Pisces: For a native of Aquarius, the Moon in the 2nd in Kutila Nadiamsa will give the following effects. He will be crooked in thoughts, garrulous, will serve the king and earn fame in royal service.

(b) Should Jupiter be in Visvambhara Nadiamsa, one will have some fear of infantile mortality and be troubled by small pox (or haemorrhoids). If he survives, fortunes will be availed of by him.

चापांशगे धने चन्द्रे जीवे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।
विंशोपरिशरै वर्षमध्ये वाहनभाग्यवान् ॥३९३७॥
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते षोडशाब्दात् परं क्वचित्।
एकोनविंशवर्षादौ बुद्धिप्राबल्ययोगवान् ॥३९३८॥
द्वाविंशे च दशासन्धौ पञ्चविंशे तथैव च।
द्वात्रिंशे ह्यपमृत्युं च शान्ति कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३९३९॥

3937 - 3939. Sagittarius Navamsa: The Moon in the 2nd in Pisces with Sagittarius Navamsa while Jupiter is posited in an angle or trine from the ascendant will lead to possession of vehicles and fortunes between the 20th and 25th years of age. He will attain predominance to some extent after 16. From the age of 19, he will beget intellectual superiority. So also from 22nd and 25th years, and in the junction of dasas. He will be endangered by fear of untimely death at 32 for which remedies should be sought.

प्रत्यक्तारदशासन्धिकाले मातृविनाशनम्।
अष्टचत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे जीवे विश्वम्भरांशगे ॥३९४०॥
जनन्याः कालमृत्युश्च ह्यपमृत्युस्तदर्धके।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३९४१॥
जननी व्याकुलं चैति बन्धुक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
लाभेश दृष्टिराशौ तु बन्धुवर्गे मनोव्यथाम् ॥३९४२॥

3940 - 3942. (a) Should Jupiter be in Visvambhara Nadiamsa, one's mother will die during the junction of (4th and) 5th dasa, in his 48th year. This will be her timely death. She will have,

however, fear of untimely death during the native's 24th year of age.

(b) Note the Navamsa position of natal Jupiter. Transit Saturn in the sign represented by the said Navamsa, or a trine thereof, will cause distress to mother and anguish to kinsfolk. Even if Saturn transits the sign that is in aspect to Jupiter at birth, kinsfolk will be mentally distressed.

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे सुखेशाक्रान्तराशिगे ।
सुखेश दृष्टिराशौ तु भूपनाशमितीरयेत् ॥३९४३ ॥
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे महानृपतिनाशनम् ।
तद्भ्राता प्रबलोभूयाद योगी च दशवत्सरम् ॥३९४४ ॥
अथवा द्वादशाब्दस्तु पश्चाद् राजान्तरात् सुखम् ।
जन्मदाये त्वनावृष्टिं किंचिद्दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥३९४५ ॥
सम्पद्दाये तथा विन्द्याल्लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
जन्मदाये जन्मशनौ निरोधेन ह्युपद्रवम् ॥३९४६ ॥

3943 - 3946. Irrelevant: The king will be destroyed when Saturn transits any of the following four places - the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord, a trine thereof, the sign occupied by the 4th lord and the sign aspected by the 4th lord. In the first dasa, the king of the country will be destroyed. His brother will come to prominence for a period of ten or twelve years. Later on happiness will prevail due to change of ruler. Lack of rains and partial famine will come to pass in the 1st dasa. In the 2nd dasa, famine and grief will exist. In the 1st dasa, when Saturn comes to the Moon sign, the kingdom will be under siege.

Notes: This kind of verses are obviously a result of unintelligible copying of the manuscript. These should not lend credence to the use of dasa periods in mundane astrology.

रन्ध्राधिपत्रिकोणेषु किंचिदर्थविनाशनम् ।
द्वाविंशान्ते जन्मशनौ विपद्दाये बुधान्तरे ॥३९४७ ॥
केत्वन्तरेऽथ वा चेति दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
विश्वम्भरांशगे जीवे कलत्रत्रययोगवान् ॥३९४८ ॥
सीमन्तशिशुनाशश्च पश्चाज्जीवत्सुपुत्रवान् ।
त्रयोविंशे सुतप्राप्तिस्तत्पूर्वं च मृतप्रजः ॥३९४९ ॥
दारान्तरे पुत्रवृद्धिर्द्वित्रिसङ्ख्याश्चिरायुषाः ।
जीवे यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत् सन्तानयोगवान् ॥३९५० ॥
आयुष्मत्यौ च द्वे पुत्र्यौ द्विपुत्रौ च चिरायुषौ ।

3947 - 3950½. (a) When Saturn transits a trine of the 8th lord at birth, wealth will be to some extent destroyed. Saturn's journey on Moon sign in the end of 22nd year, (or) in the sub period of Mercury or Ketu in the 3rd dasa, one's spouse will be subjected to evils.

(b) Jupiter in Visvambhara Nadiamsa will give three wives. The first child will be destroyed and the following ones will survive. 23rd year will give a son. Prior to this, one will obtain only dead children. Through subsequent wives (i.e. excepting the first wife), one will have increase of progeny. Two or three of the sons will be long-lived. The number of surviving children will correspond to the number of Bindus in Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga. Two daughters and two sons will be endowed with longevity.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे भौमे तदीशेऽष्टमराशिगे ॥३९५१ ॥
कालान्तरे पुत्रलाभो मृतसङ्ख्याबहुत्ववान् ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं कुमारव्रतमादिशेत् ॥३९५२ ॥
सेतुस्नानफलेनैव दीर्घायुः पुत्रलाभवान् ।
सुखाधिपदशाकाले चत्वारिंशतिवत्सरे ॥३९५३ ॥
भेदभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
चन्द्रलग्नष्टमाधीशदशायां चन्द्रभुक्तिषु ॥३९५४ ॥
जीवान्तरेऽथ वा चेति स्वसमानजनावधि ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्ति प्रायस्यति ॥३९५४ ॥
क्रूराब्दगे क्रूरमासे रन्ध्राधिपतिदायके ।
क्रूरान्तरे ज्वरभयं शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥३९५५ ॥

3951 - 3955. (a) Mars in the 5th while his dispositor is in the 8th from the ascendant will delay birth of children and will cause many a dead issue. To overcome this blemish, vows to Lord Kartikeya and dips in the Setu be undertaken. Consequently, long-living sons (or children) will be obtainable.

(b) During the 24th year of age in Venus dasa, one's step-brother will be destroyed and much grief will occur.

(c) Relatives equal to the native will be troubled by fear of untimely death when he will be in the sub period of the Moon or Jupiter, in the dasa of the planet ruling the 8th from the natal Moon. Suitable remedy should be sought.

(d) During the pendency of a malefic planet's

sub period in the dasa of the 8th lord, one will be reduced to fear of fever. Adverse year (transit of Jupiter) and adverse month (transit of the Sun) should also be noted in this context. Necessary remedial measures should be performed to pacify the evil.

भाग्याधिपदशारम्भे सुतेशे स्वोच्चराशिगे।
जन्मादायुष्यपर्यन्तं भाग्ययुक्तो न संशयः॥३९५६॥
अयुताधिकवित्ताप्ति क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान्।
विपद्दाये सुवाहाप्ति पञ्चविंशतिवत्सरे॥३९५७॥
ततः परं महद्भाग्यं प्रबलोद्योगजीवनम्।
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत्॥३९५८॥

3956 - 3958. The lord of the 5th (Mercury) moving in his sign of exaltation at the time of commencement of the dasa of the 9th lord (Venus) will produce unending fortunes. His acquisition will exceed ten thousand (gold coins).

(b) The 4th dasa (independent of "a") will give fame (because of birth in Angada Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant).

(c) The 3rd dasa will give a superior conveyance in the 25th year. After this age, his prosperity will be great. He will obtain a superior employment. His fortunes will last his whole life.

Notes: (a) "Janmaath aayush paryantam" means from birth to end of life. This term is conveyed as "unending" in the translation as the dasa of the 9th lord may not always be the birth dasa.

विश्वम्भरांशगे जीवे रवौ मञ्जुस्वनांशगे।
षट्पञ्चाशे कालमृत्युः कन्यामासे भविष्यति।
अथवा मीनमासे च भौमवारे मरिष्यति॥३९५९॥

3959. The planets Jupiter and the Sun in order posited in Visvambhara and Manjusvana Nadiamsas will cause one's death at the age of 56. The transit Sun will then be in Virgo or else in Pisces. The day of death will be Tuesday.

धर्नुलग्ने वारुणांशः

चापे जीवे वारुणांशे निशाकरसमन्विते।
भूम्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशवान्॥३९६०॥
वारुणांशकगे जीवे निशाकरसमन्विते।
प्रसूतिकाले वर्षश्च त्रिरात्रं वा भवेदध्रुवम्॥३९६१॥
मीनांशकगते जीवे वक्रे शूद्रांशके तथा।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं श्यामवर्णस्वरूपवान्॥३९६२॥
पित्तप्रकृतिदेहः स्यान्मधुराम्लरसप्रियः।
मन्दप्रकृतिमान् साधुर्गार्दभस्वरवान् सुधीः॥३९६३॥

3960 - 3963. Sagittarius Ascendant - Varuna Nadiamsa: (a) In case of birth in Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, Jupiter joining the Moon in aspect to Mars will destroy after-born.

(b) There will be rains for three nights at the time of birth of the subject with Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa, in conjunction with the Moon.

(c) Jupiter begetting Pisces Navamsa while Mars is in the last quarter of the subject Nadiamsa will cause birth of a Soodra. The native concerned will have a dark and bilious body. He will be fond of sweet and sour juices, be indolent and gentle. His voice will be akin to that of an ass. He will be very intelligent.

Notes: For Varuna Nadiamsa, please consult notes given for sloka 188 - 189, page 20, Book 1.

लग्नेशे वारुणांशस्थे स्वक्षेत्रे कुजवीक्षिते।
बाल्ये मसूरि भीत्या च मृतप्रायोपजीवति॥३९६४॥
मान्द्यज्वर व्रणक्लेशैः पीडितोऽत्यन्तशोकवान्।
जन्मदायेऽपमृत्युश्च तृतीयाब्दात् परं सुखम्॥३९६५॥
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याद् बन्धुमूलाच्छ्रियागमः।
राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिश्च बहुमानावमानवान्॥३९६६॥

3964 - 3966. (a) The Native: If the lord of the ascendant, i.e. Jupiter, is in the subject Nadiamsa in own sign and with an aspect of Mars, it will cause fear of small-pox during one's childhood. He will nearly die. He will also incur disorders of digestion and ulcer (or injury) and be extremely saddened (i.e. pained). His first dasa will endanger him with fear of untimely death. After the 3rd year of age, he will feel happy.

(b) Father: Further, as a result of the said combination, his father's prosperity will register an increase. Probably kinsfolk will contribute to the family's wealth. The native's father will obtain wide fame and honour in royal circle and also be humiliated in the said circle.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे तच्छत्रुगृहदायगे।
पितृव्यारिष्टमाप्नोति राजोपद्रववान् पिता॥३९६७॥

3967. Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa, in case of

Sagittarius ascendant, will cause evils to father's brothers and the native's father will incur nuisance from the royalty in the dasa of the sign ruled by a planet (KCD) who is inimical to Jupiter.

पञ्चविन्दुयुते जीवे वारुणांशे कुजेक्षिते ।
निधनाधिपसंयुक्ते पञ्चमाब्दे महाविपत् ॥३९६८ ॥
पश्चात् सहोदरारिष्टं मसूरीज्वरहेतुना ।
नवमे सोदरोत्पत्तिं बालारिष्टे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३९६९ ॥

3968 - 3969. (a) Should Jupiter be in the said Nadiamsa with the 8th lord and in aspect to Mars, one will be in great danger in the 5th year. However, note 5 Bindus in Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga. Later on, his co-born will be subjected to evils due to small-pox.

(b) Jupiter in the 9th will cause after-born but with infantile death.

Notes: (b) Only Jupiter in the 9th is referred to. His connection with the Moon and Mars is implied as at "a" above. Ashtaka Varga Bindus are not a part of this yoga.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे जन्मतारदशान्त्यगे ।
सोदरा जनिताश्चैव भविष्यन्ति चिरायुषाः ॥३९७० ॥
सम्पद्राये तृतीयांशे त्वायुष्मन्तं च सोदरम् ।
एकभ्रातृयुतं चैव वारुणांशफलं स्मृतम् ॥३९७१ ॥

3970 - 3971. (a) Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will cause birth of brothers endowed with longevity, in the end of the first dasa. The last one third part of 2nd dasa will also cause long-living coborn.

(b) The native of Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, will have only one brother.

Notes: Combinations at "a" and "b" are different from each other. One emanates from the position of Jupiter while the other does not.

ग्रन्थान्तरे वारुणांशे लग्नाद्विक्रमगे शनौ ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनः स्यात् सोदर्या चैकया युतः ॥३९७२ ॥

3972. Another authority states that one born in the subject Nadiamsa with Saturn in the 3rd (Aquarius) will have no younger brother. Perhaps he will have one younger sister.

दुःस्थाने क्षितिपुत्रसूर्यशशिजे मन्दे तृतीयर्क्षगे
लग्ने देवगुरौ निशाकरयुते गेहे त्वगौर्भार्गवे ।
स्वर्भानौ दशमे यथाक्रममसौ जातः सुसौख्यो महान् ।
बाल्ये क्लेशयुतो वदन्ति कवयो ह्यल्पप्रजासंयुतः ॥३९७३ ॥
भ्राता चैव तथा गुणी क्षितिपतिस्तत्तुल्यभाग्यो धनी
श्रीमान् विंशतिवत्सरे भवति वा द्वात्रिंशदब्दे तथा ।
विद्यावादविनोदसङ्गरसिको भार्यात्मजैरन्वितः
ख्यातः शास्त्रविचक्षणो दिवि भुवि प्रख्यातकीर्त्यान्वितः ॥३९७४ ॥
तदर्धात् परतश्चैव स्वपिता सौख्यमश्नुते ।
तदर्धार्धे योगभङ्गं वसुवर्षे मनोव्यथाम् ॥३९७५ ॥

3973 - 3975. (a) The trio - Mars, the Sun and Mercury - in an evil house, Saturn in the 3rd, Jupiter and the Moon in the ascendant, Ketu and Venus in the 4th, and Rahu in the 10th - one born with this horoscope will be greatly happy, be a great man and be troubled in childhood. He will be a poet and will have a limited number of issues.

(b) Brother: As a result of the said yoga, the following results will occur concerning his brother. He will be a virtuous person, will enjoy kingly fortunes, be wealthy and be an illustrious person after the age of 20 or 32. He will be endowed with learning, discourses, entertainment, spouse, progeny and fame, and will delight in association with others. He will be versed in a particular school of the Veda ("Sakha Vichakshana"). His fame will spread "in the heavens and on the earth", (i.e. he will be exceedingly famous). After the 10th or the 16th year, his father will be happy. From the 5th or 8th year, father will be mentally distressed for a period of 8 years.

Notes: (a) The position of Mars, Mercury and the Sun in an evil house should be understood as to be in the 6th only (not 8th or 12th) as Venus is supposed to be in the 4th.

There is no mention of the ascendant in the verse concerned. It is to be deemed as Sagittarius for the current dealing is with this ascendant and reference to Jupiter and the Moon (8th lord) occurs in the nearest verses. This link can be established from sloka 3982 infra.

Individual combinations of the present horoscope are also discussed by the original, in the ensuing slokas.

(b) "Sakha" denotes a school of the Veda, each school adhering to its own traditional text and

interpretation and the scholar recites that particular version of the Veda. According to sage Saunaka's "Charana Vyuha", 5 Sakhas exist in the Rig Veda; 42, 44 or 86 in the Yajur Veda; 12 (out of original 1000) in the Sama Veda, and 9 in the Atharva Veda.

"Sakha" is recognised as an astrological Samhita by Varaha Mihira. Thus "Sakha Vichakshana" can also denote one versed in a certain branch of astrology.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे त्वष्टादशच वत्सरे ।
स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याद्राजान्तरवशाच्छ्रियम् ॥३९७६ ॥
वैष्णवप्रबले काले त्वल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
वसुवर्षात् परं क्लेशं सायनाब्दे क्वचित् सुखम् ॥३९७७ ॥

3976 - 3977. Father: Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will bring forth prosperity for the father from the native's 18th year of age probably through a replaced ruler. His happiness will be reduced when Vaishnavites become powerful. After the 8th year of the native, father will be anguished and will recover some happiness 18 months later.

निधनाधिपदोषेण षष्ठाधिपतिदायगे ।
कर्माधिपान्तरे काले स्वपिता योगभङ्गवान् ॥३९७८ ॥
श्रीवैष्णवजनद्वेषं बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः ।
राजद्वारेऽवमानादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३९७९ ॥
सोदरोत्पत्ति नाशं कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
नवमाब्दे मनस्तापं भ्रातृक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३९८० ॥

3978 - 3980. (a) Due to the blemish of 8th lord (i.e. Moon is assumed to be in the ascendant, Sagittarius), the dasa of 6th lord (Venus) will check father's prosperity during the sub period of the 10th lord (Mercury). Father will incur enmity with Vaishnavites, particularly from his kinsfolk. He will face a great deal of humiliation, anguish etc. in royal circles.

(b) In the said sub period of Mercury, the subject will lose his brothers and sisters being born at that time. He will be mentally distressed in his 9th year and will incur difficulties for his co-born.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले तृतीयांशे महत् सुखम् ।
स्वपिता भाग्य युक्तश्च राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३९८१ ॥

3981. In the last one third part of the dasa of the lord (Sun), great happiness will rule the native. His father will be endowed with fortunes and will earn wide fame in royal circles.

भाग्यधिपे पष्ठगते सुतेशेन समन्विते ।
तद्दशायां जातकस्य विद्याभ्यासं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३९८२ ॥
लाभाधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
वारुणांशे प्रजातस्य त्वक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत् ॥३९८३ ॥

3982 - 3983. Education: (a) The 9th lord (Sun) joining the 5th lord (Mars) in the 6th (Taurus) will in the Sun's dasa commence one's education.

(b) Education can also commence in the dasa of the 11th lord (Venus) in the sub period of the 2nd lord (Saturn).

लग्ने जीवे सुखे शुक्रे कुम्भांशे केतुसंयुते ।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च लेख्यविद्याविशारदः ॥३९८४ ॥
नाटकालङ्कृतौ काव्ये प्रियः सङ्गीतवल्लभः ।
संस्कृतप्रियवादी च देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान् ॥३९८५ ॥

3984 - 3985. Venus in Aquarius Navamsa: Jupiter in the ascendant and Venus with Ketu in the 4th (Pisces) will make one skilful in three languages apart from giving him expertise in authorship and learning. However, Venus should obtain Aquarius Navamsa. Further, one will be fond of drama, literature and music. He will transact impressively in the Sanskrit language and be devoted to gods and Brahmins.

असितांशे झषे शुक्रे पञ्चग्रहसमन्विते ।
लेख्यविद्यासुनिपुणो मन्दबुद्धिः क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३९८६ ॥

3986. Saturn's Navamsa: Venus joining five planets in Pisces and begetting (for himself) a Navamsa under the lordship of Saturn will make one highly skilful in authorship and learning. But he will be somewhat a dunce.

ग्रन्थान्तरे वारुणांशे जीवे कुजनिरीक्षिते ।
विद्याविघ्नमवाप्नोति राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३९८७ ॥
विपद्दाये राजपूज्यो नरवाहनभाग्यवान् ।
स्वपित्रधिकयोगः स्याद्राजद्वारे न संशयः ॥३९८८ ॥
सम्पद्दाये वारुणांशे तृतीये खण्डकालगे ।
अतीव प्रबले गेहे विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥३९८९ ॥

3987 - 3989. There is another authority to instruct that Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa in aspect to Mars will obstruct the process of education. However, the person concerned will be quite famous in royal circles. In his 3rd dasa, he will be

worshipped by the ruler and will exceed his father in terms of prosperity, perhaps in royal circles. The last one third part of the 2nd dasa will cause great eminence. There will be a family marriage as well.

सिहांशगे मदाधीशे शुक्रे कुम्भांशके तथा ।
स्वजन्मदेशे चोद्वाहो ह्यथवा चोत्तरे भवेत् ॥३९९० ॥
दरिद्रजां तत्त्रिकोण दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः ।
दारेशदृष्टिराशौ वा योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३९९१ ॥

3990 - 3991. The 7th lord (Mercury) in Leo Navamsa while Venus is in Aquarius Navamsa will bring forth marriage in one's own country or region (i.e. bride will be from his own region), or else from the northern direction. The bride's birth sign will correspond to the one occupied by the 7th lord (Mercury), a trine thereof, or the one that is aspected by him.

Notes: "Daridrajaam" in sloka 3991 is not a proper term. It should read as "Darese" denoting the 7th lord. "Daresa drishti rasau" meaning "the sign aspected by the 7th lord" confirms this conclusion without any doubt.

मकरांशकगे मन्दे मीने कुम्भांशगे भृगौ ।
वारुणांशे प्रजातश्च विवाहप्रतिबन्धवान् ॥३९९२ ॥
यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातश्च तृतीये शनिसंस्थिते ।
विवाहयत्नमात्रेण विघ्नं च पापकर्मणा ॥३९९३ ॥
द्वित्रिवारं प्रयत्नेन पश्चादुद्वाहयोगवान् ।
जामाता पापदोषेण दारवंशेऽप्यरिष्टकृत् ॥३९९४ ॥
तृतीये श्वशुरस्थाने पापाक्रान्ते च जायते ।
तस्य कन्याप्रदानेन श्वशुरस्य महाविपत् ॥३९९५ ॥
शुभांशे शुभसंदृष्टे विक्रमेशे बलान्विते ।
सदोषोऽपि विवाहश्च श्वशुरस्य शुभाशुभम् ॥३९९६ ॥

3992 - 3996. (a) Saturn in Capricorn Navamsa while Venus in the sign Pisces in Aquarius Navamsa will cause obstacles to the marriage of the native of the subject Nadiamsa.

(b) For the subject native, Saturn in the 3rd (Aquarius) will cause obstacles the moment marriage is sought. This will be because of his sins (of the past birth). After a trial of 2 or 3 weeks, he will succeed. Due to the sins of his brother-in-law, evils will exist in the in-laws' family.

(c) The 3rd house is the house of father-in-law. When the said house is in possession of a malefic by occupation, the native's father-in-law will be endangered once he gives his daughter to the native in marriage.

(d) Note if the said occupant is in a benefic's Navamsa, or is in aspect to a benefic, as the 3rd lord is strong. Then in spite of the blemish of giving away his daughter in marriage to the native in question, the father-in-law will receive auspicious and inauspicious effects. (That is inauspiciousness will come down.)

दारारूढगते भौमे नाड्यां तु मङ्गलांशके ।
रक्तवर्णकलत्रं स्याद्विवाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥३९९७ ॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं गृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ।
उद्वाहानन्तरं चैव नित्यश्रीर्नित्यमङ्गलम् ॥३९९८ ॥

3997 - 3998. Mars in the 7th (Gemini) in Mangala Nadiamsa will cause a spouse with blood-red complexion. The person will be happy following his marriage and will endlessly enjoy wealth and auspicious effects. His family will acquire quadrupeds and wealth.

मेषांशगेऽरिगे भौभे नाड्यां तु मङ्गलांशके ।
श्वशुरश्च द्विभार्यः स्यादेकमातुलयोगवान् ॥३९९९ ॥
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।
लग्नेशे स्वांशपे वापि मातुलारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४००० ॥
वारुणांशकगे जीवे त्वेकमातुलयोगवान् ।
बाल्ये भ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४००१ ॥

3999 - 4001. Maternal Uncle: (a) One will have (only) one maternal uncle while his father-in-law will have two wives if Mars is in the 6th (Taurus) with Aries Navamsa and Mangala Nadiamsa.

(b) The said maternal uncle will incur evils during the 6th lord's dasa if the ascendant lord (arrives in transit) in the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord (i.e. Aries Navamsa as at "a" above), or a trine thereof. The same way Navamsa occupied by Jupiter (at birth will also have to be considered).

(c) Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will give only one maternal uncle. Further one will be much grieved on account of loss of brother in childhood.

Notes: (a) For Mangala Nadiamsa, see notes under sloka 226, page 24, Book 1.

(b) There is no clear mention of transit in this

verse. The dasa of the 6th lord (Venus) is referred to which leads to such a possible interpretation.

मातामहाधिपे भौमे नाड्यां तु मङ्गलांशके।
माता महश्चिरायुष्मान् बहुभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४००२ ॥
वार्धके पुत्रशोकाप्ति किंचिद्गार्हस्थ्यजीवनम्।
वारुणांशकगे जीवे स्वमाता चिरजीविनी ॥४००३ ॥
माता महश्चिरायुष्मान् तथैव च पितामही।
पितामहाधिपे भौमे मेषांशे मङ्गलांशगे ॥४००४ ॥
पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च सोदरी भ्रातृसंयुतः।
उद्वाहानन्तरं भाग्यं स्वपितामहसौख्यवान् ॥४००५ ॥
वनान्तरपुरे वासी यावदायुष्यसौख्यवान्।
मेषांशगे सुताधीशे शशिजेन समन्विते ॥४००६ ॥
प्रभांशगे प्रजातस्य बृहद्बीजः पितामहः।

4002 - 4006½. (a) Maternal Grand-father: Mars ruling maternal grand-father (the 12th from the ascendant which is the 9th from the 4th) and posited in Mangala Nadiamsa will ensure longevity to the said relative who would lose many a brother. He would incur much grief on account of loss of progeny in his old age. He would somewhat be in the order of a house-holder.

(b) Grand-parents: Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will give longevity to mother. His maternal grand-parents would also be long-lived.

(c) Paternal Grand-father: Mars, the planet denoting paternal grand-father, (as the 5th lord) should be in Mangala Nadiamsa and Aries Navamsa. As a result, the said relative would be famous and would have co-born. He would acquire prosperity following his marriage and be happy. He would live in a town surrounded by forests and be happy throughout his life.

(d) The lord of the 5th (Mars) in the company of Mercury, begetting Aries Navamsa, denotes that one's paternal grand-father would have large testicles. This applies to Prabha Nadiamsa.

Notes: (d) Since Prabha Nadiamsa and Varuna Nadiamsa for Sagittarius ascendant appear in the same breath, identical effects for both the divisions are to be understood for this sign ascending. Such a mention for two different Nadiamsas has been made earlier.

वृषभांशे धनुर्लग्ने तदीशे वारुणांशगे ॥४००७ ॥
निधनाधिपसंयुक्ते पितरौ च चिरायुषो।
विंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्तिः पञ्चविंशे सुवाहनम् ॥४००८ ॥
अष्टादशे श्रियं विद्यां स्वपितृयुत भाग्यवान्।
प्रभांशे चोत्तरे भागे वारुणांशकगे गुरौ ॥४००९ ॥
नवमाब्दे मनस्तापं क्लेशं चेदष्टवत्सरम्।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च वसुवर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥४०१० ॥
स्वपिता भाग्य वृद्धिं च ह्युद्योगं दशवत्सरम्।
पश्चाद्दरिद्रमाप्नोति वसुवर्षात् परं विपत् ॥४०११ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य सायनाब्दात् परं सुखम्।
स्वपिता बहुभाग्यप्ति भाग्याधिपदशात्यगे ॥४०१२ ॥

4007 - 40012. (a) Birth in Sagittarius ascendant with Taurus Navamsa while Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa in the company of the 8th lord Moon, will grant longevity to parents. The native's prosperity will occur after the age of 20. At 25 he will beget a superior conveyance. Through his learning, he will make wealth at 28 (read from 28) along with his father.

(b) One born in the 2nd half of Prabha Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant while Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa will undergo mental distress for a period of 8 years from his 9th year.

(c) The native of 1st half of the said Nadiamsa will enjoy happiness after the 8th year. His father will have increased prosperity and will be in employment for 10 years. After this, he will incur poverty and be endangered 8 years later.

(d) One of 2nd half will be happy after 18 months and his father will earn much prosperity in the end of the native's Sun dasa.

लग्ने जीवे सुखे शुक्रे कर्मे भाग्ये न संशयः।
स्वपिता वाहनाढ्यश्च राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४०१३ ॥
सोदरभ्रातृमान् रागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान्।
त्रिसोदराश्चायुष्मन्तो भगिन्या चैकया युतः ॥४०१४ ॥

4013 - 4014. Father: (The first line of sloka No. 4013 stands incomplete.) The ascendant is required to contain Jupiter while the 4th has Venus. (But the 9th and 10th are mentioned without completing the condition.) This yoga is said to cause rich vehicles and wide fame in royal circles to one's father. He will have co-born, be passionate and will suffer loss of older co-born. Three brothers and one sister will be long-lived.

सूर्यकलाधिपे मन्दे तृतीये मकरांशगे।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च स्वपितामहभाग्यवान् ॥४०१५॥

4015. Saturn being the lord of the day (Cf. day and night) should be placed in the 3rd (the sign Aquarius) with Capricorn Navamsa. As a result, one of Sagittarius ascendant will enjoy fortunes (or happiness) through paternal grand-father.

सूर्यलग्ने सूर्यकाले पापाक्रान्तोद्भवस्य च।
शुभदृष्टिविहीनस्य ह्यल्पभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४०१६॥
चन्द्रयोगे धनुर्लग्ने तदीशे वारुणांशगे।
भाग्याधिपेकुमारांशे भाग्ययुक्तो न संशयः ॥४०१७॥
स्वपित्रधिकभाग्याप्ति विवाहानन्तरं सुखम्।
बाल्ये सौख्यं विजानीयात् कौमारेऽल्पसुखान्वितः ॥४०१८॥
यौवने भाग्यमाप्नोति विपद्दाये श्रियायुतम्।
रन्ध्राधिपतिदोषेण पितृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥४०१९॥
पितामही विनाशेन स्वपिता क्लेशवान् सुखी।
कुमारांशगते सूर्ये कर्मे शनिसमन्विते ॥४०२०॥
खण्डद्वयं तद्दशायां योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत्।
जन्मतारादशान्त्यादौ खण्डाधिपतिदायके ॥४०२१॥
निधनाधिपदोषेण सम्पद्दाये न योगवान्।

4016 - 4021½. (a) Limited Fortunes: Birth in Sagittarius should be during day time while the Sun sign is occupied by a malefic. Fortunes will then be meagre provided the Sun sign is bereft of a benefic's aspect.

(b) One will be fortunate if the ascendant Sagittarius begets the Moon's occupation while Jupiter and the 9th lord (Sun) are in order in Varuna and Kumara Nadiamsas. The person will obtain fortunes, subsequent to marriage, which will exceed that of his father. He will be happy in his early days while in his pre-youth days he will not be so happy. Fortunes will rise along with his adolescence. Wealth will come to him in his 3rd dasa.

(c) Father: The yoga mentioned at "b" above will cause some troubles to father because of the Moon's 8th lordship. Following paternal grand-mother's death, his father will be grieved. ("Sukhi" denoting happiness to father in a contradictory term in the present context.)

(d) The Sun in Kumara Nadiamsa and joining Saturn in the 10th .... in that dasa, one's prosperity will be checked. In the end of the first dasa, in the dasa of .... due to blemish of 8th lordship, the 2nd dasa will not grant prosperity.

Notes: (d) "Khanda" means deficient, crippled or a chapter. None of the meanings suits our context in the expression "Khanda Dvaya". The word "dvaya" means two.

Similarly, "Khandadipati dayake" meaning "the dasa of Khanda" leads us nowhere. No house in a horoscope is called "Khanda" although this term occurs in Ashtaka Varga for a group of four houses. Perhaps, the reference is to the 2nd dasa which is of the Moon. So naturally the first dasa checking prosperity should be of the Sun who is in the 10th with Saturn. This assumption of dasa periods is corroborated by the ensuing sloka.

अष्टमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे लग्नेशेन समन्विते ॥४०२२॥
वारुणांशे चक्रयोगे विपद्दाये श्रियायुतः।
राजयोगं च लभते तत्समो वा सुखी भवेत् ॥४०२३॥
नरवाहनभूषाप्ति प्रबलोद्योगजीवनम्।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति सोदरी श्रियमश्नुते ॥४०२४॥

4022 - 4024. Raja Yoga Effects: The 8th lord Moon in conjunction with the ascendant lord (Jupiter), while the latter is in Varuna Nadiamsa, will cause wealth in the 3rd dasa. The native will get Raja Yoga effect (leading to kingly prosperity) or something equal to that. Conveyances, ornaments, powerful employment, happiness and birth of children will all result. His sister will also become wealthy.

Notes: The condition of Chakra Yoga seems to be an interruption because Chakra Yoga by itself is a far superior one. Also please see notes under sloka 244, page 27, Book 1 hereof for further details.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे चक्रयोग समुद्भवः।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले स्वपित्रा सह यात्रिकः ॥४०२५॥
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
सेतुयात्रा फलप्राप्तिर्लाभाधिपतिदायके ॥४०२६॥
क्षेमदाये तथा विन्द्यात् प्रत्यग्दाये तथैव च।
सेतुयात्रात्रिवारं च गङ्गास्नानफलं स्मृतम् ॥४०२७॥
लग्नात् कर्मगते राहौ गङ्गास्नानसुपुण्यवान्।
तदभावे सेतुयात्रा त्रिवारं नात्र संशयः ॥४०२८॥

महादानफलप्राप्तिर्भाग्यकर्मेशसंयुतौ ।
अग्रहारप्रतिष्ठाता कीर्तिमांश्च न संशयः ॥४०२९ ॥

4025 - 4029. Pilgrimage: (a) The native of Sagittarius ascendant having Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will undertake a pilgrimage along with his father in the dasa of the 11th lord (Venus).

(b) When Saturn transits the sign denoted by the Navamsa of the lord of the ascendant (i.e. Jupiter), or a trine thereof, one will go to Setu (on pilgrimage) in the dasa of the 11th lord (Venus).

(c) The 4th dasa and 5th dasa will also give pilgrimage to Setu etc. for a period of three weeks. Dips in sacred Ganges will also be the result concerned.

(d) Rahu in the 10th will enable one to undertake pilgrimage to the Ganges or else to the Setu, for a period of three weeks.

(e) The subject will get the fruits of a great donation if the 9th and 10th lords are conjunct at birth. Further he will construct a colony of Brahmins and acquire fame.

Notes: (e) "Maha Dana" means a certain valuable or great gift. Sastras like "Pancharatra" have enlisted sixteen such Gifts. Some recognize seven Gifts.

Some of the Gifts are - offering libations to ancestors (Pinda Dana), giving away a girl in marriage (Kanya Dana), donating a cow (Pasu Dana), and poor-feeding (Anna Dana).

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
बुधान्तरे ह्यरिष्टं स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥४०३० ॥
रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले लग्नाधिपतिदायगे ।
वारुणांशे प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युर्न संशयः ॥४०३१ ॥

4030 - 4031. Dasa of Jupiter: (a) In the dasa of Jupiter (placed in Varuna Nadiamsa), the native of Sagittarius ascendant, will experience good and bad effects in an equal measure.

(b) Mercury's sub period thereof will produce evils which are probably remediable.

(c) He will have to die in the sub period of the 8th lord (Moon) in the dasa of the said dasa of Jupiter.

भाग्याधिपे कुमारांशे मङ्गलांशे सुताधिपे ।
वारुणांशे प्रजातश्च पूर्वजन्मनि शूद्रकः ॥४०३२ ॥
पश्चाज्जन्म तथा विन्द्यादस्मिञ्जन्मनि कीर्तिमान् ।
पितृवाक्यरतो नित्यं राजसप्रकृतिः सुखी ॥४०३३ ॥
धर्मे च निरतश्चैव किंचित्तामसकृत्यवान् ।

4032 - 4033½. The 9th lord (Sun) and the 5th lord (Mars) placed in order in Kumara and Mangala Nadiamsas denote that the native would have been a Soodra in his previous birth. So also in the next birth. In this birth, he will be a famous personage. He will honour his father's words and be passionate and happy. He will stick to a virtuous path but be somewhat indolent in disposition.

लग्ने जीवे वारुणांशे भृसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥४०३४ ॥
रजोगुणसमायुक्तः किंचित्तामसकृत्यवान् ।
लग्ने जीवे सुखे शुक्रे तृतीये पापखेचरे ॥४०३५ ॥
राजमुद्राधिकारी च बहुदेशाधिपत्यवान् ।
सदा राजसधर्मज्ञः कीर्तिमांश्च पुराणवित् ॥४०३६ ॥
शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं शिवकैङ्कर्यभक्तिमान् ।
कुमारांशकगे सूर्ये वृश्चिके कालसंस्थिते ॥४०३७ ॥
धर्नुलग्ने प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ।
सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान्नित्यं वैदिकाचारतत्परः ॥४०३८ ॥
देवी भक्तो विशेषेण धर्मपुण्यपुराणवित् ।
स्वपिता च तथैव स्याद्बन्धुवर्गे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४०३९ ॥

4034 - 4039. (a) Jupiter in Sagittarius ascendant with the aspect of Mars will cause passionate and somewhat indolent dispositions.

(b) A Superior Raja Yoga: Jupiter in the ascendant, Venus in the 4th (in Pisces), and a malefic in the 3rd (Aquarius) will give a royal assignment with authority. One will rule over many countries, be versed in the just duties that are due to a king, will attain fame and be an expert in ancient scriptures. A devotee of Lord Siva, he will perform service expected of a devotee of Siva.

(c) The Sun in Scorpio in Kumara Nadiamsa will make a Sagittarius native a devotee of Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will ever take to a good path of conduct and be interested in the Vedic conduct. He will be specially devoted to Devi (female deity) and be versed in justice and meritorious deeds. So also will his father be. He will be quite famous in the circle of his relatives.

भाग्यारूढाधिपे मन्दे स्वक्षेत्रे मकरांशगे ।

अन्तःक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा लोभप्रकृतिमान् पिता ॥४०४०॥
परोपकारनिरतो वाचाधर्मपरायणः।
पितृव्यौ द्वौ महापापी एकः पुण्य युतोऽपरः ॥४०४१॥
पितृष्वसा सुमाङ्गल्या बहुपुत्रवती सती ॥४०४२॥
पितृष्वसा पुत्रयोगं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम्।
ज्ञातिभाग्यवशात् कीर्ति नरवाहनभाक् सुखी ॥४०४३॥

4040 - 4043. (a) Father: One of the signs of Saturn should become the Arudha for the 9th. Saturn should be in the said Pada and beget Capricorn Navamsa. As a result, the native's father will beget the following effects. He will be inwardly irascible, but be pleased and be a miser but be ever ready to help others. He will be interested in sacred texts and ancient laws.

(b) Paternal Relatives: Further, as a result of the said Yoga, the native will have two paternal uncles one of whom will be a great sinner. Another will be meritorious. Father's sister will have a long-living husband, will have many sons and her progeny will acquire period after period. Fame and conveyances will be acquired by her sons through the kinsfolk.

वारुणांशकगे जीवे चक्रयोगोद्भवस्य च।
कुमारांशे फलं सत्यं पितृव्यौ द्वावपुत्रकौ ॥४०४४॥
कालान्तरे तयोरेकः सन्तानोत्पत्तिमान् सुखी।
कुमारांशे गर्गमते पितृव्येकः सुपुत्रवान् ॥४०४५॥

4044 - 4045. The effects stated for Kumara Nadiamsa will be truthful. Two of the native's paternal uncles (father's brothers) will be childless. After a long time one of them will have progeny. According to sage Garga, one particular paternal uncle will have a good son.

Notes: There is some mix up here. These two may have to be read with the Sun's position in Scorpio in Kumara Nadiamsa, vide sloka 4037 supra.

गर्गः-
वारुणांशकगे जीवे कुमारांशकगे रवौ।
स्वपितुः सोदरस्त्वेकः पुत्रवांश्च न संशयः ॥४०४६॥
वन्ध्यापति र्द्वयोरेको मृतप्रजायुतस्तथा।
कालान्तरे सुसन्तानं वृद्धगार्ग्यमते स्मृतम् ॥४०४७॥
मङ्गलांशे सुताधीशे रविसौम्यसमन्विते।
वारुणांशे प्रजातश्च ह्यल्पसन्तानयोगवान् ॥४०४८॥
लग्नात्तृतीयगे मन्दे वारुणांशोद्भवस्य च।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यादेकः पुत्रश्चिरायुषः ॥४०४९॥
दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिर्वारुणांशकगे गुरौ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौ द्वौ पुत्रिण्यौ द्वे च जीविते ॥४०५०॥
सुतेशे मङ्गलांशस्थे प्रभांशे चक्रयोगगे।
दारद्वये सुतप्राप्तिर्बहुसन्तानयोगवान् ॥४०५१॥
एकोनविंशवर्षादौ विपद्दाये सुपुत्रवान्।
तृतीयशनिदोषेण सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ॥४०५२॥

4046 - 4052. The following are according to sage Garga.

(a) Paternal Uncles: Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa while the Sun is Kumara Nadiamsa will give sons to a brother of the native's father. The other of the two uncles will have a barren wife or will beget dead issues. After some time, he will obtain long-living progeny. This view has been held by senior Garga.

(b) The Native: The 5th lord Mars in Mangala Nadiamsa in the company of the Sun and Mercury will give a limited number of issues to one born in Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant.

(c) Saturn in the 3rd (Aquarius) will give many dead children. Perhaps one son will be endowed with longevity.

(d) Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa will give two wives and also progeny. Two sons and two daughters will be long-lived.

(e) The 5th lord (Mars) in Mangala Nadiamsa will also cause two wives and progeny to the native of Prabha Nadiamsa. His children will be many in number. In the 19th year, during the 3rd dasa, he will obtain a son. Due to Saturn's placement in the 3rd (Aquarius) his first issue will be destroyed.

Notes: (e) Prabha Nadiamsa and Varuna Nadiamsa in Sagittarius are capable of giving identical effects, as mentioned earlier.

धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
धनेशदृष्टिराशौ तु स्वप्रभोश्च महाविपत् ॥४०५३॥
भाग्येशांशे सप्तमे वा द्वादशांशे च जन्मभे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे नृपतिक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥४०५४॥
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले गोचरे ललने शनौ।
स्ववासदेशनृपति मृतःस्यान्नात्र संशयः ॥४०५५॥

जन्मदाये मीनशनौ मेषान्ते वृषभेस्थिते ।
स्ववासदेशे नृपतेरपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥४०५६ ॥
वृश्चिकान्ते जन्मशनौ वारुणांशोद्भवस्य च ।
स्वेन सेवितभूपस्य मृत्यु:स्यान्नात्र संशयः ॥४०५७ ॥
जीवितेऽश्वादि नाशः स्याद्दायादिकलहो महान् ।

4053 - 4057½. Irrelevant: (a) Note the Navamsa position of 2nd lord (Saturn). When Saturn himself comes to the sign identical with that Navamsa, or a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by him at birth, the king will be greatly in danger.

(b) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 9th, 7th and 12th counted from the ascendant. Saturn in transit in the resultant sign will cause anguish to the king.

(c) During the operation of the dasa of the lord (Sun), the planet Saturn moving in Virgo will cause the death of the native's country.

(d) In the 1st dasa, Saturn's transit in Pisces or in the end of Aries, or in Taurus, will cause the same effect as at "c" above.

(e) The transit of Saturn in the end of Scorpio on the Moon sign will again cause the said effect. If the king survives, horses etc. will be destroyed. The king will be involved in strife with his kinsfolk.

सुतेशांशे त्रिकोणर्क्षे स्वपितुर्जन्मभं विदुः ॥४०५८ ॥
सुतेशांशे त्रिकोणर्क्षे पुत्रजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः ।
राज्याधिपे मङ्गलांशे भाग्यकर्मेशसंयुते ॥४०५९ ॥
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं बुधभुक्तौ निरोधवान् ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले कर्माधिपति भुक्तिषु ॥४०६० ॥
सहोदर मनस्तापं राजद्वारे कलापवान् ।
स्वदारदेह पीडां च क्रूरमासे विचारवान् ॥४०६१ ॥
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्तापं तद्द्वारिस्थजनावधि ।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहरेत् ॥४०६२ ॥
प्राबल्यं वैष्णवक्लेशं बुधभुक्तौ फलं स्मृतम् ।
स्वपिता मित्रवर्गेण क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४०६३ ॥
पश्चात् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति शुक्रभुक्तौ पिता सुखम् ।
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले भाग्याधिपतिदायके ॥४०६४ ॥
पितृव्यपुत्रिकोद्वाहो पितृव्यश्च प्रपीडितः ।

4058 - 4064½. (a) The birth sign of one's son will correspond to the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord.

(b) Mercury's Dasa: The lord of the 10th (Mercury) joining the 9th lord in Mangala Nadiamsa will in his dasa bring forth much fortunes. Obstacles will crop up in the sub period of Mercury.

(c) Moon's Dasa: The Dasa of the 8th lord (Moon) will cause differences with co-born and in royal service, during the sub period of the 10th lord (Mercury). The native's spouse will incur physical illness and he will have a change of place with an adverse transit of the Sun. Distress to the king and his men will also result(?)

(d) Sun's Dasa: The following are the effects of the dasa of the 9th lord. His father will obtain predominance and will be abundantly anguished due to Vaishnavites and friends' circles in the sub period of Mercury. Later in the sub period of Venus, father will become predominant and be happy. During the dasa of the Sun, with the movement of Saturn in Leo, marriage of the daughter of one's paternal uncle will take place. But the said uncle will be subjected to evils.

Notes: (b) "Karmesa" is a wrong addition as already the 10th lord is denoted by the term "Rajyadhipa".

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले चापान्ते मकरे शनौ ॥४०६५ ॥
कलत्रदेह पीडा च दारवंशे महाविपत् ।
लाभांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४०६६ ॥
लाभेश दृष्टिराशौ तु मातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
मेषान्ते वृषमे मन्दे गोचरे क्षेमदायके ॥४०६७ ॥
सूर्यांशमासकोणेषु पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
सूर्यलग्ने सूर्यकाले सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४०६८ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिदायके ॥४०६९ ॥
कीटे शनिस्थिते काले स्वपितुर्मनसि व्यथा ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥४०७० ॥
राजयोगं च लभते तत्कालेऽमात्यसंशयः ।
व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४०७१ ॥
व्ययेश दृष्टिराशौ तु पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
तदभावे जन्मदेशे राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ॥४०७२ ॥
मातृवर्गजनारिष्टमथ वा रोगपीडनम् ।
स्ववासदेशनृपतेरिदं फलमुदाहरेत् ॥४०७३ ॥

4065 - 4073. Evils: (a) Saturn moving in the

end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, when the dasa of the 8th lord (Moon) is in operation will promote evils to one's spouse. There will also be a great danger in the in-laws' family.

(b) One's mother will be subjected to evils as Saturn passes through the following places - the sign equal to the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord, a trine thereof and the sign aspected by the 11th lord.

(c) Father's death will occur in the 4th dasa with Saturn moving in the end of Aries or in Taurus. The corresponding month will be shown by the Sun transiting in the sign equal to his natal Navamsa position or a trine thereof.

(d) Evil to father will persist during Saturn's transit in the Sun sign. The same will also occur with Saturn's transit in the sign caused by the Navamsa position of the 4th lord, or a trine thereof.

(e) One's father will mentally be distressed with Saturn's transit in Scorpio. The relevant dasa will be that of the 9th lord (Sun) and the sub period will be of the 8th lord (Moon). Further, there will exist fear of father's untimely death for which remedies should be attempted.

(e) At the time of Saturn's transit in the sign equal to the Navamsa position of the 12th lord or a trine from there, or in the sign aspected by the 12th lord, evils to father will have to be experienced. In the absence of evils to father, the country's ruler will be destroyed (?) Evils to the members of the mother's family and diseases will follow. This way, effects for one's king are foretold(?)

Notes: (d) "Surya Kala" is a redundant term.

(e) The first line of sloka 4071 is not included in the translation. It indicates fruition of Raja Yoga and at that time ... the minister ... Apparently, there is something incoherent.

जन्मेशस्य दशान्त्यादौ मिथुनान्त्याष्टमे शनौ ।
अनावृष्टिहते देशे किंचिद्दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥४०७४ ॥
सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यादौ विपद्दाये तुलाशनौ ।
अनावृष्टिश्च महती लोके दुर्भिक्ष जं भयम् ॥४०७५ ॥
चापे जीवे वारुणांशे मिथुनान्त्यत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ह्यनावृष्टिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
विप्लवेन मनस्तापं स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः ॥४०७६ ॥
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले चन्द्रयोग समुद्भवः ।
कृष्णागोदावरीमध्ये हताश्वो हतसैनिकः ॥४०७७ ॥
मीनेऽर्कनन्दने काले पाण्ड्यदेशे तथा भवेत् ।
वृषभे म्लेच्छनाश स्यात् कुलीरे चोलदेशगे ॥४०७८ ॥
तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चेति पाण्ड्यभूपतिनाशनम् ।

4074 - 4078½. Irrelevant: In the end of the ascendant lord's dasa, with Saturn's journey in Gemini's end, or in the 8th (Cancer), the country will reel under partial famine due to absence of rains. In the beginning and ending of 2nd dasa, or in the 3rd dasa, Saturn's transit in Libra, intense shortage of rains and fear of famine will come to pass. Lack of rains will coincide with Jupiter's transit in Sagittarius ... Saturn in end of Gemini .. A calamity will occur to one's distress, particularly to one's king. Saturn's stay in Virgo, for a native of Chandra Yoga(?) will cause loss of army and horses in the region placed between Krishna and Godavari. The same will occur in Pandya kingdom when Pisces is transited by Saturn. In Taurus, he will destroy Mlechchas. Chola kingdom will perish with Saturn coming to Cancer. In the trines of Cancer, Saturn's movements will kill the king of Pandya.

प्रभुस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये राज्यपेन समन्विते ॥४०७९ ॥
कर्माधिपेन संयुक्ते कुमारांशमुद्भवः ।
सुकुमार शरीरी च स्थूलकायो महामतिः ॥४०८० ॥
बह्वश्वो नृप विश्वासी महाराजप्रियः सुखी ।
तद्द्वारा प्रबलश्चैव राज्याधिपतिदायके ॥४०८१ ॥
राजन्यद्वेषवान् किंचित् त्रिवारं राजविग्रहम् ।
विपदात्वेकवारं स्यात् क्षेमदाये तथा भवेत् ॥४०८२ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषेण वेधकग्रहभुक्तिषु ।
षष्ठाष्टमव्ययाधीशराश्यंशे गोचरे रवौ ॥४०८३ ॥
वेधकस्यान्तरे काले राजोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।
कारागृहभयप्राप्तिः संचितार्थविनाशनम् ॥४०८४ ॥
क्लेशकालं विजानीयाद्भुक्तिमार्गेण योजयेत् ।

4079 - 4084½. The Sun in Kumara Nadiamsa and joining the 10th lord (Mercury) will give the following effects for a Sagittarius native. He will have a soft and huge body, be greatly intelligent, will earn a lot of trust and affection of the ruler and will become predominant through the king in the

10th lord's dasa. For about three weeks, he will be subjected to royal wrath. So also for one week in the 3rd dasa as well as the 4th dasa. Royal wrath will be specially evident in the 5th dasa, during the sub-rulership of a planet of obstacles (i.e. a planet ill-disposed to Sagittarius). When the transit Sun comes into the signs denoted by the Rasi and Navamsa positions of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th, misfortune from royal circles will be present. The subject will be imprisoned, will lose his wealth and be anguished. These should be estimated with the help of sub periods.

Notes: "Rajyapa" and "Karmadhipa" both indicate the 10th lord only.

The present slokas continue to deal with Varuna Nadiamsa of Sagittarius ascendant, and not with Kumara Nadiamsa. The Sun's position in Kumara Nadiamsa is now dealt with, as done on earlier occasion. This position is finally mentioned in slokas 4100 and 4101 also. The current text thus deals with 3 different Nadiamsa positions for 3 different planets as mentioned in sloka 4101.

Kumara (or Kumari) Nadiamsa has been discussed in the notes under sloka 244, p 26, Book 1.

चापे कन्यांशगे जीवे कुम्भे चन्द्रे च संस्थिते ॥४०८५ ॥
कन्याजीवे घटे चन्द्रे तयोः पाके रूजातुरः ।
जन्मदाये जन्मभुक्तौ मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥४०८६ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ।
चक्रसन्धौ दशासन्धौ काले वा गोचरे शनौ ॥४०८७ ॥
जीवराशि गते मन्दे स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
तुलाचक्रदशान्त्यादौ वृश्चिके चक्रदायके ॥४०८८ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि कन्यान्ते तौलिगे शनौ ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिश्चक्रदानं समाचरेत् ॥४०८९ ॥
एकोनविंशे विंशे वा ह्येकविंशतिवत्सरे ।
कालचक्रदशासन्धौ वारुणांशे ह्युपद्रवः ॥४०९० ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
एकाशीतिपदं चक्रं दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत् ।
अपमृत्युभयं नास्ति दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥४०९१ ॥
स्वसमानजनारिष्टं ज्ञातिवर्गे शिशुक्षयम् ।
मातामहविनाशेन मातुलक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥४०९२ ॥

4085 - 4092. Jupiter in Sagittarius with Virgo Navamsa while the Moon is in the sign Aquarius, (or Jupiter and the Moon being in order in Virgo and Aquarius) will in their dasa periods trouble the native by diseases. In the first dasa, the first sub period (whichever sub period rules the native as the opening one) will nearly kill the subject. The 8th lord's sub period will cause fear of untimely death. When Saturn comes to the Jeeva Rasi at the time of junctions of two dasas (KCD), the person's kinsfolk will confront evils. In the beginning and ending of Libra dasa, or in Scorpio dasa, intense difficulties will exist. Saturn moving in the end of Virgo or in Libra will cause fear of untimely death. To overcome this fear, donation of an image of the zodiac be done. In the 19h, 20th or 21st year, when the junction of Kala Chakra dasas of two Rasis occurs, misfortune will strike the native of Varuna Nadiamsa. To surmount this phase, remedies have to be sought. By donating the image of a zodiac to the astrologer, fear of untimely death will vanish. The adversities of the dasa junction include evils to people equal to the native, loss of a child in the relatives' circle and anguish to maternal uncles because of death of maternal grand-father.

Notes: In sloka 4086, "Kanya Jive Ghate Chandre" occurs which may otherwise look to be in excess of what has been stated as in the 2nd line of sloka 4085 - Jupiter in Sagittarius & C. One of the two conditions can only apply but both cannot at one and the same time exist. It however occurs to me that the condition of the two planets, Jupiter and the Moon, in mutual 6 and 8 positions in Virgo and Aquarius is logical. As reference to Kala Chakra dasa occurs simultaneously, Virgo and Aquarius could be Jeeva and Deha Rasis, or vice versa. In that case, the dasa references are to that of the signs concerned.

कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले देहपीडां मनोव्यथाम् ।
चाप चक्रदशारोगं सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥४०९३ ॥
देहे पापे देहपीडा जीवे पापे तथैव च ।
तावुभौ पाप संयुक्तौ तत्कालेचदशान्त्यगे ॥४०९४ ॥
प्राप्तायां मृतिभुक्तौ च मारकश्च न संशयः ।
विपरीते मृतिर्नास्ति देहायासाद्युपद्रवः ॥४०९५ ॥

4093 - 4095. Saturn reaching Aquarius will produce troubles to body and mind. The dasa of Sagittarius will cause diseases and loss of children

being born. A malefic in transit in Deha Rasi will cause diseases of the body. So also a malefic in Jeeva Rasi. If both the signs are transited by malefics death will immediately strike in the said dasa, in the sub period of a Maraka sign. In a contrary situation (i.e. transit in only one place) will not give death but physical illnesses and misfortunes.

कुम्भकन्या धनुमीनमिथुनेषु दिवाकरे ।
प्रत्यब्दं कूर मासश्च देहायासं क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥४०९६ ॥
क्रूरराशौ चापयोगे क्रूरमासे भवेद्यदि ।
विशेषोपद्रवं चैति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४०९७ ॥

4096 - 4097. (During the above malefic transit), the Sun adversely moving in Aquarius, Virgo, Sagittarius, Pisces and Gemini will every year (i.e. within the transit period of a malefic) cause some physical illness. In malefic signs, the Sun's transit will cause specially physical troubles.

Notes: "Chaapa Yoge" reads as "Paada Yoge". Both the expressions are unintelligible for our purpose.

बुधास्तमयकाले वा जीवास्तमयगेऽपि च ।
षष्ठाष्टमाधीशवारे देहोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥४०९८ ॥
सहोदरप्रपीडादि मथवा स्वजनामयम् ।
प्रत्यब्दगे क्रूरमासे य इदं फलमश्नुते ॥४०९९ ॥

4098 - 4099. Physical illness will occur when Mercury or Jupiter gets combust, on a week day ruled by the lord of the 6th or 8th. Evils to co-born and diseases among relatives will come to pass every year with the adverse transits of the Sun (when Deha and Jeeva Rasis are ill-transited).

मङ्गले मङ्गलांशस्थे कुमारांशे दिवाकरे ।
चक्रयोगे वारुणांशे ह्यपमृत्युर्न विद्यते ॥४१०० ॥
साधनेशदशामृत्युं मेषान्ते वृषभे शनौ ।
तत्त्रिकोणऽपमृत्युं च शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचिक्षणः ॥४१०१ ॥

4100 - 4101. Mars in Mangala Nadiamsa while the Sun is in Kumara Nadiamsa will not cause untimely death in case of birth in Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant. His death will occur only in the 6th dasa. However when Saturn reaches the end of Aries or Taurus, or a trine thereof, fear of untimely death will exist which are to be remedied.

ग्रहचारफलं चेति त्रिग्रहांशफलं स्मृतम् ।
वृषभे च दशारम्भे तदीशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ॥४१०२ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते विपद्दाये श्रियायुतम् ।
केतुयोगवशात् क्लेशं तृतीयांशे परार्धगे ॥४१०३ ॥
स्वपिता योगभङ्गं च क्लेशं च विषुवत्सरम् ।
युग्मराशिफलं चैवं सम्पद्दाये प्रभांशगे ॥४१०४ ॥
रन्ध्रेश दृष्टिदोषेण स्वप्राबल्यं न विद्यते ।
जामित्रभवने सूर्ये दशायां मध्यखण्डगे ॥४१०५ ॥
स्वपिता राजसन्मानं विवाहोत्ससंभ्रमम् ।
भाग्येशांशत्रिकोणर्क्षे दशारम्भे तदीश्वरे ॥४१०६ ॥
लग्नाधिपेन संयुक्ते तद्दशायां शुभं भवेत् ।
चक्रयोगे वारुणांशे विशेषफलमश्नुते ॥४१०७ ॥
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते नरवाहनभाग्भवेत् ।

4102 - 4107½. (a) These are the effects for transits and for the Nadiamsa positions of the 3 planets (Jupiter in Varuna Nadiamsa, Mars in Mangala Nadiamsa and the Sun in Kumara Nadiamsa).

(b) When the dasa of Taurus (KCD) commences, its owner Venus transiting his exaltation sign will produce effects of Raja Yoga. The 3rd dasa (Vimsottari) will give wealth. Because of Ketu's association (with Venus at birth, vide sloka 3973 - 3975 supra), the dasa of Taurus will cause anguish in the last 1/6th part. Further his father will incur obstacles to his prosperity.

(c) The dasa of Gemini, as the 2nd one (following Taurus dasa as the first one), will not give predominance to the native of Prabha Nadiamsa because of the aspect of the 8th lord Moon on it (from Sagittarius, vide slokas 3973 - 3975).

(d) The dasa of the Sun placed in the 7th (Gemini) will in the middle of Sun's dasa cause royal honour to father and a family marriage. At the time of the commencement of the Sun's dasa, if the transit Sun is conjunct Jupiter in a sign that is trinal to the natal Sun's Navamsa position, the dasa will give auspicious effects. Further, one will beget an eminent position and conveyances.

Notes: (c) Normally, terms like Janma, Sampat, Vipat etc are used only to denote the order position in Vimsottari. Here in respect of KCD also, such terms are used. Perhaps it is because we have nine

sequences in KCD as in Vimsottari.

(d) This is independent of slokas 3973 - 3975.

दशां द्वादशधा कृत्वा ओजयुग्मानुसारतः ॥४१०८ ॥
अन्तर्दशाफलं चेति योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टराशौ सौख्यफलं विदुः ॥४१०९ ॥
भाग्य कर्मेश राशीशावाक्रांतौ दृष्टिराशिषु ।
वारुणांशे चक्रयोगे शुभं भवति नित्यशः ॥४११० ॥
सम्पद्दशान्त्यमारभ्य चतुष्केन्द्रदशाशुभम् ।

4108 - 4110½. (a) Making a dasa into twelve parts according to the sign being odd or even, the results for sub periods are declared by astrologers.

(b) The sign aspected by the ascendant lord will give auspicious effects.

(c) So also the signs aspected or occupied by the 9th and 10th lord.

(d) The 2nd dasa and the dasas of the four angular signs will yield auspicious effects.

Notes: (a) This is an incomplete clue and belongs to Jaimini school of astrology.

(d) Same as "a" above.

मिथुनान्ते श्रियावाप्तिः कुलीरे बहुभाग्यवान् ॥४१११ ॥
सहोदरी विवाहः स्यात् सिंहान्ते ललने गुरौ ।
राजयोगं च लभते पितृमूलाच्छुभावहम् ॥४११२ ॥
पापाक्रान्तान्तारे काले पूर्वोक्तक्रूरकालगे ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४११३ ॥

4111 - 4113. (a) Transit of Jupiter: Jupiter's transit in the end of Gemini will give wealth. With his movement in Cancer, much prosperity will come to pass apart from marriage to sister. He will give Raja Yoga effects and auspiciousness through father while moving in the end of Leo or in Virgo.

(b) In the sub periods of malefics and in earlier mentioned adverse months, one will undergo a lot of difficulties in undertakings and incur obstacles to prosperity.

Notes: These apply to Jupiter's transits while the 2nd dasa operates for a Sagittarius native.

Certain transits of the Sun are noted as adverse, vide sloka 3842 - 55½ for Libra ascendant. It is not known whether the same apply here.

सिंहे सिहांशके भौमे लग्नेशेन निरीक्षिते ।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं धनुर्लग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥४११४ ॥

4114. The dasa of Mars will produce great fortunes if he is in Vargottama in Leo with Jupiter's aspect, for a native of Sagittarius ascendant.

द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति चक्र योगसमुद्भवः ।
विपद्याये तृतीयांशे पूर्वार्धे क्षेमदायगे ॥४११५ ॥
मकरान्ते घटे मन्दे द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
दशाकालादि निश्चित्य फलानि परिचिन्तयेत् ॥४११६ ॥

4115 - 4116. In the last one third part of the 3rd dasa, or in the 4th dasa, when Saturn transits the end of Capricorn, or Aquarius, the native of Sagittarius ascendant will have his 2nd marriage. This should be declared after analysing the dasa periods.

Notes: Results in continuation of this yoga are mentioned in two more verses, i.e. 4119 and 4120 infra. Thus slokas 4116 to 4118 are independent of the present yoga featuring Mars.

गोचरे स्फुटयोगांशे फलं योज्य विचक्षणः ।
सुताधिपदशाकाले पितृव्यस्य महाविपत् ।
रन्ध्राधिदशाकाले स्वपितुः सोदरीव्यथाम् ॥४११७ ॥

4117. (a) Looking at transits with reference to "added longitudes" (read sensitive degrees), results should be declared.

(b) In the dasa of the lord of the 5th, great danger to paternal uncle will occur.

(c) In the dasa of the lord of the 8th, father's sister will be distressed.

Notes: (a) "Added longitudes" refers to the sum total of the degree positions of lords of specified houses and or specified planets, as done, for example, in slokas 4053 - 4057½.

We can understand these in a better way, thus. We add the longitudes of the lord of the 5th and Jupiter and scrutinise the same with future transits to know about progeny. The present hint is a general given by the text stressing the importance of transits on sensitive degrees.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
तत्तन्मारकदोषेण तत्तन्निर्याणमादिशेत् ॥४११८ ॥

4118. Note a house ruling a specific relative and also the planet ruling the 8th from that house. Locate the Navamsa position of the said 8th lord. When Saturn transits the sign represented by the said Navamsa, or a trine thereof, death of the said

relative will occur according to the blemish of killer-planets (Marakas).

Notes: In this verse, Saturn's transit is used to know about the time of death of one's relatives.

For example, take a Pisces ascendant horoscope. Leo, the 6th therefrom denotes maternal uncle or aunt. The 8th from Leo is Pisces whose lord is Jupiter. Say Jupiter is in Gemini Navamsa. Hence when Saturn transits the sign Gemini (not the Navamsa Gemini) or Libra, or Aquarius, the person's maternal uncle or aunt will die.

However another condition is added, because Saturn's transit in one sign or the other, out of the said three, is not rare. Simultaneous Maraka influences i.e. predominance of a killer planet in respect of the said uncle, along with Saturn's specified transit, are a part of the event. In the absence of such Maraka influences, death of the relative should not be foreseen. But some kind of illness, misfortune etc. to a maternal relative can occur.

This way, the various family members should be connected with Saturn's transit.

पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं भाग्यं वारुणांश समुद्भवः।
गजान्तैश्वर्यमाप्नोति प्राधान्यं नात्र संशयः॥४११९॥
राज्याधिपतिसन्मानं युद्धे जयति शात्रवान्।
अतीव बहुमानादि कीर्तिमांश्च न संशयः॥४१२०॥

4119 - 4120. The native's prosperity will rise after 35. He will acquire wealth, importance and honours from the ruler of the kingdom and will conquer his foes in a battle.

Notes: The present two verses are in continuation of sloka 4115 supra where Vargottama Mars in Leo is required to be under Jupiter's aspects.

कामेशांशपतौ सूर्ये कुम्भांशे स्वांशकेऽपि वा।
परस्त्रीगमनं किंचिद्वातरोगशरीरवान्॥४१२१॥
कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धया परस्त्रीभोगवर्जितः।
धर्ममार्गरतो नित्यं किंचिद्रोगशरीरवान्॥४१२२॥
सर्वदा रोगिणी भार्या मध्ये मध्ये क्वचित् सुखम्।
शुक्राष्टवर्गे विस्तारं दारसौख्यफलं स्मृतम्॥४१२३॥

4121 - 4123. Navamsa Positions of Sun & Mercury: Should the 7th lord Mercury be in Leo Navamsa while the Sun is in Aquarius or Leo in Navamsa, the native will have illicit relations with women. He will have somewhat windy a physique. After some interval, he will emerge pure-hearted and will give up illicit ties. He will adopt a just path. He will suffer from diseases to some extent. His spouse will ever be troubled by diseases. But in between she will recover. With the help of the Ashtaka Varga of Venus, happiness of spouse should be elaborately understood.

चक्रयोगे वारुणांशे कुमारांशे दिवाकरे।
मङ्गलांशकगे भौमे पञ्चषष्टिः सुजीवति॥४१२४॥
तदर्धे देहजाड्यं स्यात् षट्त्रिंशाब्दे महाविपत्।
द्वाविंशे ज्वरपीडां च सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम्॥४१२५॥
मेषचक्रदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिदायके।
वारुणांशे मेषशनौ धनुर्मासे मृतिं वदेत्॥४१२६॥
अथवा मिथुने मासे कन्यामासेऽथ वा यदि।
शुक्लपक्षे सोमवारे निर्याणमिति चादिशेत्॥४१२७॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे कुमारांशे मङ्गलांश समुद्भवः।
गुरुवारे मृतिं चैति शुक्लपक्षे न संशयः॥४१२८॥

4124 - 4128. Mars & the Sun: (a) The native of Varuna Nadiamsa having the Sun and Mars in order in Kumara and Mangala Nadiamsas will live upto the age of 56. He will incur physical illness at 28. A great danger will strike him during his 36th year. Trouble from fever and death of children being born will come to pass at the age of 22.

(b) The death of the above native will occur in the dasa of Aries (KCD) or in the dasa of ascendant lord (Vimsottari). Saturn in transit will be in Aries (the KCD sign), while the Sun will be in Sagittarius, Gemini or Virgo. Death will be on a Monday in bright lunar half.

(c) There is another authority to state that the day of death of the said native will be a Thursday in bright lunar half.

Notes: In sloka 4128, the term "Kumaramse Mangalamsa Samudbhavah" means the Sun and Mars respectively placed in these Nadiamsas as stated earlier, and not birth in these Nadiamsas.

सूर्ये करालषष्ट्यंशे कुमारांशोद्भवस्य च।
वारुणांशेशलग्नेशौ पापपुण्यसमौ स्मृतौ॥४१२९॥
पुण्यलोकं तदा विन्द्यात् किंचित्पक्षे न लोकभाक्।
व्ययेशे देवपष्ट्यंशे नाड्यां तु मङ्गलांशजः॥४१३०॥
स्वजात्यानुगुणं लोकमन्ते ज्ञानयुतो भवेत्।

त्रिग्रहांशफलं चैव प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४१३१ ॥

4129 - 4131. After Death: (a) With the Sun in Karala Shashtiamsa while Jupiter is in Varuna Nadiamsa, one's sins and meritorious deeds will be equal in measure. He will attain the Heavens after death. According to some, he will attain none, (i.e. neither the Heavens nor the Hell - will have re-birth).

(b) If the 12th lord Mars is in Deva Shashtiamsa, he will attain such world according to his race of birth and be a wise person.

(c) Thus have been brought to light the effects of the Nadiamsa positions of the 3 planets.

Notes: (a) Reference to Kumara Nadiamsa is not essential with reference to the Sun.

(b) Similarly Mangala Nadiamsa for Mars.

"Attaining a world according to race of birth" is not a clear expression.

(c) These refer to Jupiter, Sun and Mars in order in Varuna, Kumara and Mangala Nadiamsas, as have so far been dealt with.

With this, the discussions on Varuna Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant ends.

धर्नुलग्ने उरगांशः

उरगांशे निशानाथे सौम्ये गुरुसमन्विते ।
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च विप्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥४१३२ ॥
बालारिष्टं च लभते चन्द्रे कुजयुतेक्षिते ।
उरगांशे निशानाथे शूद्रकाल समुद्भवः ॥४१३३ ॥
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तृतीयगर्भसंभवः ।
अथवा च तुरीयः स्यात् पश्चाद्भाग्यविनाशवान् ॥४१३४ ॥

4132 - 4134. Sagittarius Ascendant: (a) With the Moon in the Vipra Kala of Uraga Nadiamsa while Mercury is conjunct Jupiter, a Brahmin will be born.

(b) The Moon in the Soodra Kala of the said Nadiamsa and with aspect or conjunction of Mars will cause Balarishta or infantile mortality. The native is a Soodra by birth and will be the 3rd or the 4th issue of the family. He will have no after-born.

Notes: (a) From here upto sloka 4188, the ascendant dealt with is Sagittarius without any Nadiamsa specified as rising. However, the Moon's position in Uraga Nadiamsa is a simultaneous requirement.

(b) "Paschat bhagya vinasavan" should read as "Paschat bhratru vinasavan". Since the number of issues is being discussed it should relate to co-born ("Bhratru") and not to fortunes ("Bhagya").

उरगांशकगे चन्द्रे कर्मे गुरुनिरीक्षिते ।
पूर्वभागे राहुयोगे नालवेष्टनमादिशेत् ॥४१३५ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वेष्टनं च न विद्यते ।
पूर्वभागे च यत्किंचिद् गुरुदृष्टिवशात् सुखम् ॥४१३६ ॥

4135 - 4136. The Moon in the 10th in the first half of the said Nadiamsa in the company of Rahu and with Jupiter's aspect would cause birth of the child entwined in umbilical cord. The Moon in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will not cause this blemish: Due to aspect of Jupiter in the first case, the child will be happy, i.e. free from troubles at the time of birth.

बालारिष्टभयं किंचिदुत्तरांशे क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
उत्तरांशे वनप्रान्त्ये जननं म्लेच्छपट्टणे ॥४१३७ ॥
पूर्वभागे पुण्यदेशे त्वग्रहारे प्रसूतिमान् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे पुण्यदेशे महादेवपुरालये ॥४१३८ ॥
जननं समितौ प्राहुरेकाकी भ्रातृनाशवान् ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च सोदरी भ्रातृसंयुतः ॥४१३९ ॥
बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृत्रयः सुखी ।
ज्येष्ठभ्राता पूर्वभागे त्वेकाकी सौख्यवान् सुखी ॥४१४० ॥
भार्यापुत्रयुतो मानी व्यापारे बहुभाग्यवान् ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च वसुवर्षे पितुर्विपत् ॥४१४१ ॥
जीविते दशमे वर्षे पित्ररिष्टं भवेद्ध्रुवम् ।
पोडशाब्दे शुभं चैति ह्युरगांशे फलं स्मृतम् ॥४१४२ ॥

4137 - 4142. (a) The Moon in the 2nd half Uraga Nadiamsa will cause fear of infantile mortality to some extent. The birth of the child will be in a town under the rulership of Mlechchas, near a forest region.

(b) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause birth in a country of meritorious deeds, in a colony of Brahmins. Another authority mentions birth in a temple of Lord Siva. The subject will probably be the only issue of the family while his co-born will be destroyed.

(c) One having the Moon in the 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa will have sisters and brothers. He will lose his father in his childhood. Probably he

will have three older brothers. He will be endowed with wife and sons. He will be honourable and will have much fortunes through business activities. During his 8th year, his father will be endangered. If he survives this period, there will be surely death of father in the 10th year. His 16th year will prove auspicious.

Notes: (c) The 2nd line of sloka 4140 denotes one elder brother to the person with the Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa, which is not included in the translation to avoid conflict with the result mentioned at "b" above. This line seems to be an interruption to the effects for 2nd half.

पूर्वभागे पितायुष्मान् जननी रोगपीडिता ।
विपद्दाये मृतिं चैति तुलांशे वृश्चिके शनौ ॥४१४३ ॥

4143. Where the Moon is in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa, one's father will be long-lived. Mother will be troubled by diseases and will die in the native's 3rd dasa. Transit Saturn will then be in Scorpio, with Libra Navamsa.

उरगांशे निशानाथे दशमे राहुसंयुते ।
पूर्वभागे नीलवर्णः सुशरीरः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥४१४४ ॥
विशालनयनो वाग्मी श्यामवर्णकलत्रवान् ।
अल्पपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो ह्युरगांशे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥४१४५ ॥

4144 - 4145. The Moon & Rahu: The Moon in the 10th (Virgo) in the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa in the company of Rahu will cause a bluish (i.e. dark) but sound physique. He will be quite intelligent, will have broad eyes, be eloquent in speech and will acquire a dark-bodied spouse. He will have limited wealth and limited progeny and be famous.

सिंहांशे दशमे राहौ कर्मेशेन समन्विते ।
दशाधिपतिना दृष्टे बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रवान् ॥४१४६ ॥

4146. Rahu in the 10th (Virgo) along with the 10th lord (Mercury) and begetting Leo Navamsa will cause difficulties and poverty in childhood.

Notes: "Aspected by dasa lord" appearing in the 2nd line of the sloka is an unrelated term. For what it is, is not known.

चन्द्रांशाधिपतौ जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे स्वनवांशके ।
शनियोगे पापकर्मा तामसप्रकृतिर्धनी ॥४१४७ ॥

4147. The Moon should be in a Navamsa of Jupiter while Jupiter is in his own sign and in own Navamsa in the company of Saturn. As a result, one will indulge in sinful deeds and be indolent and wealthy.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पापयोगे शुभेक्षिते ।
अन्तक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा हितशत्रुर्द्विकार्यवान् ।
उरगांशे निशानाथे गुरुसंयुतेवीक्षिते ॥४१४८ ॥
पूर्वभागे शान्तबुद्धिर्विद्यावान् धनवान् सुखी ।
उत्तरांशे चौर्यकर्ता परस्त्रीभोगलोलुपः ॥४१४९ ॥
तदभावे दुष्टभार्याहेतुमूलात् कलापवान् ।
पूर्वभागे सत्कुटुम्बे पितृभाग्यविहीनवान् ।
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नः पितृमातृपियः सुखी ॥४१५० ॥

4148 - 4150. (a) The Moon in Uraga Nadiamsa in the company of a malefic but receiving the aspect of a benefic will give the following effects. The person will be given to anger inwardly, be a pleased soul, will be favourable even to enemies and will have two undertakings.

(b) The Moon in the 1st of the said Nadiamsa with Jupiter's conjunction or aspect will give a peaceful disposition, learning and wealth.

(c) In case the Moon is in the other half of the subject Nadiamsa, one will be a thief. He will be fond of illicit pleasures with women in the absence of which he will have quarrels because of his wicked wife.

(d) With the Moon in the 1st half one will belong to a good family. He will be devoid of paternal fortunes, will have self-earned wealth and be dear to his parents.

Notes: (a) "Dvi-karyavan" should read as "dvi-bharyavan" indicating two wives. "Karya" means undertaking while "Bharya" means wife.

भुजङ्गनक्षत्रभवो भुजङ्गो
धनान्वितः साहसिकः कृतज्ञः ।
स्वरांशके पापमतिस्त्वधर्मी
स्वमित्रमोही ह्यथ सर्वभक्षकी ॥४१५१ ॥

4151. General: Rahu in Aslesha Nakshatra will give the following effects. The native will be wealthy, valorous and grateful. He will be disposed to commit sins, be irreligious, infatuated by his friends and will eat anything.

Notes: Also see sloka 2305, p. 207 of Book 1 hereof.

चतुर्थचरणे मध्ये ह्युरगांशे सुहृत्त्रयी ।
पूर्वभागे वैश्यवृत्या ह्यन्यायार्जितवित्तवान् ॥४१५२ ॥
न्यायार्जितः पितृव्यस्तु ह्युतरांशे फलं स्मृतम् ।
म्लेच्छसेवापरो नित्यं बहुव्यापारसंयुतः ॥४१५३ ॥

4152 - 4153. (a) The first line of sloka 4152 is not quite clear. "In the middle(?) of the 4th quarter, ... Uraga Nadiamsa .... three friends ...."

(b) One having the Moon in 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa will be a trader and will gather wealth by unscrupulous means.

(c) In case of the Moon in 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa, paternal uncle will possess wealth gathered by fair means, will serve Mlechchas and will have wide business activities.

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृत्रययुतो ह्युत्तरांशे द्विभार्यवान् ।
पूर्वभागैकभगिनी बहुकालं समुङ्गली ॥४१५४ ॥
गुरुदृष्टिफलेनैव पूर्वभागोद्भवस्य च ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य जननी दीर्घजीविनी ॥४१५५ ॥
पितामहश्चिरायुष्मान् तथैव च पितामही ।
पितामहमृतिश्चैव वसुवार्षात् परं भवेत् ॥४१५६ ॥

4154 - 4156. (a) The Moon in the 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause 3 elder brothers and two wives to the native.

(b) In case of 1st half, there will be one sister who will have a long-living husband due to Jupiter's aspect (on the Moon).

(c) Mother as well as paternal grand-parents will be long-lived with the Moon in 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa. After the 8th year of the native, paternal grand-father will die.

उत्तरांशे षोडशाब्दे पितामह्यास्तु नाशनम् ।
पूर्वभागे पिता चैव दीर्घायुश्च न संशयः ॥४१५७ ॥
उत्तरांशे षोडशाबदे पिताह्यास्तु नाशनम् ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पितामहोऽप्यरिष्टवान् ॥४१५८ ॥
उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे कुजेक्षिते ।
मित्रांशगे प्रजातस्य मातृवंशः क्षयं गतः ॥४१५९ ॥
उत्तरांशे मातृवंशे प्रजावृद्धिर्महत्सुखम् ।
मातुलत्रयमित्याहुस्तेषामेको द्विभार्यवान् ॥४१६० ॥
सम्पद्दाये पूर्वभागे ह्यरिष्टं मातृवंशके ।
संबन्धार्थविनाशशेन स्वपिता ऋणशोकवान् ॥४१६१ ॥
उत्तरांशे भ्रातृयोगं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ।
तन्मूलादिष्टसिद्धिं च विवाहादिश्रियान्विताम् ॥४१६२ ॥

4157 - 4162. (a) For one having the Moon in the 2nd half, the blemish of Rahu will be in abundance. The native's father will be long-lived. Paternal grand-mother will die in the native's 16th year.

(b) Evils to paternal grand-father will exist with the Moon in the 1st half Uraga Nadiamsa.

(c) One's maternal family will be destroyed if the Moon as at "b" is in aspect to Mars and is in a friend's (or Leo) Navamsa.

(d) The Moon in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will cause expansion of maternal family and great happiness. He will have three maternal uncles one of whom will have two wives.

(e) Evils to maternal family will exist in the 2nd dasa of the native who has the Moon in the former half of Uraga Nadiamsa. Losing relatives and wealth, his father will be saddened with debts. The native's brothers will gradually prosper from time to time and as a result he will acquire fulfilment of desires, marriage and wealth.

Notes: (d) Expansion of maternal family indicates acquisition of sons and their sons by one's maternal grand-father.

उत्तरांशे पूर्वभागे सदा रोगकलत्रवान् ।
केतुयोगे मदाधीशे दारनेत्रे व्रणं भवेत् ॥४१६३ ॥
स्वपुराकृतदोषेण किंचिद्रोगकलत्रवान् ।
उत्तरांशे धूर्तभार्या त्वरोग दृढशालिनी ॥४१६४ ॥
कुलटा चेज्जीविता स्यान्मृतिं चैति पतिव्रता ।
उत्तरांशे द्विभार्यः स्यात् पूर्वभागैकदारवान् ॥४१६५ ॥
अष्टौ पुत्रा भविष्यन्ति ह्यथवा दश सूनवः ।

4163 - 4165½. Wife: (a) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause a wife who will be ever in the grip of diseases.

(b) Ketu in the company of the 7th lord (Mercury) will cause eye diseases to one's wife. Due to sins of his previous birth, he will beget a spouse who will suffer from health problems.

(c) The Moon in the 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa indicates that one's spouse will be wicked but will have a sound body free from diseases. She will be a questionable woman during her life-time. The native will have two wives.

(d) Only one wife is denoted if the Moon is in

the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa. He will have eight or ten sons.

उरगांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रे गुरुनिरीक्षिते ॥४१६६ ॥
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत् ।
उद्वाहदीक्षामध्ये ह्युत्तरांशे सुवृष्टिकृत् ॥४१६७ ॥
पूर्वभागे राजपीडा बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः ।
षष्ठे जीवे सुरांशे च दशमे चन्द्रसंस्थिते ॥४१६८ ॥
नक्षत्रगण्डदोषश्च नास्तीति मनुरब्रवीत् ।
उरगांशे पितायुष्मान् श्वशुरस्तु विशेषतः ॥४१६९ ॥
पूर्वभागे जनन्यास्तु विपद्दाये मृतिर्भवेत् ।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे त्वेकविंशे पितुर्विपत् ॥४१७० ॥
द्वाविंशाब्देऽथ वा चैव षट्त्रिंशाब्दे न संशयः ।
सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे शुभेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुट्योगं गते मन्दे पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ॥४१७१ ॥
पितृव्यस्य तु विंशाब्दे मात्रारिष्टफलं वदेत् ।
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पश्चात्श्वशुरारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४१७२ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ॥४१७३ ॥
तृतीयांशत्रिकोणे च श्वशुरोरिष्टमाप्नुयात् ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशा काले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥४१७४ ॥
मेषे शनिस्थिते मृत्युं पूर्वभागे पितामहः ।

4166 - 4174½. (a) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa in aspect to Jupiter will cause longevity to two sons and two daughters. At the time of the native's marriage, there will be heavy rains. His kinsfolk will incur troubles from royal circles.

(b) The Moon in the 10th while Jupiter is in the 6th (Taurus) in Sura Nadiamsa, there will be no Gandanta blemish. (That is the ascendant is assumed to be in the junction of Scorpio and Sagittarius.)

(c) The Moon in Uraga Nadiamsa will cause long life to father and father-in-law.

(d) Should the Moon be in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, mother will die in the native's 3rd dasa. Danger to father (i.e. death) will occur in the 21st year or 22nd year. Otherwise, 36th year will doubtlessly cause death of father.

(e) Saturn transiting the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun or the 9th lord, or a trine thereof, will promote father's death.

(f) In the 20th year, mother and paternal uncle will be endangered. After his father's death, his father-in-law will quit the world.

(g) During the operation of the dasa of Mercury, the transit of Saturn occurring in the sign identical with the Navamsa position of Mercury, or a trine thereof, father's death can take place.

(h) Father-in-law's death will occur when Saturn influences the Navamsa of the 3rd lord as at "g" above.

(i) Saturn moving in Aries in the dasa of 8th lord and sub period of 11th lord, will cause death of paternal grand-father in case the Moon is in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa.

विपत्तारदशाकाले त्वपरार्धे शुभावहम् ॥४१७५ ॥
स्वबुद्धेश्च बलेनैव स्वप्राबल्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे वार्धके क्लेशमश्नुते ॥४१७६ ॥
साधनेशदशाकाले ह्यपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च धनाधिपतिदायगे ॥४१७७ ॥
षट्पञ्चाशे मृतिं चैति प्राप्नोत्येव ह्यधोगतिम् ।

4175 - 4177½. (a) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause auspicious effects during the later half of 3rd dasa. He will obtain prominence on the strength of his own intelligence. Old age will be a source of troubles for him. He will be somewhat in the grip of fear of untimely death in the 6th dasa.

(b) The Moon in the later half of Uraga Nadiamsa will cause a bad end in the dasa of 2nd lord (Saturn) during the 56th year.

अथ कूर्मफलाध्याये नाड्यां लग्नाधिपस्य च ॥४१७८ ॥
उरगांशे पूर्वभागे फलविस्तारमादिशेत् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पूर्वभागोद्भवस्य च ॥४१७९ ॥
अपरार्धे शुभाधिक्य स्यालकः प्रबलः सुखी ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले शनिभुक्तौ महाविपत् ॥४१८० ॥
गुरुभुक्तौ मनस्तापं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले वातरोगभयं क्वचित् ॥४१८१ ॥
धनधान्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् स्यालकः प्रबलः सुखी ।
शुक्रशन्यन्तरे काले षष्ठाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥४१८२ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्यादि प्रत्यग्दाये फलं स्मृतम् ।

4178 - 4182½. (a) Lagnadhipati Nadi: Now stated are the effects collected from the chapter on

"Effects" from Lagnadhipati Nadi narrating in detail about the first half of Uraga Nadiamsa.

(b) Jupiter's Dasa: In the 2nd half of the dasa of Jupiter, the ascendant lord, the native's brother-in-law will become predominant.

(c) 11th Lord's Dasa: Venus dasa, Saturn's sub period, will endanger the native to a great extent. Jupiter's sub period will produce mental distress but an equal measure of good and bad effects.

(d) 10th Lord's Dasa: Mercury's dasa as the 5th one will cause fear of windy diseases to some extent. Increase of wealth and grains, and prosperity to a brother-in-law will come to pass. The sub period of Venus intense difficulties will occur.

Notes: "Koorma" means tortoise. "Koorma Phala" is apparently conveys no sense. It should be "Karma Phala" dealing with livelihood.

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे व्ययेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४१८३ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे देशे राज्ञां कलापनम् ।
अनावृष्टिहते देशे दुर्भिक्षफलमादिशेत् ॥४१८४ ॥

4183 - 4184. Irrelevant: Strife and famine due to lack of rains will prevail in the country when Saturn transits the sign denoted by the Navamsa position of the 4th lord or a trine thereof.

उरगांशे निशानाथे पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।
नीचे नीचांशगे सूर्ये दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥४१८५ ॥
एकसप्ततिवर्षाणि योगायुर्दायनिर्णयम् ।
अंशायुस्त्वेक षष्टिश्च दक्षिणायनगे मृतिः ॥४१८६ ॥
कुलीरे वृश्चिके मासे कन्यामासेऽथवा यदि ।
देहान्तरे पूर्वभागे पापपुण्यफलं समम् ।
पश्चादिन्द्रेश नक्षत्रे शूद्रजन्मा प्रतापवान् ॥४१८७ ॥
उत्तरांशे महापापी परलोको न विद्यते ।
पूर्वभागे मित्रफलमुरगांशे सुखासुखम् ॥४१८८ ॥

4185 - 4188. (a) The Moon in the 1st half of Uraga Nadiamsa, while the Sun occupies his debilitation sign and Navamsa will bless one with longevity. 71 years will accrue to him by Yoga Ayu method. By Amsayu method, it will only be 61. Death will be during the Sun's southerly course. The Sun will be in Cancer, Virgo or Scorpio. His sins and meritorious deeds will be in an equal measure. Later he will be born as a valorous Soodra in the Nakshatra of Indra (Phalguni).

(b) With the Moon in the 2nd half of Uraga Nadiamsa, one will be a great sinner and will not attain good world after death.

(c) One having the Moon in the 1st half of the said Nadiamsa will beget ... effects, and happiness and unhappiness.

Notes: (a) "Indresa Nakshatra" reads as "Indrasya Nakshatra", which indicates the Nakshatra of Indra, i.e. Phalguni.

According to Parasara, Indra is the presiding deity for Svathi and Anuradha.

Yoga Ayu indicates life-span arrived at by certain planetary dispositions. Amsayu is one of the systems of calculating life span, like Pindayu and Naisargika Ayu as discussed in Brihat Parasara Hora.

(c) The last line of sloka 4188 contains "Mitra Phalam". Mitra means friends, "Phala" effects. It should read as "Idam Phalam" meaning "thus, the effects". However this is not important.

कुम्भलग्ने दुर्दरांशः

दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे शनिसंयुतवीक्षिते ।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्तु ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४१८९ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ।
कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान् ॥४१९० ॥
विद्याबुद्धिरतो नित्यं मधुराम्लरसप्रियः ।
कामी मातृप्रियस्त्यागी युवतीजनवल्लभः ॥४१९१ ॥
पित्रार्जितार्थसंपन्नः कनिष्ठभ्रातृवत्सलः ।
पितृव्यनाशवान् बाल्ये मसूरीज्वरपीड़ितः ॥४१९२ ॥
व्रणाङ्कितशरीरश्च खण्डवायुप्रपीडितः ।
रजोगुणयतः कामी किंचित्तामसकृत्यवान् ॥४१९३ ॥
अभक्ष्यभक्षणं नित्यं किंचित्सात्त्विकबुद्धिमान् ।
द्रव्यार्जन समर्थश्च सीमन्तशिशुनाशवान् ॥४१९४ ॥
दारान्तरे पुत्रवृद्धिः पुत्रिण्यौ द्वे च जीविते ।
पुत्रयोगं तथा विन्द्यात् सहोदरफलं तथा ॥४१९५ ॥

4189 - 4195. Aquarius Ascendant - Durdara Nadiamsa: One born with this Nadiamsa rising in a fixed sign, as Jupiter joins or receives the aspect of Saturn, will beget the following effects. His elder will be destroyed (will die early). He will have younger brothers, be wealthy and emaciated in childhood. He will have two wives, be passion-

ate and given to anger but immediately pacified. He will be fond of learning, of consuming sweet and sour juices, be libidinous, dear to his mother, sacrificing in disposition and attached to young women. He will have paternal wealth, fond of his younger co-born, will lose his paternal uncle and be troubled by small-pox in childhood. He will have injuries on his body and be troubled windy disorders. He will be passionate, somewhat indolent and will eat uneatable things. He will also be somewhat gentle, be skilful in earning wealth and will lose his first son. He will have increase of sons through his second wife. In all, he will have two surviving sons and two daughters. His brother will have similar number of children.

Notes: Though reference to fixed sign occurs, most of the current slokas - upto sloka 4308 - specially apply to Aquarius ascendant. The other three fixed signs should also be suitably incorporated.

Notes: For details of the subject Nadiamsa, pleas consult notes under sloka 438, p. 44, Book 1.

मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे निधने गुरुवीक्षिते।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥४१९६ ॥
षष्ठादिमालिकायोगे मेहरोगस्वरूपवान्।
मोहनांशे प्रजातश्च परकार्यार्थवञ्चकः ॥४१९७ ॥
पितृवाक्यरतोनित्यमग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडितः।
परोपकारवान् रागी किंचिद्धर्मरतः सुखी ॥४१९८ ॥

4196 - 4198. (a) The ascendant lord in the 8th (particulary Saturn) in Mohana Nadiamsa in aspect to Jupiter will cause fear of infantile mortality to some extent. This blemish can be removed by palliative measures.

(b) Malika Yoga commencing from the 6th from the ascendant will cause urinary disorders.

(c) One with the ascendant lord in Mohana Nadiamsa will cheat others of their undertakings and wealth. He will obey his father's orders, will incur disorders of digestion, will help others, be passionate and somewhat justly disposed.

कन्यामन्दे झषे जीवे दुर्दरांश समुद्भवः।
अल्पसन्तानमाप्नोति मृतप्रजाबहुत्ववान् ॥४१९९ ॥
एकपुत्रश्च दीर्घायुः पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत्।
भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे भौमे तुलांशे केन्द्रराशिगे ॥४२०० ॥
आयुष्मत्यौ द्वे भगिन्यावेका क्लेशवती सदा।
दुर्दरांशे खगे जीवे भगिन्येका सुमङ्गली ॥४२०१ ॥
कश्चित् सहोदरभ्राता धूर्तस्त्रीनायकः सुखी।
सन्तानप्रतिबन्धी च भ्रातृद्वेषयुतो भवेत् ॥४२०२ ॥

4198 - 4202. (a) Progeny: Saturn in Virgo (8th) and Jupiter in Pisces (2nd) will cause a limited number of children. The native will obtain many dead children. One son and one daughter will be endowed with longevity.

(b) Sisters: The lord of the 3rd, Mars, being in an angle from the ascendant with Libra Navamsa will cause two long-living sisters. One of them will be ever anguished.

(c) Sister & Brother: Jupiter in the 10th will cause a long-living husband to a sister. One brother will marry a wicked woman, will have obstacles in begetting progeny and will not be well-disposed to his coborn.

मीने जीवे सुधर्मात्मा दुर्दरांशे सुभाग्यवान्।
धूर्तकार्यरतो नित्यं सदा रोगशरीरवान् ॥४२०३ ॥
सहोदरक्षयं किंचित् कलत्रद्वयमादिशेत्।
पुत्रवान् बुद्धिमांश्चेति द्रव्यार्जन समर्थकः ॥४२०४ ॥

4203 - 4204. One born in Durdara Nadiamsa with Jupiter in Pisces will be highly fortunate, interested in righteous deeds, ever in the grip of diseases, will lose his coborn to some extent and will have two wives. He will be endowed with sons, intelligence and skills to earn wealth.

सुधांशगे निशानाथे स्वक्षेत्रे गुरुवीक्षिते।
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातश्च मातुरायुष्यवर्धकः ॥४२०५ ॥

4205. Mother's Life-span: The Moon being in Sudha Nadiamsa in Cancer with Jupiter's aspect, will increase the life-span of the mother of an Aquarius native.

Notes: For Sudha Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 454, page 45, Book 1.

चन्द्रे यावत्फलानि स्यु. सूर्ये यावत्फलानि च।
तावत्सङ्खयाश्च पित्रोर्हि भविष्यन्ति हि सोदराः ॥४२०६ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे दुर्दरांशे स्वपिता भ्रातृनाशवान्।
कालान्तरे भाग्य युक्तो बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥४२०७ ॥
पिता मातुलगेहेषु बाल्ये वसति सर्वदा।
स्वपिता भगिनीभ्रातृ स्नेहेन सुखजीवकः ॥४२०८ ॥

4206 - 4208. Father: The number of father's co-born will correspond to the number of (rectified) Ashtaka Varga Bindus obtained by the Moon and the Sun. There is another authority to state that the father of the native of Aquarius ascendant, Durdara Nadiamsa, will lose all his co-born. He will obtain fortunes after some time (with initial obstacles). During childhood, he will be emaciated and will live well in his maternal uncle's home.

मातुलाधिपतौ चन्द्रे स्वांशे गुरुनिरीक्षिते ।
मातृवंशाभिवृद्धिः स्यान्मातुलद्वययोगवान् ॥४२०९ ॥
दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातश्च केचित् पक्षैकमातुलः ॥४२१० ॥
मातृष्वसृद्वयं चैव ह्यन्यकालेऽधिकच्छति ।
दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे नारदीयमतेऽपि च ॥४२११ ॥
मातुलाभावमित्याहुर्मातुर्माता चिरायुषी ।
शुक्राचार्य कृते ग्रन्थे ह्यायुष्मन्तौ च मातुलौ ॥४२१२ ॥
मार्तुभगिन्यौ द्वै चैव सपुत्रैका सुजीवति ।
किंचिद्रोगवती माता भ्रातृक्लेशेन कर्शिता ॥४२१३ ॥
कालन्तरे पुत्रयोगाद्बहुभाग्यवती सती ।

4209 - 4213½. Maternal Family: (a) The 6th lord Moon in aspect to Jupiter and obtaining Cancer Navamsa will cause expansion of the maternal family of Aquarius native. Perhaps, he will have two maternal uncles.

(b) Some authorities including the work Naradeeyam state that in case of birth in Durdara Nadiamsa of Aquarius ascendant, Jupiter in aspect to Saturn will give only one maternal uncle, but two maternal aunts in another context (or occasion) i.e. when Jupiter is not aspeted by Saturn.

(c) Thus has been said about the house of maternal uncle (the 6th).

(d) The maternal grand-mother of the native of subject Nadiamsa will be long-lived.

(e) In a work of Sukracharya (the legendary preceptor of Demons), long lives to maternal uncles have been indicated. Mother will have two sisters one of whom will be endowed with sons and longevity. She will be somewhat sickly, be emaciated due to loss of brother and will obtain much fortunes due to her sons' rise.

Notes: (b) "*Adhikacchati*" vide sloka 4211 should read as "*Adhigacchati*"

मीने कुम्भांशगे जीवे भाग्ये शुक्रे सुभाग्यवान् ॥४२१४ ॥
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यमुत्तरांशे सुवाहनम् ।
स्वपिता भगिनीभ्रातृयोगकाले सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४२१५ ॥
तद्द्वारा प्रबलश्चैव नरवाहनयोगवान् ।
मोहनांशे लग्ननाथे मेषारूढे शुभेक्षिते ॥४२१६ ॥
जन्मदाये महद्भाग्यं तृतीयाब्दे शुभाधिकम् ।
स्वपितुर्भगिनी भ्रातृभावेशे भाग्यराशिगे ॥४२१७ ॥
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं द्वितीयाब्दे श्रियायुतम् ।
मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥४२१८ ॥
स्वपितुर्भगिनीपुत्रो वाहनत्रययोगवान् ।
विपद्दाये फलं पूर्णं स्वप्राबल्यं सुवाहनम् ॥४२१९ ॥

4214 - 4219. (a) Jupiter's Dasa: The subject will be highly fortunate if Jupiter in the sign Pisces acquires Aquarius Navamsa, while Venus is in the 9th from the ascendant (i.e. in the sign Libra). In the dasa of Jupiter, abundant fortunes will come to pass.

(b) One belonging to the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will obtain vehicles. He will beget wide fame at the time of the prosperity of his paternal uncles and aunts. He will become predominant as well.

(c) First Dasa: Saturn, the ascendant lord, in Mohana Nadiamsa in Aries and receiving the aspect of a benefic will produce much fortunes during the first dasa. Third year of birth will be more auspicious (for the family).

(d) Dasa Effects: If the 11th lord (Jupiter), denoting father's co-born, is in the 9th (Libra), the dasa of Jupiter will usher much fortunes. The 2nd year will give wealth (to the family).

(e) Ascendant lord (Saturn) in Mohana Nadiamsa (in Aries as stated earlier) with Jupiter's aspect will give 3 vehicles to a son of father's sister. The 3rd dasa will give beneficial results and one will obtain predominance and conveyances.

कन्याशनौ जन्मदेशे भूपतिक्लेशमादिशेत् ।
अमात्यजनशोकं च जन्मदेशे प्रजावधि ॥४२२० ॥
अतिचारगते जीवे शनौ वक्रर्क्षमागते ।
हाहाकारं जगत्सर्वं विशेषाद्दक्षिणादिशि ॥४२२१ ॥

4220 - 4221. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in Virgo will cause anguish to the king, grief to ministers, and troubles to the inhabitants. Jupiter

and Saturn in accelerated motion and reaching a sign of Mars will produce furore in the entire country, particularly in the south.

व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
पुत्रनाशो भवेत्तत्र राज्याधिपतिविग्रहम् ॥४२२२॥
अमात्यप्राणनाशः स्यात् स्वपितृव्यपीडितः।
विरुद्धायामवस्थायां लग्नेशे मोहनांशगे ॥४२२३॥
विपद्दाये विरोधेन राजोपद्रवशोकवान्।
क्षेमदाये त्रिवारं स्यात् स्थाननाशो मनोव्यथा ॥४२२४॥
पश्चात् स्वस्थानमाप्नोति राजामात्यप्रसादवान्।
चन्द्रांशधिपतौ जीवे दुर्दरांशे शनौ स्थिते ॥४२२५॥
आयुष्मन्तौ मातुलौ द्वौ भगिन्यौ मातुरेवहि।
मातुलौ द्वौ ततः स्यातामथ वाप्येक एव च ॥४२२६॥
कालान्तरे मातुलश्च भ्रातृशोकयुतो भवेत्।
मातृष्वसारौद्वे धन्ये पुत्र पुत्रीसमन्विते ॥४२२७॥
एका क्लेशवती चैव भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शिता।
सम्पद्दाये दुर्दरांशे स्वमातृभगिनीव्यथाम् ॥४२२८॥
पुत्रशोकवती चैव भ्रातृशोकेन कर्शिता।
एका समुङ्गली चेति बहुपुत्रवती सती ॥४२२९॥

4222 - 4229. (a) Evils: Saturn transiting the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 12th lord, or a trine thereof, will cause loss of a child and enmity with the king (i.e. professional enmity). The minister will lose his life(?) The native's paternal uncle will incur evils.

(b) Dasa periods: Saturn in Mohana Nadiamsa in Viruddha Avastha(?) (apparently in an enemy's sign) will cause grief to the native due to enmity with royal sources in the 3rd dasa. Loss of position and mental anguish will prevail for a period of three weeks in the 4th dasa. Afterwards he will return to his place and will earn favours from the king and minister.

(c) Maternal Relatives: Saturn placed in Durdara Nadiamsa as the Moon occupies a Navamsa of Jupiter will cause two brothers and two sisters, all long-lived, to the mother of the native. There may be one maternal uncle instead of two (according to some). After some time, maternal uncle will be in grief due to loss of brother. Two of the maternal aunts will be blessed with sons and daughters. One will be anguished and be emaciated due to loss of brother.

(d) His mother's sister will be emaciated due to loss of brother and son in his (i.e. the native's) 2nd dasa. One of the maternal aunts will have a long-living husband and many sons.

पितृव्यभवने शुक्रे मेषांशे मृत्युचेष्टगे।
शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं स्वपिता भ्रातृशोकवान् ॥४२३०॥
स्वपितुर्मातुलानी च वन्ध्यायोगयुता स्मृता।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन स्वपिता क्लेशभाग्भवेत् ॥४२३१॥
विपद्दाये कनिष्ठस्य नाशेन भ्रातृशोकवान्।
दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ॥४२३२॥
स्वपितुर्मातुलानी तु वन्ध्यायोगयुता तथा।
क्लेशीनी मातुलवधूर्यत्किंचिद् गूढचारिणी ॥४२३३॥
मातृवंशेकलङ्कश्च दुर्दरांशे न संशयः।
पितुर्मातुल पुत्री स्यादथवा च स्वपुत्रिका ॥४२३४॥
दुर्दरांशे जारिणी स्यात् स्वमाता तु पतिव्रता।
भाग्येशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४२३५॥
स्वमातृभगिनीपुत्रनाशं च मनुरब्रवीत्।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४२३६॥
मातृवंशे जनारिष्टं क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
पितृष्वसृ सुतांशेशे केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगे ॥४२३७॥
पितृष्वसृसुतः श्रीमान् सोदरीभ्रातृसंयुतः।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ॥४२३८॥
द्विभार्यजनकस्यापि सोदरोत्पत्तिसंभवः।
पितृष्वसृसुतस्यापि विवाहो रविवत्सरे ॥४२३९॥
वसुवर्षात् परं चैव विवाहे बहुसंभ्रमः।

4230 - 4239½. (a) Venus in the 11th with Aries Navamsa in "Mrityu Cheshta" will cause loss of brother in case of the native's father, prior to the native's brother. Father's maternal uncle will be childless. Father would be in grief due to loss of an elder brother. When the native will be in his 3rd dasa, father will be grieved due to loss of younger brother.

(b) In case of birth in Aquarius ascendant, Durdara Nadiamsa, Jupiter in aspect to Saturn will cause childlessness to father's maternal uncle. Due to grief thereof, (i.e. childlessness), the said relative's spouse will somewhat become impure. This Yoga will bring a blemish for the maternal family of the father. Or else (i.e. in the event of the said

aunt of the father being pure in character), father's maternal uncle's daughter, or alternatively the native's sister, will be corrupt. (That is, the present yoga will lead to existence of a questionable woman in father's maternal family. Or else, the native's sister will be immoral.) The native's mother will be a chaste woman.

(c) Saturn journeying in the sign identical with the Navamsa position of the 9th lord, or a trine thereof, will destroy the progeny of mother's sister.

(d) Similarly Saturn's journey with reference to the 11th lord will produce much grief in the mother's family.

(e) Cousin: The Navamsa dispositor of the 3rd lord Mars occupying an angle or a trine counted from the ascendant (Aquarius) will cause following effects to a son of the sister of the native's father (i.e. to a cousin of the subject). He will be wealthy, endowed with full and half co-born and will acquire paternal inheritance. His father will have two wives. He (i.e. the said cousin) will marry at the age of 12. After his 8th year, many efforts will be made for his marriage.

Notes: (a) The condition laid down is faulty. "Meshamse" reads as "Meshantye" meaning "end of Aries". Further there is no standard term as "Mrityu Cheshta" which is obviously indicative of "Mritavastha" or a planet being in the last six degrees of an odd sign. If Venus is required to be in the end of Aries, reference to his position in the 11th (Sagittarius) is inadmissible. Hence ignoring the condition of "end of Aries" and naturally "being in extremis", the implication is: Venus should be in the 11th in Sagittarius (within first 3° 20'), thus begetting Aries Navamsa.

(e) "Pitrushvasu Sutamsese" should read as "Pitrushvasu Sutesa Amsese". Thus we have to locate the Navamsa dispositor of Mars, the 3rd lord, who indicates the progeny of the paternal aunt in case of an Aquarius subject.

पितामहाधिपे सौम्ये भाग्ये रविसमन्विते ॥४२४० ॥
भाग्ये जीवे जातकश्च स्वपितामहभाग्यवान् ॥४२४१ ॥
पितामहः क्लेशजीवी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ।
भगिन्येका दीर्घजीवा सोदरीभ्रातृनाशवान् ॥४२४२ ॥
कालान्तरे पुत्रशोकं वार्धके दारनाशनम् ।
पितामहो भ्रातृपुत्रैर्वार्धके क्लेशसंयुतः ॥४२४३ ॥
पितामहस्वसा चैव पुत्रपुत्रीसमन्विता ।
शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं वैधव्ये मृतिमादिशेत् ॥४२४४ ॥

4240 - 4244. Paternal Grand-father: Mercury (the 5th lord) ruling the native's paternal grand-father should be placed in the 9th (Libra) along with the Sun, as Jupiter is in the 2nd, one would enjoy happiness through the said relative. Paternal grand-father would lead a difficult life and be endowed with elder brother and long-living sister. He would also be long-lived and would lose his co-born. After some time, in his old age, he would be grieved due to loss of progeny, spouse and co-born. Prior to the native's birth, grand-father would have lost his spouse.

Notes: "Bhagye Jive" in sloka 4241 (containing one line only) reads as "Vitte Jive" in another version requiring Jupiter to be in the 2nd.

लाभे गदांशगे शुक्रे व्ययेशे मोहनांशगे ।
मातामहश्चिरायुष्मान् मातुर्माता तथैव च ॥४२४५ ॥
मातामहानुजः कश्चिद्दत्तपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
मातुलैकश्चिरायुष्मान् भगिनीत्रयवान् गुणी ॥४२४६ ॥
सम्पद्दाये दुर्दरांशे स्वमातुलगृहे व्यथा ।
मातामहः क्लेशमेति जामात्र रिष्टहेतुना ॥४२४७ ॥
मातृष्वसा गर्भिणी तु ह्यकाले मृतिमाप्नुयात् ।

4245 - 4247½. Maternal Family: With Venus in the 11th (in the sign Sagittarius) in Gada Nadiamsa while the 12th lord (Saturn) is in Mohana Nadiamsa, one's maternal grand-parents will be long-lived. A younger brother of maternal grand-father would possibly adopt a son. One of the native's maternal uncles will be endowed with longevity and will have 3 sisters. The 2nd dasa will cause distress in maternal uncle's home. Maternal grand-father will be grieved losing his son-in-law. The native's mother's sister will die an untimely death during the course of pregnancy.

दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे मीने शनिनिरीक्षिते ॥४२४८ ॥
मातृष्वसारौ द्वै चैव गर्भवत्यौ मरिष्यतः ।
अथवा मातुलवधू ह्यन्तर्वल्ली मरिष्यति ॥४२४९ ॥
तेन क्लेशेनचाप्नोति मातुर्माता मनोव्यथाम् ।
विपद्दाये पुत्रशोकाद्दुःखितश्च पितामहः ॥४२५० ॥

गदांशके सुखाधीशे हिबुके शिखि संयुते।
तद्दशायां पापमुक्तावरिष्टं मातृवंशके ॥४२५१॥
मातामहारिष्टकालो विपद्दाये भविष्यति।
मदेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४२५२॥
मदेशदृष्टिराशौ तु मातामहविनाशनम्।
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४२५३॥
मातामह्यास्त्वरिष्टेन मातुल्य मनोव्यथा।
मातृष्वसुर्भर्तृभावे पापाक्रान्ते च जायते ॥४२५४॥
मातृष्वसा सुतन्तप्ता मृतपुत्रा त्वमङ्गली।
विपद्दाये दुर्दरांशे सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यगे ।४२५५॥
इदमेव फलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः।
पितुर्भगिन्या भर्ता च दीर्घायुर्धनवान् सुखी ॥४२५६॥
जन्मतारदशान्त्यादौ सम्पत्तारदशाश्रियम्।
द्वितीयाब्दे फलं पूर्णं योगारम्भं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४२५७॥

4248 - 4257. Maternal Family: (a) In case of birth in Durdara Nadiamsa, Jupiter posited in Pisces in aspect to Saturn, will cause death of two maternal aunts (mother's sisters) during pregnancy. Or the spouse of maternal uncle will have such death. On account of such grief, maternal grand-mother will be mentally distressed. During the native's 3rd dasa, his paternal grand-father will be grieved on account of loss of a son.

(b) The 4th lord in the 4th (Taurus) in Gada Nadiamsa in the company of Ketu will bring forth evils in maternal family in the dasa of Venus and in a malefic's sub period. 3rd dasa will endanger maternal grand-father.

(c) Saturn's sojourn in the sign identical with the Navamsa of the 7th lord (Mercury) or a trine thereof will endanger one's maternal grand-father.

(d) Saturn's movement with reference to ascendant lord's Navamsa on the same lines will cause mental distress to maternal uncle due to loss of maternal grand-mother.

(e) A malefic in the house concerning the husband of mother's sister (i.e. in the 12th from the ascendant) will cause dead children and widowhood to mother's sister. As a consequence, she will be quite saddened. The 2nd dasa's concluding part, or the 3rd dasa has been described thus by the astrologers.

(f) Paternal Uncle: Father's sister's husband will be long-lived, rich and happy. The end of 1st dasa, or 2nd dasa will cause wealth. The 2nd year will give full effects, and prosperity (to the said relative) will commence.

षष्ठे चन्द्रेऽष्टमे मन्दे संपद्दाये महाविपत्।
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं चेति वत्सरद्वयदुःखभाक् ॥४२५८॥
बालारिष्टभयं चैव शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति।
अरिष्टं च पितृवंशे ज्ञातिक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४२५९॥
बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापं स्वपितुर्मित्रवर्गके।
अतीवक्लेशकार्याणां सम्पद्दाये फलं वदेत् ॥४२६०॥

4258 - 4260. Evils in 2nd Dasa: The Moon and Saturn in order in the 6th and 8th will greatly endanger one in his 2nd dasa, for a period of 2 years from the age of 5. This blemish, of infantile mortality, should be suitably remedied. Father's family will also incur adversities in the form of quarrels with kinsfolk. Father's friends and relatives will pass through an evil phase. 2nd dasa will thus produce a series of upsets.

षष्ठेशाक्रान्तराश्यादौ मालिकायोगजस्य च।
दारिद्र्ययोगमित्याहुर्बाल्ये क्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४२६१॥
दारिद्र्यमालिकायोगे निधने पापखेचरे।
शुभदृष्टिविहीन च दारिद्यं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम् ॥४२६२॥
दारिद्र्यमालिकायोगे ह्यष्टमे शनिसंस्थिते।
वित्ते जीवे प्रजातश्च भाग्यवान् स्यान्न संशयः ॥४२६३॥
वार्धके बहुदारिद्र्यं मध्ये किचिच्छुभाविन्तः।
महाभाग्यसमृद्धश्च नरवाहनभाग्यवान् ॥४२६४॥

4261 - 4264. Malika Yoga Turning Evil: (a) If Malika Yoga commences with the sign occupied by the lord of the 6th (i.e. the Moon), Daridra Yoga (yoga for utter poverty) forms. The native's childhood will (also) be marked by difficulties.

(b) When Daridra Malika Yoga is formed (as at "a" above), the 8th from the ascendant having a malefic, without beneficial aspect, will unfailingly promote penury.

(c) If Daridra Malika Yoga forms while Saturn is in the 8th and the 2nd is occupied by Jupiter, one will become prosperous (instead of incurring poverty). His old age will be significant for penury. Intermittently he will enjoy auspicious effects and great fortunes, including conveyances.

Notes: (a) Malika Yoga, a favourable one, for

prosperity can also turn adverse and cause poverty - not fortunes - if the 6th through the 12th are occupied by 7 individual planets. The 6th house should necessarily have the Moon.

(c) In this part, a proper understanding is necessary. Only 7 planets (to the exclusion of the nodes) are authorized to cause Malika Yoga. Naturally, by implication, Daridra Malika Yoga should as well be restricted to 7 planets only. Hence the right interpretation is that Saturn in the 8th should begin the yoga to be concluded by Jupiter in the 2nd. Thus, the present yoga is bound to be independent of the one cited at "b" above.

लाभे शुक्रे धने जीवे त्ववयोगशतैरपि ।
धनिकः कीर्तिमांश्चेति राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥४२६५ ॥
विपदाये महद्भाग्यमुत्तरार्धे विशेषतः ।
नित्यश्रीबहुमानादिप्रबलोद्योगवान् भवेत् ॥४२६६ ॥
पितुष्वसुः पुत्रयोगेकाले सौख्यफलं विदुः ।
क्षेमदाये विशेषः स्यात् प्रत्यग्दाये दलं व्यथा ॥४२६७ ॥
शुभाशुभफलं चैव योगं रोगं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
द्विपञ्चाशात् परं कष्टं नैधनेशदशाव्यथाम् ॥४२६८ ॥
अपरार्धे तु दारिद्यं पुत्रशोकं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
दशान्ते मृतिमाप्नोति दशामध्येऽपमृत्युमान् ॥४२६९ ॥
सम्पद्दाये सेतुयात्रां पितुः पित्रा च गच्छति ।
मार्गमध्ये मनोदुःखी सेतुमूले ज्वरार्दितः ॥४२७० ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं क्षीरकुम्भं प्रदापयेत् ।
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति स्वदेशं पुनरेष्यति ॥४२७१ ॥

4265 - 4271. Venus in 2nd & Jupiter in 11th: Let there be a hundred evil combinations at birth. If the 11th and 2nd are in occupation by Jupiter and Venus in order, one will be wealthy, famous and will beget name in royal circles. His 3rd dasa will greatly accelerate his fortunes. Particularly its later half. He will enjoy continual wealth, high esteem and prosperous employment. Beneficial effects will occur during the time of prosperity of one's paternal aunt's son, particularly during the 4th dasa. In the 5th dasa, half of the period will cause distress. Good and bad will come to pass; prosperity and diseases will be included. Troubles will show up after the age of 52. The dasa of the 8th lord (Mercury) will be distressful. 2nd half of Mercury's dasa will usher poverty and grief on account of loss of a son. In the end of Mercury's dasa, death of the native will result. Fear of untimely death will exist in the middle of the said dasa. In the 2nd dasa, father will proceed on a pilgrimage to Setu. On the way, he will be in grief. In Setu (i.e. in the destination) he will be troubled by fever. To overcome this blemish, a milk-pot should be gifted away. Health will prevail later on and he will return to his native place.

कर्मे राहौ प्रजातश्च विपद्दाये सुयात्रिकः ।
पुण्यतीर्थे फलं सत्यं गङ्गास्नानफलं समम् ॥४२७२ ॥

4272. Rahu in 10th: The native with Rahu in the 10th will undertake pilgrimages in the 3rd dasa. He will visit shrines and earn the merits of having had dips in the Ganges.

दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे गङ्गायात्रासु विघ्नवान् ।
सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारं स्याद्गङ्गास्नानफलं समम् ॥४२७३ ॥

4273. Pilgrimage: Jupiter in Durdara Nadiamsa will be an obstacle for dips in the Ganges. But the native will visit the Setu and will earn the merits of having had dips in the Ganges.

लाभे गदांशगे शुक्रे योगकाले गदातुरः ।
अग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडादि यातायातं त्रिवत्सरम् ॥४२७४ ॥

4274. Obstructed Prosperity: Venus in the 11th (Sagittarius) in Gada Nadiamsa will cause troubles through diseases just at the time of one's prosperity. Indigestion and futile journey, the latter for a period of 3 years, will come to pass.

लग्नाष्टमगते मन्दे विषूचीज्वर पीडितः ।
सन्निपातभयं किंचिदतिसारप्रपीडितः ॥४२७५ ॥
क्षेमदाय इमान्येव फलान्यूह्यानि सूरिभिः ।
सर्वदाये जीवभुक्तौ कुजभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥४२७६ ॥
क्रूरमासे देहजाड्यं बुधभुक्तौ क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
शन्यन्तरे क्रूरमासे शन्यस्तमनकालगे ॥४२७७ ॥
स्वदेहायासमाप्नोति सौम्यार्किगुरुवासरे ।
चापे गुरुस्थिते काले मेषे वा मिथुनेऽपि वा ॥४२७८ ॥
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यं पित्रादि श्रियमश्नुते ।
गुरोस्तृतीयपर्याये तुलान्ते वृश्चिके गुरौ ॥४२७९ ॥
क्षेमदाये महाघोरं राजविग्रहमादिशेत् ।
गदांशगे सुखाधीशे त्रिंशेऽब्दे पितृनाशनम् ॥४२८० ॥
पञ्चत्रिंशेऽथ वा चेति चतुर्विंशे महाविपत् ।

चत्वारिंशे मृतामाता प्रत्यग्दाये मदे शनौ ॥४२८१ ॥
चापान्ते मकरे मन्दे गोचरे मिथुने गुरौ ।
कुलीरे वा मृतामाता तत्त्रिकोणे प्रपीडिता ॥४२८२ ॥
व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
व्ययेशदृष्टिराशौ तु सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४२८३ ॥

4275 - 4283. Diseases: (a) Saturn in the 8th (Virgo) will cause fear of small-pox and "Sannipata" (a complicated derangement of the three humours, causing utter collapse, sometimes literally death). To some extent, one will suffer from dysentery as well. The wise should guess these effects in the 4th dasa.

(b) The sub periods of Jupiter and Mars, in all the dasas, will cause physical ailments (for one born in Durdara Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant). The corresponding months should be known through the Sun's evil transits. Mercury's sub period will also to some extent be capable of causing illness. During Saturn's sub period, in an evil month, when Saturn gets combust, one will fall sick, on a Wednesday, Tuesday or Thursday.

(c) **Fortunes:** The 3rd dasa will be a source of great fortunes with Jupiter transiting in Sagittarius, Aries or Gemini. Father etc. will also obtain wealth.

(d) **Enmity:** Jupiter's 3rd round of transit in the end of Libra or in Scorpio, in the 4th dasa, produce calamitous enmity with the king.

(e) **Parents:** The 4th lord (Venus) in Gada Nadiamsa will destroy father in the native's 30th or 35th year of age. 24th year will greatly endanger one's father. In the 5th dasa, with Saturn moving in Gemini, one will lose his mother in the 24th year. Or Saturn moving in the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, as Jupiter transits Gemini or Cancer, will kill the mother. She will be extremely troubled when these transits are in trine thereof.

(f) **Progeny:** At the time of Saturn's sojourn in the sign caused by the Navamsa position of the 12th lord, or a trine thereof, or the sign that is aspected by the 12th lord at birth, evils to one's own children will be experienced.

तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
दृष्टिराशौ तथा चेति तत्तन्निर्याणमादिशेत् ॥४२८४ ॥
मूर्त्यादिव्ययभावान्तं योजयेत् स्फुटयोगगे ।
ग्रहचारफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरळे ॥४२८५ ॥
देहे पापाग्रहैर्युक्ते देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
जीवे पापे जीवबाधादशासन्धौ महाविपत् ॥४२८६ ॥
चक्रसन्धौ मनस्तापं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
राज्यस्थानं पञ्चमं स्यान्नवमं प्रभुरुच्यते ॥४२८७ ॥
दशमं मित्रभवनं चतुर्थं बन्धुमादिशेत् ।
स्वराज्यराष्ट्रनृपते र्बन्धुमित्रारिवर्गगे ।
तत्तद्भावाष्टमेशांशफलानि परचिन्तयेत् ॥४२८८ ॥

4284 - 4288. (a) The respective relative will die when Saturn transits the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th from the relevant Bhava. The sign aspected by the 8th lord from the said Bhava will also be applicable for Saturn's transit in the same manner. This should be guessed from the ascendant through the 12th house (for the various relatives).

(b) Deha Rasi containing a malefic will cause physical ailments. A malefic in Jeeva Rasi will produce danger to life. In the junctions of (Kala Chakra) dasas, great danger and mental distress will come to pass.

(c) The 5th is called Rajya Sthana. The 9th is called Prabhu Sthana. The 10th is called the house of friends. Relatives are indicated by the 4th house. (Danger to) relatives, friends and enemies of the king should be understood from the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord from the Bhava concerned.

Notes: The instructions given at "a" and "b" have appeared more than once in the whole text.

However, the one at "c" should look to anyone to be somewhat strange. Except kinsfolk denoted by the 4th house, the other three houses have been designated in rather a peculiar way. Rajya Sthana and Prabhu Sthana both are denoted by the 10th house. Friends are denoted by the 11th house. Further dealing with the king's life from another native's horoscope sounds quite illogical. After all, each citizen of a kingdom (or a country) is bound to have conflicting influences of planets at one and the same time. What then will indeed transpire in the king's life is beyond imagination.

मनुः-
मूर्त्यादिभावाष्टमनाथदाये
स्फुटांशगे भानुसुतेन युक्ते।
सदृष्टिराशौ मरणं च वाच्यं
शुभाशुभं तत्र विचारणीयम् ॥४२८९ ॥

4289. According to Manu: Note the positions of the lords of the 8th of the various houses from the ascendant and others (i.e. upto the 12th), and the signs aspected by each of these 8th lords. Saturn's transit (in the relevant place) will cause death (of the relevant relative). Good and bad effects (concerning the relevant relative) should accordingly be estimated.

Notes: In sloka 354, Book 1, the text has given the use of the Navamsa dispositors with Saturn's transits in regard to danger to specific relatives.

In the present case, (a) the sign position of the concerned 8th lord, and (b) the sign aspected by the said 8th lord, from a given Bhava, is brought into play in the context of impending danger by Saturn's transit. In my notes on p.37, Book 1, the reader could find description of relatives by each house and the 8th from each of such Bhava.

Saturn transiting (a) or (b) as above will endanger the particular kinsfolk by way of illness, death, calamity, accident etc.

We will have an example thus. The 12th from the ascendant is the 8th for the 5th. To wit, the 12th from the ascendant is the spot for danger to one's progeny. So also the sign or signs aspected by the lord of the 12th. When Saturn transits the 12th house, or the sign/s aspected by the 12th lord, or the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 12th lord, one's children will become a matter of concern - by danger, illness, running away from home, death etc.

Also see slokas 4284 - 88 *supra* in this context.

लाभे शुक्रे धने जीवे भाग्यस्थे दशमे तथा।
दुर्दरांशे प्रजातश्च मालायोगे सुभाग्यवान् ॥४२९० ॥
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे नगरे भाग्यमश्नुते।
विदेशे योगवान् भोगी नीचप्रभुनिषेवकः ॥४२९१ ॥
वाणिज्ये मोहवान् रागी त्यागभोगवदान्यवान्।
विपद्दाये सुवाहाप्तिः सन्तानोत्पत्तितः परम् ॥४२९२ ॥
महायोगं च लभते क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान्।
जन्मभूमिं परित्यज्य नित्यश्री सौख्यवान् सुखी ॥४२९३ ॥
विंशोपरि शरैर्वर्षे स्वप्राबल्यं क्वचित् सुखम्।
षड्विंशाब्दात् परं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥४२९४ ॥
मित्रप्रभुविनाशादि क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
राजान्तरवशाद्भाग्यं क्षेमदाये श्रियायुतम् ॥४२९५ ॥
पुत्रिकोद्वाहसौख्याप्तिं पुत्रोद्वाहं ततः परम्।
प्रत्यग्दाये फलं सत्यं मित्रद्वेषात् परं व्यथाम् ॥४२९६ ॥
सोदरोत्पत्तिसन्तोषं सम्पद्दाये तुलाशनौ।
कन्याशनौ भाग्यवृद्धिर्बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः ॥४२९७ ॥
स्वपितुर्भगिनी भर्तुयोगकाले पितासुखम्।
तुलाशनौ धनप्राप्तिः कन्यामध्ये शुभं क्वचित् ॥४२९८ ॥
वृश्चिकान्ते स्थिते मन्दे पितामह्यास्तु नाशनम्।
बन्धुवर्गे विचारः स्यान्मातृवंश जनावधि ॥४२९९ ॥

4290 - 4299. Jupiter & Venus: For the native of Aquarius ascendant, Durdara Nadiamsa, Venus in the 11th as Jupiter is in the 2nd or 10th, will cause great fortunes through Mala Yoga. (That is, the present Yoga is described as Mala Yoga giving great fortunes.) His fortunes will be in a town near the region of a great river (i.e. watery zone). He will prosper in a foreign land. He will enjoy fortunes and will serve a mean king, be deeply attached to trading activities, passionate, sacrificing in nature and eloquent in speech. His 3rd dasa will give him conveyances following birth of children. Abundant prosperity and wide fame will follow the 4th dasa. He will leave his birth country and will enjoy uninterrupted wealth and happiness (in a foreign land). Between 20 and 25, his prominence will occur, and he will enjoy some happiness. He will gather a lot of wealth following his 26th year of age. Enormous grief on account of loss of friends and employer will have to be experienced by him. The 4th dasa will cause him wealth through a change of ruler (or employer). In this dasa, his daughter's marriage will take place, which will be followed by son's marriage. The 5th dasa will cause mental agony due to enmity with friends. When Saturn moves in Libra, during 2nd dasa, he will obtain co-born. Saturn's journey in Virgo will increase his fortunes; more so of his kinsfolk. His father's happiness will coincide with the time prosperity of a son of his (i.e. father's) sister.

Saturn transiting in Libra will give wealth (to father) while in the middle of Virgo, some auspicious results will come to pass. Transit of Saturn in the end of Scorpio will destroy the native's paternal grand-mother apart from producing troubles to maternal relatives and unpleasant changes for relatives in general.

Notes: In the 1st line of sloka 4290, "Bhagyasthe Dasame Thatha" reads as "Athava Dasameshu cha" meaning Jupiter should be in the 2nd (Capricorn) or the 10th (Virgo). The translation is accordingly provided.

सन्पद्याये क्षामदुःखं विपद्याये विशेषतः।
कीटे शनिस्थिते काले महानृपतिनाशनम् ॥४३००॥
तत्त्रिकोण चोलदेशे प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत्।
राज्याधिपत्योर्मध्ये तु देशे राजान्तरं स्मृतम् ॥४३०१॥
शनिनाडीफलाध्याये राज्य राष्ट्रफलानि च।
सविस्तरं वर्णितानि विचित्राणि फलानि च ॥४३०२॥

4300 - 4302. Irrelevant: Famine will occur in the 2nd dasa. Saturn's movements in Scorpio will destroy a great king. In its trine, he will cause strife to the inmates of Chola and the king will be changed. Sani Nadi describes the effects for the country in a detailed and wonderful manner.

भाग्याधिपे तथा लाभे गदांशे विप्रकालगे।
पुरा ब्राह्मण जन्मा च पश्चाल्लौकिकजन्मवान् ॥४३०३॥
विप्रजन्मान्त्यकाले च ह्यापत्संन्यासमादिशेत्।
तस्य पुण्यप्रभावेण पश्चाद्वैदिकजन्मवान् ॥४३०४॥
पश्चाज्जन्मान्तरे मुक्तिर्व्ययेशे गुरुवीक्षिते।

4303 - 4304½. The 9th lord (Venus) in the 11th (Sagittarius) in Gada Nadiamsa indicates that the native was a Brahmin in his previous birth. His next birth (following the current one) will be one with material outlook (i.e. in the present birth, he has no yoga for Emancipation). In the ending phase of Brahmin birth, taking to ascetic order following a family calamity is indicated. (That is in the previous birth he took to such order). Thereby he would earn merits of a good deed. Or else, he would be next born as a person following the Vedic path. After completing the next birth, he will attain Emancipation, if the 12th lord (Saturn) is in aspect to Jupiter.

Notes: "Vipra Kala" is not included in the translation to avoid confusion. "Vipra Kala" is the first quarter of a Nadiamsa.

लग्नेशाक्रान्तराशीशेशुभांशे भाग्यराशिगे ॥४३०५॥
मालांशे मालिकायोगे ह्यायुर्दायमिति स्मृतम्।
मोहनांशे विलग्नेशे त्वष्टमे गुरुवीक्षिते ॥४३०६॥
चतुःसप्ततिवर्षाणि ह्यंशायुरिति कथ्यते।
योगश्चेति तदर्थः स्यादेकपर्यायसंयुतम् ॥४३०७॥
मृतिरेकोनपञ्चाशे द्विपञ्चाशेऽपि वा यदि।
भाग्यनाथयुते जीवे मरणं चैकसप्ततौ।
गुरुनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४३०८॥

4305 - 4308. **(a)** The dispositor of Saturn in the 9th (Libra) with a benefic Navamsa will contribute to one's life-span.

(b) Saturn in the 8th (Virgo) in Mohana Nadiamsa with the aspect of Jupiter will give a life-span of 74 years through Amsayu or Yogayu, which are synonymous terms (in giving effects, only in this case).

(c) 49th year or 52nd year will cause death.

(d) Jupiter joining Venus will cause death at 71. Deva Keralam has thus brought to light the effects mentioned in Guru Nadi.

Notes: (a) "Maalamsa" and "Malika Yoga" appear to be redundant terms. These are excluded in the translation. The yoga mentioned is favourable for a long life.

(b) Life span will be 74 in this case and Yogayu method and Amsayu method will yield the same age for this particular native.

(c) The 1st line of sloka 4308 is possibly missing. Hence only the effect - life span being 49 or 52 - is found without the relevant condition.

(d) This is by itself another Yoga to know of one's length of life.

मकरलग्ने सचिवांशनाडीफलम्।
मीने शनिकेतु।
लग्नेशे सचिवांशस्थे विषाख्यांशोद्भवस्य च।
मीने केतुयुते चन्द्रे विषाख्यांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४३०९॥
दुःशीला जननी दुष्टा स्वकुलेषु च जारिणी।
लग्नेशे सचिवांशस्थे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥४३१०॥
माता दूषितदेहा च स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी तथा।

विषाख्यांशकगे चन्द्रे मीने केतुसमन्विते ॥४३११ ॥
सहोदर्याः स्वमातुश्च जारत्वं परिकल्पयेत् ।
सचिवांशे घटे मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥४३१२ ॥
मृगलग्ने प्रजातश्च भ्रातृवंशे कलङ्कवान् ।
भाग्येशे मिथुनांशस्थे नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ॥४३१३ ॥
निशाकरेण संदृष्टे सोदरी परपूरुषा ।
सिहांशे मकरे लग्ने तदीशे कुजसंयुते ॥४३१४ ॥
स्वसुता दुर्भगा भूत्वा भर्तृवाक्यं श्रृणोति न ।
जारावस्थां गतेधीशे त्वसितेन समन्विते ॥४३१५ ॥
आयुष्मती स्वमाता च गूढजारवती शुभा ।
सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे सुखेशेन समन्विते ॥४३१६ ॥
मातृवंशे महद्भाग्यं स्वपिता तद्धनं लभेत् ।
चापरूढे सुखाधीशे कुम्भे शनिसमन्विते ॥४३१६ ॥
मातृवंशे महद्भाग्यं स्वपिता तद्धनं लभेत् ।
चापारूढे सुखाधीशे कुम्भे शनिसमन्विते ॥४३१७ ॥
चापे जीवे प्रजातस्य पितामातुः सुभाग्यवान् ।
बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नोसोदरीभ्रातृ संयुतः ॥४३१८ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे विलग्नेशे राजयोगग्रहैर्युते ।
स्वमातुः सोदरी नास्ति माता भ्रातृसमन्विता ॥४३१९ ॥

4309 - 4319. Capricorn Ascendant: (a) The ascendant lord in Sachiva Nadiamsa as Ketu is in Pisces (in the 3rd) along with the Moon will produce "Visha" Yoga. As a result, the native's mother will be evil, wicked among her family members and of questionable character.

(b) Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa and conjunct Mars will cause a mother with a polluted body (i.e. an immoral mother). So also her older sister.

(c) In the Yoga mentioned at "a", the conjunction of the Moon with Ketu implies immorality on the part of sisters of the mother.

(d) One born in Capricorn while Saturn is in Sachiva Nadiamsa in the company of Mars leads to existence of blemish in the family of brothers (of the native).

(e) The 9th lord (Mercury) in Gemini Navamsa while the 9th house (Virgo) is occupied by Rahu, in aspect to the Moon (from Pisces in the company of Ketu) will cause one's sister have illicit association with other men.

(f) Capricorn ascendant with Leo Navamsa, while the ascendant lord Saturn is in the company of Mars, will give an unfortunate sister who will not care for her husband's words.

(g) Venus in the company of Saturn will give the following effects in respect of mother. She will be long-lived and be handsome but corrupt in character.

(h) The maternal family will be highly prosperous if Saturn is in Sachiva Nadiamsa and in the company of the 4th lord (Mars). Further, his father will obtain the wealth of the mother.

(i) With the 4th lord (Mars) and Jupiter obtaining the sign Sagittarius, while Aquarius is held by Saturn by occupation, one's paternal grand-father would be highly fortunate and would have many sons and co-born and much wealth.

(j) There is another authority with the view that Saturn joining Raja Yoga planets will give no sisters to the native's mother. But she will have male co-born.

Notes: (a) "Vishakya amsa udbhavasya cha" appearing twice in sloka 4309 is possibly a misconstrued term for Visha Yoga or Poisonous Yoga or for Visha Nadiamsa. It is difficult to guess what exactly the term is. However, Visha yoga denotes a "poisonous" woman or one with undesirable effects bringing disgrace to the family. Such a Yoga, particularly applicable to a female, could be found in many standard text books. To enable a proper utility of the instruction, some liberty is bound to be taken over-stepping the text.

Also see slokas 548 etc. (page 53 onwards) in Book 1 where the present Nadiamsa is termed as "Sachira".

Saturn's position in the particular Nadiamsa is to be understood to be in Capricorn, aspecting the duo - Ketu and the Moon - in Pisces. The result is a bad mother as above who is as destructive as poison or "Visha". Her sisters also will be so as mentioned at "c".

(b) The association of Mars with Saturn, while the whole Yoga as at "a" is present will include the older sister of the mother in the list of corrupt persons.

(g) "Jaaravastha" is not a standard term. "Jaara" in respect of woman shows her corruptness and the result is mentioned by the term "Jaara vathi".

Another term "Gatedhise" reads as "Suthadhise" elsewhere denoting the 5th lord (Venus). Thus the conjunction of Saturn and Venus will give said results.

(i) "Chaapa" denoting Sagittarius appears separately in case of occupation by Mars as well as Jupiter. Hence it is to be interpreted that these two are to be together in Sagittarius.

(j) It is not understood why Raja Yoga causing planets will act this way.

चन्द्राष्टवर्गं निक्षिप्य चन्द्रे यावत्फलैर्युते ।
चिरायुषाः मातुलाश्च तावत्सङ्ख्या भवन्ति हि ॥४३२० ॥
मीनारूढे विलग्नेशे स्वोच्चांशे कुजसंयुते ।
स्वमातुः सोदराः सप्त ह्यथवा वसुसङ्ख्यकाः ॥४३२१ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ मातुलौ द्वौ शेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ।
स्वक्षेत्रे वृषभांशस्थे लग्नेशे सचिवांशके ॥४३२२ ॥
मातामहः प्रसिद्धः स्यादग्रहारस्य स्थापकः ।
मातुलाधिपतौ सौम्ये मकरे रविसंयुते ॥४३२३ ॥
क्षयावस्थागेजातस्य मातुलः क्षयरोमवान् ।
वृषभांशे सुखाधीशे लग्ने शनिसमन्विते ॥४३२४ ॥
क्षयरोगो मातृवंशे मातुलद्वयनाशनम् ।
राजावस्थागे सुखेशे त्वसितेन समन्विते ॥४३२५ ॥
माता पुत्रवती चैव स्वकुले गूढजारिणी ।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी चैव जायते मृतपुत्रिणी ॥४३२६ ॥
जारावस्थाफलं सत्यं स्वपितासोदरैर्युतः ।
जारावस्थां गते भौमे पितृव्येशेऽर्किसंयुते ॥४३२७ ॥
स्वपितृव्येषु यः कश्चिज्जारचोरशिखामणिः ।
मेहप्रकृति देही च मृतसन्तानयोगवान् ॥४३२८ ॥
पितृव्यौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तावेकोवन्ध्यापतिवर्भवेत् ।
सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे विषाख्यांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४३२९ ॥
मुकुन्दांशकगे जीवे स्वपितृव्यचतुष्टयम् ।
सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत्सङ्ख्याः पितृव्यकाः ॥४३३० ॥
आयुष्मन्तस्त्रिपितृव्याः मुकुन्दांशगे रवौ ।
भाग्यधिपेन शुक्रे मकरे मिथुनांशगे ॥४३३२ ॥
भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते राजसेवी पितामहः ।
विदेशवासी सागी च व्यवसायपरः सुखी ॥४३३३ ॥
अग्रहारेनिवासी स्यात् किंचिदुद्योगजीवनम् ।
लग्नत्तृतीयगे चन्द्रे कुम्भांशे केतुसंयुते ॥४३३४ ॥
आयुष्मत्यस्त्रिभगिन्यो भ्रातरौ द्वौ चिरायुषौ ।
शेषं नाशमिति प्रोक्तं तत्तन्मारकदायके ॥४३३५ ॥

4320 - 4335. (a) So many number of brothers of one's mother will be endowed with longevity as the number of the Bindus obtained by the Moon in her own Ashtaka Varga.

(b) Saturn in Pisces with Libra Navamsa and in the company of Mars will cause 7 or 8 brothers to one's mother. Two of them will live long while the rest will incur destruction.

(c) One's maternal grand-father would be a famous personage and would construct a colony of Brahmins if Saturn is in his own sign with Taurus Navamsa.

(d) Mercury denoting maternal uncles (by 6th lordship) and placed in Capricorn in the company of the Sun will cause lung tuberculosis to a maternal uncle.

(e) Saturn in the ascendant (Capricorn) while the 4th lord (Mars) is in Taurus Navamsa will lead to tuberculosis of the lungs to the members of mother's family, As a result two maternal uncles will incur death.

(f) The 4th lord in the company of Saturn in Rajavastha (?) will cause birth of sons to the mother (i.e. native will have brothers). She will indulge in seret activities against her own family members. Her older sister will obtain dead children. The native's father would have brothers.

(g) If Mars is in Jaaravastha (?) in the company of Saturn, one of the paternal uncles will be an expert in illicit association with women and thieving. He will suffer from urinary disorders and will obtain dead children. The native will have two paternal uncles (father's brothers) one of whom will be endowed with progeny.

(h) Saturn and Jupiter in order appearing in Sachiva and Mukunda Nadiamsa at birth will cause four paternal uncles.

(i) The number of paternal uncles can also correspond to the number of Ashtaka Varga bindus found in the sign occupied by the Sun in his own Ashtaka Varga.

(j) The Sun in Mukunda Nadiamsa will cause three long-living paternal uncles.

(k) One's paternal grand-father would be famous if Saturn and the Sun respectively occupy

Sachiva and Mukunda Nadiamsas. Further he would have brothers and sisters.

(l) Royal service, living in a foreign land, passionate disposition, and attachment to agriculture will result the position of the 5th lord Venus in the sign Capricorn with Gemini Navamsa. Mercury should also join Venus in Capricorn. Additional effects of this Yoga are the said relative will live in a colony of Brahmins and will be somewhat disposed to be in service.

(m) The Moon in the 3rd from the ascendant and in Aquarius Navamsa along with Ketu will give 3 sisters and 2 brothers, each endowed with longevity. Rest of the co-born will be destroyed (prematurely) in such dasas which will be capable of inflicting death upon them.

Notes: (k) Details about Mukunda Nadiamsa could be found in the notes given for sloka 603, on page 59, Book 1.

भाग्यकर्माधिपौ लग्ने तदीशे सचिवांशगे ।
विंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं विपद्दाये सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४३३६ ॥

4336. Fortunes after the age of 20 and wide fame in the 3rd dasa will be the results of the 9th lord (Mercury) in the ascendant while its lord Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa.

अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने शुभद्वयसमन्विते ।
जन्माब्दगे जन्मदाये मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति ॥४३३७ ॥

4337. The 8th lord (Sun) in the ascendant in the company of two benefics will nearly kill the subject in the first year during the very first dasa, but he will survive.

स्वोच्चांशगे विलग्नेशे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
विद्याविनयसंपन्नः कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ॥४३३८ ॥

4338. Saturn in Libra Navamsa in the company of Mars will bless one with learning and modesty. The native will be irascible but instantly pleased.

सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे राजद्वारे सुबुद्धिमान् ।
कलत्रद्वयवान् भोगी स्वभुजार्जित वित्तवान् ॥४३३९ ॥
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रातुः शुभावहम् ।
गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षेण नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥४३४० ॥
प्रबलोद्योगवान् कामी लग्नेशे सचिवांशगे ।
आयुष्मन्त्यौ द्वे भगिन्यौ सचिवांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४३४१ ॥

4339 - 4341. Saturn's occupation of Sachiva Nadiamsa will give wide fame in royal service. Further, one will have two wives, will enjoy pleasures and will build up wealth by his own efforts. His fortunes will rise in his 3rd dasa will his older brother will also beget auspicious results. The goddess of wealth will shower her mercy on the family. He will obtain conveyances and a prosperous employment and will have two long-living sisters.

Notes: "Subuddhimaan" denoting high intelligence should read as "Sukirtimaan" denoting wide fame, vide sloka 4339.

स्वोच्चांशके विक्रमेशे भ्रातारौ द्वौ चिरायुषौ ।
मातुलाधिपतौ सौम्ये क्षयावस्थां गते शनौ ॥४३४२ ॥
सचिवांशे मातुलश्च क्षयरोगेण कर्शितः ।
मातुलौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तौ पुत्रभावमिति स्मृतम् ॥४३४३ ॥
आयुष्मान् मातुलेष्वेकः सचिवांशोद्भवस्य च ।
षोडशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीसुखम् ॥४३४४ ॥
दीर्घायुष्या पुत्रिणी च भर्तृभाग्ययुता सती ।

4342 - 4344½. (a) If the 3rd lord (Jupiter) is in his exaltation Navamsa, one will have two long-living brothers.

(b) The 6th lord Mercury in Kshayavastha (?) in the ascendant ("Vilagnage" is included in another version for Mercury) while Saturn is in Sachiva Nadiamsa will give the following effects. He will have two maternal uncles who will have progeny. One will be emaciated due to tuberculosis. These are the effects for the 5th house(?)

(c) Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa (while Mercury is placed as stated earlier) will give prosperity to a maternal uncle after the age of 16. His older sister will be happy. His daughter will be endowed with longevity and will be fortunate in respect of her husband.

सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे लाभेशेन समन्विते ॥४३४५ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीभर्ता दीर्घायुर्भ्रातृहीनवान् ।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी मृतसन्तानयोगवान् ॥४३४६ ॥
कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्योगवान् भाग्यवान् सुखी ।
सचिवांशे विलग्नेशे त्वष्टादश च वत्सरे ॥४३४७ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी भर्ता पितृमूलात् सुखान्वितः ।
कनिष्ठभगिनीभर्ता किंचिद्रोगेण कर्शितः ॥४३४८ ॥

बहुसन्तानवांश्चैव ह्यल्पयोगयुतः सुखी।

4345 - 4348½. (a) Sister's Husband: Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa in the company of the 11th lord (Mars) will give following results. His elder sister's husband will be long-lived. He will have no full brother but half-brother and be honourable. He will (initially) obtain dead children. Later on children born will survive. He will incur prosperity and fortunes.

(b) Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa (implying association with Mars as well) will cause happiness to the said brother-in-law through his father in his 18th year. The native's younger sister's husband will be somewhat thin-bodied due to diseases, will have many children but limited prosperity.

मीने कुम्भांशगे चन्द्रे कुम्भे मन्दे च संस्थिते ॥४३४९ ॥

जन्मदाये मीनशनौ जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।

मातुलश्च सुसन्तानं क्षयरोगेण कर्शितः ॥४३५० ॥

मातृवंशे भाग्यवृद्धिः पितृः सौख्यं क्वचित् सुखम्।

सहोदरविवाहश्च दशान्ते मौञ्जिबन्धनम् ॥४३५१ ॥

सम्पद्दाये विवाहश्च विपद्दाये श्रियान्वितः।

4349 - 4351½. If Saturn and the Moon are respectively in the signs Aquarius and Pisces, the latter being in Aquarius Navamsa, the following effects will come to pass. The maternal uncle will be greatly distressed and will suffer from tuberculosis when Saturn reaches the sign Pisces during the native's first dasa. The native's mother's family will experience prosperity and his father will be somewhat happy. His brother's marriage will take place. In the end of the first dasa, his thread ceremony will be celebrated. He will marry in the 2nd dasa. Wealth will accrue in the 3rd dasa.

Notes: "Kumbhe Mande cha samstite" reads as "Kumbhe Mandasya Jatake" loosely denoting Saturn in the sign Aquarius.

केत्वंशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३५२ ॥

सचिवांशे जन्मदेशे सेनाधिपतिनाशनम्।

कुम्भे तुलांशगे मन्दे स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ॥४३५३ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे जन्मदेशे नृपावधि।

तद्वारि प्रमुखैः क्लेशं मातृवंशे महावित् ॥४३५४ ॥

स्वजनारिष्टमूलेन प्रबलक्लेशवान् भवेत्।

सचिवांशे विपद्दाये मातुलज्ञातिवर्गगे ॥४३५५ ॥

विशेषभाग्यमित्याहुः पुत्र भाग्यादिवृद्धिमान्।

4352 - 4355½. Irrelevant: (a) Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Ketu or a trine thereof will destroy the army chief of the country. If he is in Aquarius with Libra Navamsa, his transit in an immovable sign will trouble the king. Important men in royal circles will be anguished and great danger in mother's family will occur. He will be in grief due to adversities to his men, will greatly prosper and acquire happiness through progeny.

धने मन्दे शुभे राहौ दारेशे पापसंयुते ॥४६५६ ॥

विपद्दाये हानिः क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहयोगवान्।

धनेशांश तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३५७ ॥

धनेशदृष्टिराशौ तु दारहानिं विनिर्दिशेत।

व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३५८ ॥

व्ययेशदृष्टिराशौ तु सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत्।

लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४३५९ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातुलारिष्टशोकवान्।

तदभावे मातृवंशे प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम् ॥४३६० ॥

बन्धुवर्गे विचारः स्यात् क्रूरमासे न संशयः।

लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३६१ ॥

जननीव्याकुलं चैति मातृवर्गे ह्युपद्रवः।

कर्माधिपदशाकाले कर्मेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४३६२ ॥

सहोदरभ्रातृपीडा स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४३६३ ॥

स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यादि दृष्टिराशौ महाविपत्।

सचिवांशे विपद्दाये सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४३६४ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।

जननीव्याकुलं चैति पितृव्योऽपि तथैव च ॥४३६५ ॥

पितुश्च पितृतुल्यस्य विपद्दाये मृतिं वदेत्।

4356 - 4365½. Saturn's Evil Transits for Capricorn Ascendant: (a) One will lose his spouse in the 3rd dasa, if Saturn is in the 2nd (Aquarius) and Rahu is in the 9th (Virgo) as the lord of the 7th (the Moon) is with a malefic. He will immediately get re-married.

(b) Saturn moving in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 2nd, or a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by the 2nd lord will kill one's wife.

(c) One will incur evils to his progeny when Saturn is in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 12th lord, or a trine thereof, or the sign that is at birth aspected by the 12th lord.

(d) Evils and grief concerning one's maternal uncle will come to pass when Saturn journeys in any of the following places: the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by either the lord of the ascendant or the 8th, or a trine thereof. In the absence of these results, destruction of some important relative from the mother's side will have to be foretold. Unpleasant changes for kinsfolk can also occur with the Sun's undesirable transit (when the planet Saturn is in said movement).

(e) Saturn's sojourn in the sign equal to the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord, or a trine thereto, will produce distress to one's mother. Her kinsfolk will be subjected to some calamity.

(f) The dasa of Venus should be in operation when Saturn transits the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by 10th lord (Venus), or a trine thereof. These zodiacal phenomena will usher evils to one's co-born.

(g) One's father will fall ill when Saturn's movements prevail in the sign caused by the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord, or a trine thereof.

(h) Saturn's journey in the sign aspected by the said 4th lord will cause a great danger to father.

(i) If the 3rd dasa simultaneously operates when the yoga at "h" above exists, one will lose his father. Further, distress to mother and paternal uncle will also be included in the effects. Father or someone equal to father will die in the said dasa.

सचिवांशकगे मन्दे मुकुन्दांशे दिवाकरे ॥४३६६ ॥
विपद्दाये पित्ररिष्टं वृश्चिकान्त्यकगे शनौ ।
अथवा मकरे मृत्युः क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे ॥४३६७ ॥
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ।
विपत्तारदशान्त्यादौ क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥४३६८ ॥
मात्ररिष्टमिति प्राहुः स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

4366 - 4368½. Saturn & The Sun: Saturn and the Sun in Sachiva and Mukunda Nadiamsas at birth will produce the following effects to a Capricorn native. There will be danger to father when Scorpio's concluding space is transited by Saturn. Or else Saturn in transit can be in Capricorn. This will coincide with the adverse journeys of Jupiter and the Sun. The native's mother will, as a result of these Nadiamsa positions of Saturn and the Sun, become a widow and will live for a long time. Danger to mother can occur in the last part of 3rd dasa or in the first sub period of the 4th dasa.

Notes: "Sphuta Yogam Gathe Sanau" in the last line is not connected with this part and is for something else.

कर्मभाग्याधिपौ केन्द्रे रन्ध्रेशेन समन्वितौ ॥४३६९ ॥
भङ्गयोग इति प्राहुरल्पभाग्ययुतः सुखी ।
चतुर्विंशात् परं भाग्यं योगं च ऋतुवत्सरम् ॥४३७० ॥
अथवा वसुवर्षाणि पश्चात् क्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
घने पापद्वययुते नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ॥४३७१ ॥
वार्धके क्लेशमाप्नोति व्ययेशे भाग्यवान् क्वचित् ।
दारान्तरेऽल्पसन्तानं योगवान् रोगवान् भवेत् ॥४३७२ ॥
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्याद्द्वित्रिसन्तानयोगवान् ।
सुतेशरश्मिसङ्ख्याश्च भुक्तभोग्यांशकास्तथा ॥४३७३ ॥
तावत्पुत्रा भविष्यन्ति ह्यायुष्मन्तो न संशयः ।
क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले राजद्वारेऽवमानवान् ॥४३७४ ॥
सञ्चितार्थविनाशादि योगयुक्तस्त्रिवत्सरम् ।
सर्वदाये जीवभुक्तौ कुजभुक्तौ च वा यदि ॥४३७५ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि शनिभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।
जीवान्तरान्तरे काले शनिभौमान्तरेषु च ॥४३७६ ॥
सर्वदाये क्रूरभुक्तौ क्रूरमासे महद्भयम् ।
शुक्रदायेऽर्कभुक्तौ स्वजनारिष्टशोकवान् ॥४३७७ ॥

4369 - 4377. (a) The conjunction of the lords of the 9th and the 10th in the 8th from the ascendant will be a reason for obstacles to prosperity which will be limited as such. This Yoga will give fortunes (as due) after the age of 24 for a period of 6 or years following which grief (i.e. loss of fortunes) will come to pass.

(b) Rahu in the 9th (Virgo) as two malefics are in the 2nd (Aquarius) will produce troubles in old age.

(c) The 12th lord ..... (status not mentioned, but seems to be in the 9th in Virgo) will cause some prosperity. He will obtain progeny through a remarriage. Prosperity and diseases will also result

this position. One will beget many dead children. Maybe two or three will survive. The number of children with longevity will correspond to the number of Navamsas passed by the 5th lord (Venus).

(d) In the 4th dasa, (while at birth Saturn and the Sun are in Sachiva and Mukunda Nadiamsas, vide sloka 4366), one will be humiliated in royal assembly. The wealth accumulated by him will perish. He will incur prosperity for 3 years (only) in the said dasa.

(e) In case of Nadiamsa positions of Saturn and the Sun as above, one will be in intense difficulties in the sub periods of Jupiter and Mars, in any dasa. Saturn's sub period will cause a mix of auspicious as well as inauspicious effects. Great fear will exist in the sub periods of Jupiter, Saturn and Mars. The sub period of the Sun in the dasa of Venus will produce grief on account of evils to one's kinsfolk.

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतेः शुक्रभुक्तौ महाविपत् ।
सुखेशांशदशाकाले भाग्येशांशदशान्तयगे ॥४३७८ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिः क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
व्ययेशांशदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ मातृवंशगे ॥४३७९ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकर्याणि प्रबलारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥४३८० ॥
स्वबन्धुजनविद्वेषात् सेनामात्यविरोधवान् ।
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥४३८१ ॥
स्ववासदेशे नृपतिः क्रूरकृत्यस्वभाववान् ।
उग्रदण्डपरो नित्यं नित्यगानरतः सुखी ॥४३८२ ॥

4378 - 4382. (a) Irrelevant: Venus sub period will endanger the king greatly. The king will be troubled during the dasa of the (Navamsa dispositor of the) 4th lord or of the 9th lord.

(b) The dasa of the (dispositor of the) Navamsa lord of the 12th lord will produce extreme anguish to the members of the mother's family. The relevant sub period will be the first one of the dasa.

(c) Irrelevant: The king of the country will face near-death. Due to enmity with one's own people, one will incur enmity with the army chief and minister. Rahu in the 9th in aspect to Mars will denote that the king of the country will be disposed to perform cruel deeds, will give serious punishments and will be ever interested in music.

Notes: (b) For Capricorn ascendant, the first sub period in the dasa of the planet ruling the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter is said to cause the said results.

वृषभांशकगे भाग्ये कन्याराहौ प्रजायते ।
बिंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं चतुर्विशात् परं सुखम् ॥४३८३ ॥
विपद्दाये सुतोत्पत्तिर्योगः स्याद्वसुवत्सरम् ।
पश्चाद्भाग्यच्युते क्लेशं क्षेमदाये दलं व्यथा ॥४३८४ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये महत् सौख्यं राजान्तरवशात् सुखम् ।
पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४३८५ ॥
प्रत्यक्ताराधिपे चन्द्रे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।
केतुयुक्ते फलं सत्यं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥४३८६ ॥
एकोनचत्वारिंशेऽब्दे चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि मीने चन्द्रे प्रजायते ॥४३८७ ॥
मीने मन्दांशगे चन्द्रे विषाख्यांशोद्भवस्य च ।
त्रिंशेऽब्दे सुमहत् क्लेशं द्वात्रिंशे जातिविग्रहम् ॥४३८८ ॥
चतुस्त्रिंशे शुभं चैव क्षिप्रेण क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
राजद्वेषं द्विवारं स्यात् सञ्चितार्थविनाशनम् ॥४३८९ ॥
कुग्रामे वासमाप्नोति स्वस्थानच्युतिशोकवान् ।
साधनेशदशाकाले नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ॥४३९० ॥
अतीव क्लेशदारिद्यं राजन्यद्वेषमादिशेत् ।
अपराधें क्वचित् सौख्यं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥४३९१ ॥
दशान्ते ह्यपमृत्युश्च चन्द्रभुक्तौ महाविपत् ।

4383 - 4391½. (a) Rahu in the 9th (Virgo) with Taurus Navamsa will cause prosperity after the age of 20, and happiness after 24. 3rd dasa will cause birth of children, for a period of 8 years. Afterwards his prosperity will be at stake. The 4th dasa will cause anguish for half of its duration. Much happiness will come to pass in the 5th dasa. Due to a changed king, he will be happy. He will be abundantly grieved due to loss of children being born.

(b) If the lord of the 5th dasa, being the Moon (in Pisces), is associated with the nodes (i.e. one node in Pisces and the other in Virgo), good and bad effects will be equal.

(c) The Moon in Pisces in her dasa will cause much anguish in the 39th or 40th year.

(d) The Moon in Pisces with Aquarius Navamsa will produce much anguish in the 30th year,

and enmity with own people in the 32nd year. Auspicious results will exist in the 34th year which will instantly transform into anguish. Royal enmity will prevail for two weeks and wealth gathered will perish. The subject will live in a remote village and will grieve losing his position.

(e) Rahu being in the 9th (in the sign Virgo, with Taurus Navamsa) will promote anguish, penury and royal wrath in the 6th dasa. Its 2nd half will give some happiness and create a balance between good and bad effects. End of this dasa will instil fear of untimely death. The sub period of the Moon, thereof, will involve him in great danger.

सचिवांशे कर्मनाथे नैधनेशदशामृतिः ॥४३९२ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले वेधकग्रभुक्तिषु ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः क्रूराब्दे नात्रसंशयः ॥४३९३ ॥
वार्धके नेत्रहानिः स्यात् सचिवांशोद्भवस्य च ।
मध्ये मध्ये नेत्ररोगी ह्यथवा दन्तरोगवान् ॥४३९४ ॥
षट्पञ्चाशत्समान्त्यादौ तथा सार्धे द्विवर्षके ।
सचिवांशकगे मन्दे मीनमासे मृतिं वदेत् ॥४३९५ ॥
रन्ध्रेशांशकगे मन्दे क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे ।
देहे जीवे राहुयुते ह्यमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥४३९६ ॥
रन्ध्राधिदशासन्धौ सुमहत् क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
जीवान्तरे सर्वदाये क्रूरमासे मनोव्यथा ॥४३९७ ॥
भाग्यकर्मेशयोगेन योगः स्याद्वसुवत्सरम् ।
योगरोगं च लभते योगकाले रुजातुरः ॥४३९८ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं चक्रदानं समाचरेत् ।
सचिवांशकगे मन्दे जातस्य मृगलग्नके ।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४३९९ ॥

4392 - 4399. (a) Should the 10th lord (Venus) be in Sachiva Nadiamsa, the 7th dasa will cause death. A sub period owned by an adverse planet in the dasa of the 8th lord (Sun) will promote probability of untimely death. The month will correspond to Sun's adverse movements. He will incur harm to his eyes in his old age. In between, he will suffer from disorders of eyes and teeth. The beginning or end of the 56th year will kill him. Saturn in Sachiva Nadiamsa will cause death in the month when Pisces is transited by the Sun.

(b) Saturn obtaining the Navamsa ruled by the 8th lord (i.e. in Leo Navamsa) while Deha or Jeeva Rasis is occupied by Rahu, will cause fear of untimely death. This will coincide with the adverse transits of Jupiter and the Sun.

(c) The concluding part of the dasa of the Sun will cause much distress.

(d) The sub period of Jupiter in all dasas will produce mental distress with adverse transits of the Sun.

(e) The conjunction of the lords of the 9th (Mercury) and the 10th lord (Venus) will give prosperity for a period of 8 years. This yoga will also produce diseases when the native is about to prosper. To overcome this blemish, donation of the image of zodiac be done.

These are the effects for Saturn's position in Sachiva Nadiamsa, in case of Capricorn ascendant, as reflected in Deva Keralam.

Notes: (a) "Karma Nathe" indicating 10th lord should read as "Lagna Nathe" to mean Saturn, the ascendant lord.

मीनलग्ने कुन्दांशः
कुन्दांशके सुखाधीशे स्वक्षेत्रे रविसंयुते ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे मीनलग्ने सुभाग्यवान् ॥४४०० ॥

4400. Pisces Ascendant - Kunda Nadiamsa: In case of one born in Pisces ascendant, note the 4th lord Mercury in his own sign (Gemini) in the company of the Sun. The said Mercury in aspect to the 10th lord Jupiter will cause rise of fortunes.

Notes: For Kunda Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 638, page 62, Book 1.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे सौम्ये कुन्दांशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ॥४४०१ ॥
कुन्दांशकगते सौम्ये क्षात्रकालसमुद्भवः ।
विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं महानृपतिसेवकः ॥४४०२ ॥
वैश्यवंशे समुत्पन्नो धातुव्यापारजीवकः ।
धनधान्य समृद्धश्च ब्राह्मणस्नेहवान् सुखी ॥४४०३ ॥
शूद्रकाले राजसेवी भूमिग्रामाधिपत्यवान् ।
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं पशुधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥४४०४ ॥

4401 - 4404. (a) Vipra Kala: One should belong to the first quarter of the subject Nadiamsa as Mercury becomes the lord of the Moon sign and is aspected by Jupiter. As a result, he will be wealthy through paternal inheritances.

(a) Kshatriya Kala: The native of 2nd quarter of Kunda Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant, will be devoted to Lord Siva. He will serve a great king.

(b) Vaisya Kala: If birth be in the Vaisya Kala (3rd quarter of the said Nadiamsa), the person will have business activities related to metals. He will also be endowed with plenty of wealth and grains and befriend Brahmins.

(c) Soodra Kala: In case birth is in the last quarter of the Nadiamsa in question, the native will be in the service of a king and will lord over landed properties and villages. He will be an agriculturist and will have abundant cows and corns.

Notes: The position of the Moon is implied in Gemini or in Virgo. But Mercury should simultaneously be aspected by Jupiter. These two conditions apply to all the four cases.

क्रूरांशगे विप्रकाले सौम्ये गुरुनिरीक्षिते।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४४०५॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो मानी पितृभाग्यसमृद्धिमान्।
भेदभ्रातृयुतश्चैव सोदरभ्रातृमान् भवेत् ॥४४०६॥

4405 - 4406. Should Mercury be in aspect to Jupiter and occupy a malefic Navamsa, one born in the 1st quarter of the said Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant will have no after-born. He will however have older co-born, be honourable and will enjoy fortunes through father. He will also have step-coborn.

कुन्दांशगे मदाधीशे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥४४०७॥
देवब्राह्मण भक्तश्च पितृमातृप्रियः सुखी।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च वाहनत्रययोगवान् ॥४४०८॥
स्वपितान्दोलिकादीनि वयोमध्ये सुभाग्यवान्।
आत्मस्तुतिपरो नित्यं परोपकृतिकार्यवान् ॥४४०९॥
स्वपितुः सोदराः पञ्च भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन स्वपितुः क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥४४१०॥
ततः शेषु दक्षिणे बहुभाग्यवान्।
महतो नृपतेर्द्वारिब्राह्मणस्नेहयोगवान् ॥४४११॥
वनान्तरपुरे वासी कुत्सितप्रभुसेवकः।
वैष्णवद्वेषमूलेन ह्यतीवक्लेशवान् पिता ॥४४१२॥

4407 - 4412. The native will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva if Mercury is aspected by Jupiter. He will be devoted to gods and Brahmins and be dear to his parents. He will earn fame in royal circles and will own three conveyances. Simultaneously, the following results will occur in respect of father. His father would in the middle of his life enjoy conveyances and great fortunes, would be addicted to boasting and would help others. He would have five brothers and two sisters. Due to loss of an older brother, he would incur grief. He would make a lot of fortunes in the southern direction and enjoy the good luck of meeting Brahmins in a royal assembly. He would live in forest regions and would serve a mean king. Due to enmity with Vaishnavites, he would undergo a lot of difficulties.

जन्मकाले पिता दुःखी कुन्दांशे सोमनन्दने।
मकरांशस्य दोषेण वेदवर्षं मनोव्यथाम् ॥४४१३॥
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिश्च शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत्।
भेदभ्रातृसुतप्राप्तिः सहोदर्या महत् सुखम् ॥४४१४॥

4413 - 4414. If Mercury is in Capricorn Nadiamsa, it denotes much grief to father at the time of native's birth. For four years, father will be mentally distressed. Afterwards, he would obtain fortunes and his enemies would be destroyed. The native will have step-brothers and his sisters will be very happy.

जन्मदाये मातुलस्तु सन्तानोत्पत्तिमान् सुखी।
भेदभ्रातुर्विवाहः स्याद्भेदभ्रातृशिशुक्षयः ॥४४१५॥
मातामही गदग्रस्ता मृतप्रायापि जीवति।
लग्नात् सप्तमगे चन्द्रे केसरीयोगजोद्भवः ॥४४१६॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ मातुलद्वयवान् भवेत्।
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४४१७॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मातुलारिष्टमादिशेत्।
जननी भ्रातृशोकेन सम्पद्दाये मनोव्यथाम् ॥४४१८॥
मन्दे कीटान्त्यगे काले जननीव्याकुलं महत्।
तुलाशनिस्थिते काले लग्नेशे स्वोच्चकालगे ॥४४१९॥
मिथुनान्त्यगते वापि कुन्दांशे मौञ्जिबन्धनम्।
सुताधिपदशाकाले कुन्दांशे बहुसौख्यवान् ॥४४२०॥
स्वपिता राजसन्मानं शत्रुनाशात् परं सुखम्।
नरवाहनभूषाप्ति नित्यं सन्तोषवान् भवेत् ॥४४२१॥
भेदभ्राता शुभं चैति पितृमूलात् सुभाग्यवान्।

स्वपितुर्मित्रवर्गेषु योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४४२२ ॥
पितृमूलादिष्टसिद्धिर्मातुलस्य शुभाधिकम् ।
सुताधिपदशाकाले कुन्दांशे जनितस्य च ॥४४२३ ॥
स्वमातुलशिशुक्लेशो मृतप्रायोपजीवति ।
स्वभेदभगिनीभर्ता प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान् ॥४४२४ ॥

4415 - 4424. (a) In the 1st dasa of the native, his maternal uncle will lose his children. The native's step-brother will beget married and will incur loss of children. His maternal grand-mother will be troubled by diseases and will escape near-death.

(b) The Moon in the 7th (Virgo) causing Kesari Yoga will give long lives to parents. He will have two maternal uncles.

(c) In the 2nd dasa, Saturn arriving in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter, or a trine thereof, will destroy maternal uncle. His mother will be greatly grieved due to this loss.

(d) Saturn's transit in the end of Scorpio will produce abundant troubles to mother.

(e) Saturn moving in Libra while Jupiter is in Cancer or in the end of Gemini will cause thread ceremony to the subject.

(f) 5th Lord's Dasa: The dasa of the Moon will cause much happiness to the native. His father will receive honours from the king and will enjoy happiness after the destruction of his enemies. He will obtain conveyances, ornaments and continuous happiness. The native's step-brother will enjoy happiness and good prosperity through his father. Father's friends will also enjoy abundant prosperity. The native will have his desires fulfilled. His maternal uncle will enjoy many auspicious results but will be grieved due to loss of a child and will nearly escape death. The native's step-sisters' husband will obtain a prosperous employment following the birth of a son and become famous.

पुत्रोत्सवात् परं चैव योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।
कुन्दांशगे सुखाधीशे रिपुनाथेन संयुते ॥४४२५ ॥
जन्मदाये पिता क्लेशी क्रूराब्दे ज्वरपीडितः।
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले स्वपिता व्याकुलं महत् ॥४४२६ ॥
अतिसारप्रपीडादि सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ।
मसूरिका भयप्राप्त्या मातृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥४४२७ ॥
पशुधान्यविनाशेन व्याकुलं भवति ध्रुवम् ।
राहुस्थितांशगे मन्दे गोचरे तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥४४२८ ॥
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे राज्याधिपतिविग्रहम् ।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले जन्मदेशे नृपावधि ॥४४२९ ॥
राजामात्यजनक्लेशो दशासन्धौ महाविपत् ।
शुक्रान्तरे जन्मदाये सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ॥४४३० ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्वातरोगेण कर्शितः ।
बन्धुवर्गे व्याकुलान्तरं सुखम् ॥४४३१ ॥
स्वमातुलप्रपीडादि स्वपितुर्जननी सुखम् ।
सम्पद्दाये श्रियोऽवाप्तिर्मेषान्ते वृषभे गुरौ ॥४४३२ ॥
मिथुने बहुभाग्यं स्याद्भ्रातृसौख्यं श्रियान्वितम् ।
चन्द्रांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४४३३ ॥
स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यादि योगकाले विनिर्दिशेत् ।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी सुखम् ॥४४३४ ॥
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य कन्याशनिफलं समम् ।
तुलाशनौ भाग्यवृद्धिः कुन्दांशे चन्द्रदायगे ॥४४३५ ॥
क्रूरान्तरं विना सौख्यं स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान् ।
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे धनेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४४३६ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
क्रूरान्तरे दारनाथे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥४४३७ ॥
दशवर्षात् परं चैव द्वादशाब्दे विवाहवान् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे मीनलग्ने स्वक्षेत्रे सोमनन्दने ॥४४३८ ॥
अतिबाल्ये विवाहः स्यात् सम्पद्दाये शुभाब्दगे ।
अतिभाग्यकुलोद्वाही सत्कलत्रयुतः सुखी ॥४४३९ ॥
विपद्दाये सुतोत्पत्ती राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान् ।
सम्पद्दाये विद्यारम्भमक्षराभ्यासमादिशेत् ॥४४४० ॥
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च काव्यनाटकशास्त्रवित् ।
गीर्वाणान्धकवि र्मानी क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४४४१ ॥
राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्याद्द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।

4425 - 4441½. (a) Mercury joining the 6th lord Sun will cause grief to father in the native's first dasa. During the period of evil solar transits, fever will trouble the father. Saturn's journey in Leo will cause much anguish and dysentery to father. The native will lose his co-born. His mother will be somewhat subjected to fear of small-pox. Quadrupeds and grains will be lost and much anguish will follow.

(b) Saturn moving in the sign caused by the Navamsa position of Rahu, or a trine thereof will cause royal enmity in the first dasa. Saturn moving

in Virgo will trouble the king(?) The concluding part of the dasa will cause anguish through the king and minister. Co-born occurring in Venus sub period in the first dasa will be destroyed. The king will be troubled due to windy diseases. The native's relatives will initially be distressed and be later on happy. His paternal grand-mother will enjoy happiness but a maternal uncle will be subjected to evils.

(c) The 2nd dasa will cause wealth with transit Jupiter in the end of Aries or in Taurus. In Gemini, he will produce much fortunes, wealth and fraternal happiness.

(d) When Saturn transits the sign identical with the natal Moon's Navamsa, or a trine thereof, his father will incur troubles from fever. There will be a family marriage. His older sister will enjoy happiness. Except in evil months, Saturn in Virgo will give balanced effects. Transiting in Libra, he will improve one's fortunes. These apply to Moon's dasa. Further in this dasa, his father will enjoy much prosperity, and happiness expect in the months denoted by evil transits of the Sun.

(e) Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Venus, or a trine thereof will cause evils to one's relatives.

(f) The 7th lord Mercury placed betwixt malefics and in aspect to Jupiter will cause marriage in the 10th year or the 12th year. There is another version to state that the Moon in Cancer will cause marriage in early boyhood days, possibly in the 2nd dasa itself, with an auspicious transit of Jupiter. The native will marry in a very prosperous family and will beget an excellent spouse. His 3rd dasa will cause birth of a son and he will enter royal service. 2nd dasa will cause beginning of education. He will be an expert in three languages and be learned in literature, drama and Sastras. He will be a poet in Sanskrit and Telugu and be honourable. The 4th dasa will give him wide fame. His professional prosperity will multiply and he will perhaps be happy after his 22nd year.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पितृपीडनम् ॥४४४२ ॥
क्रूराब्दे व्याकुलं चैति विपत्तारदशान्त्यगे ।
मेषे शनिस्थिते काले मीनान्ते तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥४४४३ ॥
कुन्दांशगे प्रजातस्य पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कुन्दांशगे शुभाधीशे क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥४४४४ ॥
मीनान्ते मेषगे मन्दे पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
हरिणांशकगे सूर्ये कुन्दांशे जनितस्य च ॥४४४५ ॥
सूर्यनाडीफलं श्रेष्ठं योगायोगं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
अम्बुजांशकगे सूर्ये हरिणांशकगे गुरौ ॥४४४६ ॥
नाडीत्रयफलं श्रेष्ठं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
कुन्दांशगे वाहनेशे कर्मे शनिनिरीक्षिते ॥४४४७ ॥
क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं वाहनत्रययोगवान् ।
अम्बुजांशफलं चिन्त्यं क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४४४८ ॥
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये कुलीरान्त्ये च सिंहगे ।
क्षेमदाये महारोगी शान्त्या शान्ति प्रयास्यति ॥४४४९ ॥

4442 - 4449. (a) His father will be subjected to evils in the dasa of the 8th lord counted from the Moon. Jupiter's adverse transit in the end of the 3rd dasa will produce much distress.

(b) Death of father will occur with Saturn moving in Aries, or in the end of Pisces or a trine thereof.

(c) The 9th lord placed at birth in Kunda Nadiamsa will during his sub period covered by the 4th dasa cause danger to father. Then Saturn's movements will be noted in the end of Pisces or in Aries.

(d) Surya Nadi attributes excellent results for a Pisces native with Kunda Nadiamsa and the Sun in Harina Nadiamsa. It prescribes prosperity and decline as well. The three Nadiamsas featuring together thus, viz. ascendant in Kunda Nadiamsa (Pisces), the Sun in Ambuja Nadiamsa and Jupiter in Harina Nadiamsa, will be a source of excellent prosperity.

(e) The 4th lord, Mercury, in the 10th, in aspect to Saturn will contribute to much prosperity in the 4th dasa. One will acquire three conveyances and much fame. When Saturn in his second round of transit arrives in the end of Cancer or in Leo, one will acquire a great disease. Suitable remedies be sought in this context.

केतुभुक्तौ राहुदाये क्रूरांशे च प्रजायते ।
सुर्यभुक्तौ महाकष्टं योगगेकोण पीडितः ॥४४५० ॥
अम्बुजांशकगे सूर्ये सौम्ये कुन्दांशके तथा ।
लाभधिपान्तरे वापि क्षेमदाये सुयोगवान् ॥४४५१ ॥
सुखेशान्तरगे सूर्ये गृह लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।

राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्याद्बहुपुत्रार्थवान् सुखी ।४४५२ ॥
तुलाचक्रदशाकाले क्षेमदाये सुयोगवान् ।
बुधान्तरे सुकीर्तिः स्यात् सदा राजप्रसादवान् ॥४४५३ ॥

4450 - 4453. (a) The sub periods of Ketu and the Sun in the dasa of Rahu will produce much difficulties for one born in Pisces ascendant with a malefic Navamsa.

(b) The sub period of the 11th lord Saturn during the currency of the 4th dasa will produce much prosperity provided the Sun and Mercury are in order in Ambuja and Kunda Nadiamsas.

(c) The dasa of the Sun and the sub period of Mercury will bring forth wealth to the family. Much prosperity and many sons will be enjoyed by the native.

(d) The 4th dasa will cause much prosperity. The sub period of Mercury thereof will cause much fame and continuous royal favours.

Notes: Reference to the dasa of Libra ("Tula Chakra Kale") is an interruption and hence not added to the rendering.

मेषत्रिकोणगे जीवे कन्याचन्द्रे सुभाग्यवान् ।
मकरांशे सुकीर्तिः स्यात् सप्तविंशात् परं सुखम् ॥४४५४ ॥
मीनत्रिकोणे जातश्च जीवे मेषत्रिकोणगे ।
कन्याचन्द्रे महद्भाग्यं तुलाचक्रे न संशयः ॥४४५५ ॥
योगरोगं च लभते स्वबन्धुजनपोषकः ।
नित्यान्नदानवान् रागी बहुकामातुरो भवेत् ॥४४५६ ॥

4454 - 4456. (a) Should the Moon at birth be in Virgo, transit Jupiter in Aries or its trine will cause much prosperity. If the Moon is in Capricorn Navamsa (while in Virgo), one will enjoy much fame. Probably he will be happy after 27.

(b) Jupiter in transit in Aries or its trine will cause abundant fortunes while the natal Moon is in Virgo. Prosperity and diseases will occur. The native will patronise his kinsfolk. He will ever donate food to others, be passionate and highly libidinous.

Notes: (b) "Meena trikonage jaatascha" meaning " one born in Pisces or its trine" . "Tula Chakra Kalage" means "in the Kala chakra dasa of Libra". These do not meaningfully form part of the sloka. Hence these are excluded in the translation.

चन्द्रे कीटे वक्रयुते स्वमित्रप्रभुनाशनम् ।
राजान्तरवशाद्भाग्यं तुलाचन्द्रे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४४५७ ॥
कुन्दांशगते सौम्ये योगः स्याद्दश वत्सरम् ।
क्षेमदाये मध्येखण्डे बहुभाग्ययुतः सुखी ॥४४५८ ॥
दारेशे रविसंयुक्ते सप्तमे चन्द्रसंयुते ।
कलत्रद्वययोगः स्यात् केचित्पक्षे त्रिभार्यकः ॥४४५९ ॥
कुन्दांशगे दारनाथे धनाधिपतिदायगे ।
स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४४६० ॥
लाभे राहुदशाकाले तृतीयोद्वाहयोगवान् ।
दारान्तरे पुत्रसिद्धिर्धनधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥४४६१ ॥
स्वक्षेत्रस्थे कर्मनाथे स्वोच्चांशे बुधवीक्षिते ।
नित्यान्नदानपुण्यात्मा स्वपित्रधिकभाग्यवान् ॥४४६२ ॥
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
क्रूरभुक्ति परित्यज्य राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान् ॥४४६३ ॥
सुताधिपदशाकाले ह्यतीव श्रियमश्नुते ।
कुन्दांशगे पिता योगं भेदभ्रातृशुभावहम् ॥४४६४ ॥
जन्मदाये महाकष्टं स्वपिता व्याकुलं महत् ।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥४४६५ ॥
अपरार्धे भाग्यनाशं कुन्दांशगे क्लेशवान् भवेत् ।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमश्नुते ॥४४६६ ॥
कनिष्ठभ्रातृभार्या च तनयश्च प्रपीडितः ।
स्वदेहायाससन्तापः स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः ॥४४६७ ॥
बुधान्तरे महाकष्टं कर्माधिपतिदायगे ।
अबलांशफलं चिन्त्यं मिथुने रविसंस्थिते ॥४४६८ ॥

4457 - 4468. (a) The Moon in Scorpio in the company of Mars will cause destruction of one's friends and employer (or king). The native will earn fortunes through a changed king. The Moon in Libra will give wide fame.

(b) Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa will cause prosperity for a period of ten years (in the 4th dasa). The middle part of this dasa will usher a high degree of fortunes.

(c) The 7th lord Mercury in association with the Sun, as the 7th is in occupation by the Moon will cause two wives. Some say it could be three wives.

(d) The 7th lord Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa will cause loss of wife, prior to that of father, in the dasa of the 2nd lord (Mars).

(e) Rahu in the 11th (Capricorn) will in his dasa cause 3rd marriage to the native. He will obtain progeny through re-marriage (i.e. not through first

wife) and will enjoy abundance of wealth and grains.

(f) The 10th lord Jupiter receiving Mercury's aspect and in his own sign and Navamsa will give merits of feeding others continually. He will enjoy wealth which will be more than that of the father.

(g) In the dasa of the 9th lord (Mars), good and bad effects will be in equal measure. This will not apply to sub periods ruled by malefics. In this dasa, he will enter in royal service.

(h) The dasa of the 5th lord (Moon) will give much wealth. His father will prosper and step-brothers will beget good effects.

(i) The 1st dasa will give abundant difficulties. The native's father will be highly anguished.

(j) Jupiter's Dasa: The later half of the sub period of the 2nd lord (Mars) in the dasa of the 10th lord (Jupiter) will destroy one's wealth. The first half of Jupiter's dasa will usher happiness, but the native's younger brother's wife and son will be subjected to evils. The native himself will incur physical troubles. Mercury's sub period in the 10th lord's dasa will produce great difficulties.

Notes: The 2nd line of sloka 4468 is not very clear and does not seem to be in relation to the current discussion. "Mithune" reads as "Jataka" in another version. Reference to Abala Nadiamsa is found and it is not known whether it is the same as Kunda Nadiamsa.

चन्द्रांशेशदशाकाले ह्यम्बुजांशे दिवाकरे।
कुन्दांशगे बुधे रोगी स्वभुक्तौ मारकं भवेत् ॥४४६९ ॥
कर्माधिपदशान्त्यादौ लाभेशस्य स्वभुक्तिषु।
चन्द्रांशमासे निर्याणं स्यात् कन्यामीनयोरपि ॥४४७० ॥

4469 - 4470. (a) The Sun in Ambuja Nadiamsa while Jupiter is in Kunda Nadiamsa will cause diseases and death in their sub periods. The main dasa will be that of the Navamsa dispositor of the Moon.

(b) The end or beginning of Jupiter's dasa, or the sub period of the 11th lord will cause death. The month concerned will coincide with the Sun's movement in Virgo or Pisces or in the sign denoted by the Moon's Navamsa dispositor.

व्ययेशारूढगे जीवे स्वोच्चांशे पुण्यलोकवान्।
स्वपितुर्ब्रह्मलोकाप्तिर्भ्रातृद्वययुतः सुखी ॥४४७१ ॥
चक्रसन्धिदशासन्धिकाले देहप्रपीडितः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४४७२ ॥
क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासे च रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे शान्तिं कुर्यात् प्रयत्नतः ॥४४७३ ॥
कन्याराशिगते चन्द्रे मकरांशे च जायते।
विपत्तादशासन्धौ शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४४७४ ॥
सप्तपञ्चाशगे मृत्युः पश्चाद्ब्राह्मणजन्मवान्।
कुन्दांशकगते सौम्ये त्विन्द्रयातनवान् पिता।
विप्रकाले फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४४७५ ॥

4471 - 4475. (a) After Death: Jupiter in the Arudha Pada of the 12th lord will send the subject to the Heavens after death.

(b) Father: As a result of the said position of Jupiter, his father will have two brothers and will attain the world of Brahma after death.

(c) Sickness: The native will be troubled due to bad health, in the Kala Chakra dasa junctions. To overcome this blemish, the discerning should adopt remedial measures. Note the adverse transits of Jupiter and the Sun. Also that of Saturn in the sign represented by the Navamsa position of the 8th lord, or in a trine thereof. This will be the time during which remedial measures be attempted (in order to get desired results concerning health.

(c) Note the Moon in Virgo with Capricorn Navamsa. The junction of the 3rd dasa will then be the proper one for remedies.

(d) The native's death will occur in the 57th year. He will later be born as a Brahmin.

(e) Mercury in Kunda Nadiamsa indicates that the father of the native will attain the abode of Indra after death. ("*Indra + Yaatana*" should read as "*Indra + Aayatana*" meaning the abode of Indra, heavens.)

कन्यालग्ने सुरांशः

वर्गोत्तमे लग्ननाथे सुरांशे धनराशिगे।
धनदांशे प्रजातश्च विप्रजन्मा सुरूपवान् ॥४४७६ ॥
गणितज्ञो राजसेवी कन्यालग्ने प्रजायते।
सुरांशगे तदीशे च द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥४४७७ ॥
अथवा च तृतीयः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतः सुखी।
कुग्रामे जनितश्चासौ श्यामवर्णशरीरवान् ॥४४७८ ॥
वर्गोत्तमे लग्ननाथे कर्मनाथे सुरांशगे।

स्वपिता भाग्यवान् साधुः सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥४४७९ ॥

4476 - 4479. Virgo Ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa: The ascendant lord in Vargottama Navamsa with Sura Nadiamsa in the 2nd (Libra) will cause the birth of a good-looking Brahmin. He will be an expert astrologer, be in royal service and be the 2nd issue of the family. Or else he will be the 3rd issue. He will have elder brother. His birth will be in a remote village. He will be dark-bodied. His father will be fortunate, saintly and be devoid of co-born.

Notes: In this part, Dhanada Nadiamsa of Virgo ascendant is discussed while the caption refers to Sura Nadiamsa. Of course there are reference to Mercury's position in Sura Nadiamsa on some occasions.

For Dhanada Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 714, page 69, Book 1.

Vargottama position of Mercury is redundant in the face of his Nadiamsa position.

सुतेशे वृश्चिकांशस्थे भूसुतेन समन्विते।
पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च शूद्रग्रामाधिपत्यवान् ॥४४८० ॥
तदभावे म्लेच्छसेवी ह्यन्नदानद्विजप्रियः।
लग्नेशांशाधिपे शुक्रे नीचांशे चन्द्रसंयुते ॥४४८१ ॥
म्लेच्छराज्ये शूद्रसेवी स्वपिता भाग्ययोगवान्।
पितामहस्तथैव स्यान्म्लेच्छग्रामाधिकारवान् ॥४४८२ ॥
स्वसमानद्विजः शत्रुस्तन्मूलाद्वयाकुलं महत्।
कारागृह प्रवेशं च सुरांशे स्वपितामहः ॥४४८३ ॥
पश्चाद्भाग्यभिवृद्धिः स्यात् सेवकावृत्तिजीवकः।
लग्नेशाल्लाभगे शुक्रे नीचांशे शत्रुराशिगे ॥४४८४ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे विरोधेन क्लेशवान् स्वपितामहः।
कुग्रामबासी स्वपिता नीचांशे भाग्यनायके ॥४४८५ ॥
निशाकरेण संयुक्ते म्लेच्छराज्ये सुभाग्यवान्।
धनदांशे पूर्वभागे सुरांशे लग्ननायके ॥४४८६ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ धनधान्यसमृद्धिमान्।
चित्रयोगे धने सौम्ये सुरांशे बहुवित्तवान् ॥४४८७ ॥
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च स्वपित्रधिक योगवान्।
भ्रातृत्रययुतो मानी भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी ॥४४८८ ॥
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्वसुसंख्याः सहोदराः।
सुरांशगे चित्रयोगे धनदांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४४८९ ॥
सोदराः पञ्च तेषां द्वौ प्रथितौ भाग्यशलिनौ।

4480 - 4489½ (a) Grand-father: The 5th lord (Saturn) in Scorpio Navamsa in the company of Mars denotes that the native's paternal grand-father would be a famous man, heading a village resided by Soodras. Or else he would be serving a Mlechcha king.

(b) Father & Grand-father: With Venus and the Moon in Virgo Navamsa, as Mercury is in a Navamsa of Venus, the person's father will serve Soodras in Mlechcha kingdom and will enjoy prosperity. So also would be his paternal grand-father who would be the head of a village tenanted by Mlechchas. He would be greatly anguished due to enmity with Brahmins equal to him. He would also be jailed. Afterwards, his prosperity would increase but he would live by servitude.

(c) Venus should be in the 11th place with reference to Mercury and be in an inimical sign with Virgo Navamsa. As a result, the native's paternal grand-father would be grieved acquiring enmity with his kinsfolk.

(d) If the 9th lord (Venus) is in debilitation Navamsa, father will live in a small village. If Venus joins the Moon, father's prosperity will be in a Mlechcha kingdom.

(e) In case of birth in the former half of Dhanada Nadiamsa, Mercury's position in Sura Nadiamsa will cause long-living parents. The family will have increase of wealth and grains. Mercury causing Chitra Yoga (being in Libra as above) will give a lot of wealth to the subject. He will be famous in royal service and will earn prosperity exceeding that of father. He will have three brothers and two sisters and be honourable. Rest of the co-born will be destroyed. There may be a possibility of 8 co-born (out of whom 3 may die prematurely). He will have five brothers two of whom will be well-known and prosperous.

Notes: (e) There is some confusion in the text about number of co-born.

लग्नांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥४४९० ॥
सोदरोत्पत्तिकालः स्यात् सम्पद्राये पिता सुखम्।
एका स्वसा सौख्यवती भूषिता कनकप्रभा ॥४४९१ ॥
मकरे पतिभक्ता स्यात् क्लेशिता च तथापरा।
लग्नेशाद्भाग्यगे मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥४४९२ ॥

पश्चात् सोदरहीनः स्यादल्पायुर्दायमादिशेत् ।
लग्नाधिपे तुलांशस्थे सोदरीभ्रातृसंयुतः ॥४४९३ ॥
दीर्घायुर्योगमित्याहुर्जयेष्ठभ्राता सुकीर्तिमान् ।
भाग्यस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे कर्मनाथेन संयुते ॥४४९४ ॥
भाग्ययोगमिति प्राहुः सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान् ।
धनदांशे पूर्वभागे सम्पद्दाये पिता सुखम् ॥४४९५ ॥
धनाधान्यसमृद्धश्च स्वपिता हृदि शुद्धिमान् ।
सुरांशगे विलग्नेशे विप्रनाडयुद्भवस्य च ॥४४९६ ॥
धनाधिपदशाकाले विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ।
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं चैव द्विवर्षे चोत्तरायणे ॥४४९७ ॥
ब्रह्मोपदेशकर्माणि मेषादित्रयमासगे ।
गुरुप्रथमपर्याये मेषान्ते वृषभे तथा । ४४९८ ॥
धनदांशे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ।
जन्मतारदशान्त्यादि सम्पद्दाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥४४९९ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृशुभं चेति मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ।
धनदांशे पूर्वभागे चेङ्गितज्ञो भवेत् पिता ॥४५०० ॥
सुमुखः कुशली मन्त्री वेदातज्ञानतत्त्ववान् ।

4490 - 4500½. (a) Jupiter in transit in the sign equal to the Navamsa ascending, or a trine thereof, will cause birth of co-born. The 2nd dasa will cause happiness to father.

(b) The native will have one sister who will be happy possessing the splendour of gold and decorated with ornaments. (In Capricorn?) she will be devoted to her husband and will after some time be anguished.

(c) Saturn in the 11th (Cancer) in the company of (debilitated) Mars will deprive one of after-born. If they are born, they will be short-lived. His elder co-born will be endowed with longevity and wide fame.

(d) Should the 9th lord Venus be in the company of the 10th lord (Mercury), he causes Bhagya Yoga - one for prosperity. As a result, the person will undertake a path of good deeds and good conduct.

(e) If birth be in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, father will be happy in the 2nd dasa, will have increased wealth and grains and a pure heart.

(f) Birth in the 1st quarter of the subject Nadiamsa, as Mercury is in Sura Nadiamsa will cause marriage in the dasa of Venus. His spiritual initiation will occur within 2 years after the 5th year. Then the Sun will be in his northerly course. Elder brother's marriage will occur with Jupiter in his first round of transit in the end of Aries or in Taurus, when the Sun is anywhere from Aries through Gemini. Elder brother's thread ceremony will occur in the end of the native's 1st dasa, or in the 1st sub period of 2nd dasa. His father will be a knower of others' minds, will have an attractive face, be skilful, a minister and an expert in Vedanta and Wisdom.

जातकस्य गुणं वक्ष्ये श्यामवर्णः सुबुद्धिमान् ॥४५०१ ॥
परोपकारनिरतः पञ्चयज्ञपरायणः ।
आस्तिकः सर्वधर्मज्ञो वदान्यो दृढसौहृदः ॥४५०२ ॥

4501 - 4502. Now described are the qualities of the native belonging to Dhanada Nadiamsa, Virgo ascendant. He will be black in complexion, be highly intelligent, fond of helping others and performing 5 kinds of Yagnas. He will be a believer in the Almighty, will have knowledge of various kinds of moral codes, be eloquent in speech and be firm in friendship.

लग्नेशे भार्गवांशस्थे शुक्रे नीचांशसंस्थिते ।
अन्तःक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा किचिल्लोभस्वभाववान् ॥४५०३ ॥
वित्ते सौम्ये शुभांशस्थे तेजस्वी बुद्धिमान् शठः ।
सुमुखः कुशलो धीरो विद्याबुद्धियुतः सुखी ॥४५०४ ॥
तुलांशे तौलिगे सूर्ये वेदशास्त्रार्थतत्त्ववित् ।
यतिप्रीतिकोर नित्यं सुरांशे कर्म शुद्धिमान् ॥४५०५ ॥
ज्येष्ठस्य पुत्राश्चत्वारः कनिष्ठस्य सुतद्वयम् ।
भ्रातृद्वयं तथा विद्याद्भगिन्यौ द्वे सजीविते ॥४५०६ ॥

4503 - 4506. (a) Venus in debilitation Navamsa while the planet Mercury occupies a Navamsa ruled by Venus will give the following effects. The person will inwardly be irascible but be pleased. He will be somewhat miserly.

(b) Mercury placed in the 2nd house with a benefic Navamsa will make one radiant, intelligent, craft, good-looking, skilful, bold and learned.

(c) The Sun in the sign Libra with Libra Navamsa will cause expertise in the meanings of the Vedas and Philosophy. One will please the saints and will perform pure acts. His older brother will have four sons while his younger one will have two.

Two brothers and two sisters will be blessed with longevity.

सुरांशगे चित्रयोगे वित्ते सौम्ये च जायते।
बहुग्रामाधिकारी स्यात् स्वपितामहभाग्यवान् ॥४५०७॥
वसुवर्षात् परं पित्रोर्विशेषश्रीप्रदः सुखी।
कन्यालग्ने धने सौम्ये तुलांशे पापवर्जिते ॥४५०८॥
लग्नेशस्य दशाकाले स्वपिता भाग्यभोगवान्।
क्रूरयुक्तदशाकाले व्याकुलं ज्वरपीडनम् ॥४५०९॥
पष्ठाब्दे सोदरोत्पत्तिः सप्तमाब्दे क्वचिद्व्यथा।
विप्लवेन विचारः स्याद्दशवर्षात्परं सुखम् ॥४५१०॥
निधनाधिपसंदृष्टे वत्सरे स्वपिता सुखम्।
ग्रामकार्यकलापेन व्याकुलानन्तरं सुखम्।
लग्नराशिदशाकाले नवमाब्दात् परं सुखम् ॥४५११॥
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणिस्वपितु भाग्यकालगे।
शुभाब्दगे शुभं नित्यं क्रुराबदे व्याकुलं महत् ॥४५१२॥

4507 - 4512. (a) Mercury in Sura Nadiamsa in the 2nd would confer lordship over many villages and fortunes to paternal grand-father. After the 8th year of the native, a great deal of wealth will accrue to father's family.

(b) The ascendant being in Virgo as Mercury is in the 2nd (Libra) with Libra Navamsa will produce prosperity to father in the dasa of Mercury. But Mercury should not be, in the process, related to malefics. If at all Mercury is with a malefic, the dasa of the said malefic will promote anguish and troubles from fever. The native will have a co-born in the 6th year. Some worries will come to pass in his 7th year of age. A change of place will occur due to some calamity. Perhaps, happiness will be experienced after the 10th year of age.

(c) Father will be happy in the period when natal Mercury is aspected by transit Mars but only after debacles in undertakings related to the village. Happiness will also exist after the 9th year of age, in the dasa of Virgo (KCD). Following marriage activities, father's prosperity will rise. With favourable transits of Jupiter, auspiciousness will prevail, while his evil transits will promote anguish.

लग्नराशिदशान्त्यादौ स्वपति कीर्तिमान् सुखा।
धनराशिदशाकाले ह्यथवा वित्तपस्य च ॥४५१३॥
सुरांशगे महद्भाग्यं गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
द्वादशाब्दात् परं चैव व्ययाधिपतिदायगे ॥४५१४॥
क्रूरमासे पितुः क्लेशं क्रूरभुक्तौ न संशयः।
व्ययाधिपे लग्नकेन्द्रे लग्नेशे धनराशिगे ॥४५१५॥
लग्नराशिदशासौख्यं व्ययराशिदशाव्यथा।
लाभराशिदशाकाले मनुवर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥४५१६॥
क्रूरसंवत्सरं त्यक्त्वा लाभराशिदशासुखम्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतप्राप्तिः कनिष्ठभ्रातृसौख्यकृत् ॥४५१७॥
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि भ्रातृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान्।
सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४५१८॥
स्वपिता देहजाड्येन ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम्।
कन्यान्ते तौलिगे मन्दे सुरांशे जनितस्य च ॥४५१९॥
लग्नराशिदशाकाले देशे राजान्तरं भवेत्।
लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि विप्लवेन प्रजावधि ॥४५२०॥
सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले त्वर्धवृद्धिः प्रजासुखम्।
ग्रामकार्य कलापेन स्वपिता व्याकुलं महत् ॥४५२१॥

4513 - 4521. (a) In the concluding part of the Virgo dasa (KCD), his father will become famous. It could also be in the dasa of Libra (KCD) or that of Venus (Vimsottari). This phase will produce great prosperity, and wealth to the family.

(b) After the 12th year of age, father will be subjected to evils. This will coincide with a malefic sub period in the dasa of the 12th lord (Sun) when the transit Sun will be moving in adverse signs.

(c) The 12th lord Sun in an angle from the ascendant while the ascendant lord (Mercury) is in the 2nd (Libra) will cause happiness in Virgo dasa, and distress in Leo dasa. The dasa of Cancer will cause happiness after 14 years (of its commencement). Except with adverse Jupiterian movements, the dasa of Cancer will promote happiness. During this time, his elder brother will obtain a son and the younger brother will enjoy happy effects. The person will enjoy much happiness through his coborn due to marriage activities.

(d) Saturn transiting in the sign denoted by the natal Navamsa position of the Sun, or a trine thereof, will trouble father through physical ailments.

(e) Irrelevant: The country's ruler will change in the dasa of Virgo when Saturn is found in the end

of Virgo or in Libra in transit. The country will reel under loss of crops and the population will be in the grip of a calamity. Saturn moving in Leo will promote commercial activities and the people will be happy. The native's father will be anguished due to reversals in village undertakings.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
क्रूरमासे जातकस्य पित्रादीनां मनोव्यथा ॥४५२२॥
जीवयोगे धनप्राप्ती राजद्वारे सुखाधिकम्।
राहुक्रान्तर्क्षगे जीवे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४५२३॥
विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य ग्रामान्तरनिवासवान्।
लाभराशिदशाकाले सुरांशे जनितस्य च ॥४५२४॥
विंशद्वर्षात् परं सौख्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम्।
क्रूराब्दं च परित्यज्य पितृसौख्यं महत् सुखम् ॥४५२५॥
कर्मराशिदशाकाले सुरांशे व्याकुलं महत्।
अपरार्धे पित्ररिष्टमापत्संन्यासवान् पिता ॥४५२६॥
सुरांशगे सप्तविंशे त्रिंशेऽब्दे जनकस्य च।
क्रूरवत्सरदोषेण पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५२७॥

4522 - 4527. (a) Transit of Saturn: Saturn's sojourn in the sign caused by the Navamsa position of the 8th lord (Mars) or a trine thereof will produce mental distress to father and others, with the Sun's transit in adverse places.

(b) If Jupiter joins Saturn in transit, one will gain wealth and be exceedingly happy in royal circles.

(c) Jupiter occupying the sign held by Rahu (at birth) and transited by Saturn will cause a displacement to the native due to calamity and he will migrate to another place.

(d) Cancer - Moon Dasa: The dasa of Cancer will give happiness, prosperity and wealth after the 20th year (of age, instead of its commencement). His father will also be greatly happy in such years except when Jupiter will be in adverse transits.

(e) Gemini - Mercury Dasa: The dasa of Gemini will throw up much distress. Its 2nd half will endanger one's father who will take to ascetic order as a result of some calamity.

(f) 30th or 27th year of age of the native will endanger his father if Mercury is found in Sura Nadiamsa (in Libra). This will be finally caused with Jupiter's adverse movements within the said age bracket.

कर्माधिपे शुभयुते भाग्येशेन निरीक्षिते।
लाभराशिदशान्त्यादौ विशेषकर्म सिद्धिमान् ॥४५२८॥
नित्यान्नदानसिद्धिः स्यात् स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम्।
त्रिंशोपरि शरैर्वर्षैः सोदरेण विभागवान् ॥४५२९॥
अतीव श्रियमाप्नोति नरवाहनवान् भवेत्।
भाग्यराशिदशाकाले सुरांशे बहुभाग्यवान् ॥४५३०॥
दशग्रामाधिकारत्वमन्नदाने सुकीर्तिमान्।
क्रूराब्दगे महाकष्टं विप्लवेन धनव्ययम् ॥४५३१॥
शुभाब्दगे धनप्राप्ति प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान्।
रन्ध्रराशिदशाकाले चत्वारिंशात् परं व्यथाम् ॥४५३२॥
चतुश्चत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे विशेषक्लेशवान् भवेत्।
मदराशि दशाकाले मदेशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे ॥४५३३॥
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसिद्धिः स्यात् पुत्रिणी च सपुत्रिका।
कुम्भराशिदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥४५३४॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन पुत्रनाशात् परं व्यथाम्।
सुतराशिदशामृत्युः पञ्चषष्टिः सुजीवति ॥४५३५॥
ब्रह्मलोकफलं सत्यं व्ययेशे शुक्रसंयुते।
सुतराशिदशाकाले क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासगे ॥४५३६॥
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयस्यति।
धनदांशे पूर्वभागे सुरांशे शशिनन्दने ॥४५३७॥
लाभराशिदशान्त्यादौ योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी।
धननाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४५३८॥

4528 - 4538. (a) Cancer - Moon Dasa: Mercury should join a benefic (i.e. only Jupiter) and be in aspect to the 9th lord (Venus). As a result, the end of 11th Rasi's dasa (i.e. Cancer dasa) will usher performance of specially notable deeds. He will feed the poor continually. His fame will increase and he will be abundantly happy. Within 5 years after the age of 30, he will have division with his brother and will procure much wealth and conveyances.

(b) Taurus - Venus Dasa: The dasa of Taurus will cause much prosperity. He will head over ten villages, will feed the poor and be widely famous. But the years denoted evil transits of Jupiter will bring forth intense troubles and he will lose money in some calamity. Good transits of Jupiter will give him wealth and a prosperous employment.

(c) Aries - Mars Dasa: The dasa of Aries will, after the 40th year, cause anguish. His 44th year will be marked by abundant anguish.

(d) Pisces - Jupiter Dasa: The dasa of Pisces will stand to get his son married and his daughter will give birth to a female baby. During this phase, transit Jupiter should be in an angle from the ascendant.

(e) Aquarius - Saturn Dasa: The dasa of Aquarius will balance the good and bad effects. But distress will come to pass due to loss of a child for older brother.

(f) Capricorn - Saturn Dasa: The dasa of Capricorn will cause death. His life span will be 56 years.

(g) The 12th lord joining the Sun will consign one to Brahma's world after death.

(h) The dasa of Capricorn (vide "f" above) will register a fear of untimely death with adverse Jupiterian and solar movements. Suitable remedies be sought in this context.

(i) Mercury in Sura Nadiamsa will produce prosperity and fame in the dasa of Cancer.

(k) Results culled from Dhana Nadi (meaning the Nadi dealing with 2nd house, as Lagna Nadi deals with ascendant) are reflected in Deva Keralam which will bear truth.

मीनलग्ने कमलांशः

कमलांशे मीनलग्ने मेषे बुधयुते शनौ ।
रक्तवर्णतनुः प्राज्ञः शत्रुतापी क्रिये शनौ ॥४५३९ ॥
सिंहांशगे मतद्वेषी स्वमतान्तर निष्ठकः ।
कमलांशकगे मन्दे मेषे बुधसमन्विते ॥४५४० ॥
विष्णुभक्तिरतो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ।
मेषे रवियुते मन्दे कमलांशे च संस्थिते ॥४५४१ ॥
युग्मे भौमे प्रजातश्च धीरः शूरः सुबुद्धिमान् ।
देशान्तरे भाग्ययोगं पञ्चमे बहुवाचकः ॥४५४२ ॥
अपांपत्यंशगे मन्दे धार्मिकश्च स्वकार्यकृत ।
सर्वज्ञः सात्विकः क्रोधी मर्मभेदी च तापसः ॥४५४३ ॥
क्रूरषष्ट्यंशगे मन्दे कमलांशे सुबुद्धिमान् ।
अन्तःकपटवान् कामी कमलायतलोचनः ॥४५४४ ॥
पराक्रमे स्वतन्त्रश्च परेषां व्यसनप्रदः ।
क्षिप्रकोपी प्रसन्नात्मा कृशदेहस्वरूपवान् ॥४५४५ ॥

4539 - 4545. Pisces Ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa: (a) For one born in this space of the zodiac, Saturn joining Mercury in the sign Aries will give a blood-red physique. He will be learned and will cause distress to his enemies.

(b) If Saturn obtains Leo Navamsa (in the above Yoga), he will hate his religion and will show interest in other religions.

(c) He will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and will have no co-born. (This has no bearing with Leo Navamsa.)

(d) Saturn in the company of the Sun while Mars is in Gemini will make one bold, heroic and highly intelligent. His prosperity will pick up in another country. Mars in the 5th will make him garrulous.

(e) Saturn in Apampathi Nadiamsa will make one righteous. He will be able to perform his job well, will be a knower of everything, be gentle, irascible, will break secrets and perform penance.

(f) Saturn in a malefic Shashtiamsa will bless one with a high degree of intelligence. He will be inwardly cunning, be libidinous, will have eyes resembling a lotus petal, be valorous, independent and will have secretive vices. He will be instantly irascible but be pleased. His body will be thin.

Notes: For Kamala Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 778, page 74, Book 1.

कर्मे राहौ धने मन्दे सिहांशे लक्ष्मियोगगे ।
कमलांशे प्रजातश्च किंचिन्मूर्खस्वभाववान् ॥४५४६ ॥
अन्तःक्रोधी प्रसन्नात्मा राजन्यजनमैत्रवान् ।
स्वपिता भाग्ययुक्तश्च पुत्रभाग्यविहीनवान् ॥४५४७ ।
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो मध्ये वयसि शोकवान् ।
मेषे सिहांशगे मन्दे नाड्यां तु कमलांशके ॥४५४८ ॥
बाल्ये दारिद्यमापन्नस्त्रिंशेऽब्दे बहुभाग्यवान् ।
वातप्रकृतिदेहश्च मूर्छावायुप्रपीडितः ॥४५४९ ॥
सोदरक्लेशवान् रागी त्वङ्ववैकल्यपुत्रवान् ।
तदभावे च यमलसन्तानोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ॥४५५० ॥
भौमांशकगते मन्दे भौमक्षेत्रेशुभान्विते ।
भातृसौख्यविहीनश्च पश्चात् सोदरहीनवान् ॥४५५१ ॥
कोपप्रकृतिमान् रागी मातामहमताश्रितः ।
बाल्ये चक्राङ्कितश्चैव पश्चात् पितृमताश्रयः ॥४५५२ ॥
उद्वाहानन्तरं भाग्यं विंशद्वर्षात् परं सुखम् ।
मातुलारिष्टतः पश्चात् स्वपितुर्गृहवासवान् ॥४५५३ ॥
आयुष्मन्तस्त्रिपितृव्याः मातुलद्वययोगवान् ।
मातृष्वसा भाग्यवती पितृव्यश्च द्विभार्यकः ॥४५५४ ॥

4546 - 4554. (a) Rahu in the 10th (Sagittarius) as Saturn is in the 2nd (Aries) with Leo Navamsa causes Lakshmi Yoga, leading to acquisition of wealth. The subject will be somewhat foolish with this yoga, be inwardly short-tempered, but pleased. He will have friends in royal circles, will enjoy fortunes through father but be bereft of happiness concerning children. He will have self-earned wealth and be grieved in the middle part of his life.

(b) Saturn in Aries with Leo Navamsa will cause poverty in childhood. After the age of 30, he will acquire much prosperity. He will suffer from windy disorders and loss of consciousness. He will incur grief in respect of his brother, be passionate and will have a deformed son. Alternatively, he will have twin children.

(c) Saturn should be in a sign and Navamsa of Mars and should join a benefic. As a result, one will not be happy concerning co-born and will have no after-born. He will be short-tempered, passionate and will follow the religion of maternal grand-father. In his childhood he will be initiated into Vaishnavite order and will later on switch over to his father's religion. His prosperity will rise after marriage. He will be happy after his 20th year of age. Following the death of his maternal uncle, he will resume his father's home. He will have three long-lived paternal uncles and two maternal uncles. His mother's sister will be fortunate. One of the paternal uncles will have two wives.

Notes: (a) "Swa Pita Bhagya" in sloka 4547 should read as "Swapitru Bhagya".

कमलांशकगे मन्दे स्वपितृव्यचतुष्टयम् ।
तेषां द्वौ पुत्रहीनौ च ह्यपरौ पुत्रसंयुतौ ॥४५५५ ॥
मातृष्वसुर्भर्तृभाग्यं कमलांशे स्वमातुलः ।
जीवनत्वमिति प्राहुः कमलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४५५६ ॥
कमलांशे जन्मदाये क्लिष्टा मातृष्वसा व्यथाम् ।
लभते भाग्यनाशं च ह्यन्यदेशे पितामहः ॥४५५७ ॥

4555 - 4557. Saturn in Kamala Nadiamsa will cause four paternal uncles. Out of them, (the first) two will be childless. The last two will be blessed with sons. His maternal aunt will be fortunate in respect of her husband. During the native's first dasa, she will undergo mental anguish. Paternal grand-father's prosperity will be destroyed in a foreign land.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे भौमे ह्युग्रग्रह समन्विते ।
जन्मदाये मातृबन्धुवंशोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥४५५८ ॥
पितामही दीर्घजीवा पितृव्यैकश्चिरायुषः ।
पितृव्यस्य तु जन्मर्क्षं मन्दांशे तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥४५५९ ॥
स्वजन्मर्क्षं पितृव्यस्य द्विभार्यश्चैक पुत्रवान् ।
आयुष्मत्यौ पुत्रिके द्वे शेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ॥४५६० ॥
पितृव्यसुताभावेशे नीचांशे स्वोच्चराशिगे ।
पितृव्यपुत्रिका क्लेशं पुत्रनाश इति स्मृतः ॥४५६१ ॥
पितृव्याधिपतौ मन्दे सिंहांशे नीचराशिगे ।
पितृव्यश्च दुराचारी राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥४५६२ ॥
तत्पुत्रो जाड्यान् कामी वन्ध्यास्त्रीसक्तिमान् सदा ।
पीडितः प्रतिबन्धेन दत्तपुत्रविनाशवान् ॥४५६३ ॥

4558 - 4563. (a) Mars in the 4th in the company of a malefic planet will cause difficulties in the mother's family during the native's first dasa. His maternal grand-mother and one of the paternal uncles will be endowed with long life.

(b) The natal ascendant of paternal uncle will correspond to the Navamsa occupied by Saturn or a trine thereof. The said relative will have two wives, one son and two long-living daughters. Rest (of the progeny) will be destroyed.

(c) The lord of the 3rd, denoting the issues of paternal uncle, being in exaltation sign and debilitation Navamsa will cause anguish about daughters and destruction of sons.

(d) Saturn holding charge of one's paternal uncle (being the 11th lord for Pisces ascendant) and placed in the sign Aries with Leo Navamsa will cause a paternal uncle with bad conduct (addicted to vices). But he will be famous in royal assembly. His (paternal uncle's) son will incur illness, be libidinous, associated with barren women, ever in trouble due to obstacles and will lose his adopted progeny.

द्विग्रहोच्चे शनौ नीचे कमलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
पितृव्यपुत्रिका काचिज्जारिणी त्वल्पपुत्रिणी ॥४५६४ ॥
दारिद्र्यवशमापन्ना मध्ये भर्तृविनाशिनी ।
कमलांशे पितृव्यस्य स्वभार्यावंश एव च ॥४५६५ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजायाः कलङ्क स्यात् स्वभ्रात्रा गूढकामिनी ।

कमलांशकगे मन्दे शशिजेन समन्विते ॥४५६६ ॥
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च सत्कलत्रोधनैर्युतः।
दारवंशे कलङ्कश्च स्वदारभ्रातृपापवान् ॥४५६७ ॥
शूद्रस्त्रीवशमापन्नः पतितःशत्रुकृत्यवान् ।
कालान्तरे दरिद्रश्च पितृद्रोहो त्वपुत्रकः ॥४५६८ ॥
मीने नीचांशगे शुक्रे कर्मे राहौ प्रजायते ।
स्वदारभगिनी क्लिष्टा दुष्टा दुर्भगचारिणी ॥४५६९ ॥
मेषे सिहांशगे मन्दे मीने चापांशजस्य च ।
चत्वारिंशात् परं भाग्यं लक्ष्मीयोगमिति स्मृतम् ॥४५७० ॥
लग्नारूढे निशानाशे लग्नराशिदशाव्यथा ।
जननी क्लेशमाप्नोति मातुः सौख्यं न विद्यते ॥४५७१ ॥
अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।
गुरुदृष्टिविहीने च दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५७२ ॥
लग्नात्त्रिकोणगे जीवे रन्ध्रेशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे ।
लग्नराशिदशाकाले मृतप्रायोपिजीवति ॥४५७३ ॥
स्वपित्रधिक दारिद्यं क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
पितृव्योद्वाहसौख्याप्तिः क्लेशश्च ज्ञातिवर्गके ॥४५७४ ॥
धनाधिपे केन्द्रगते राहुसंयुतवीक्षिते ।
धनराशिदशाकाले धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५७५ ॥

4564 - 4575. (a) Two planets in exaltation while Saturn is in Aries will be the source of the following events. One's paternal uncle's daughter will be somewhat immoral. She will have limited number of daughters. She will be in the grip of poverty and will lose her husband in the middle of her life. Further there will be (such) blemish concerning the females of paternal uncle's wife.

(b) Saturn in Aries in the company of Mercury will give the native an excellent wife and wealth. But there will exist blemish (of immorality) in his wife's family. His brother-in-law will be sinful, be attached to a low class woman, morally fallen, will indulge in inimical deeds, incur penury after some time, betray his father and be bereft of a son.

(c) Venus in Pisces (in the ascendant) with Virgo Navamsa while Rahu is placed in Sagittarius (10th) will torment one's wife's sister. She will further be wicked and unfortunate.

(d) **Lakshmi Yoga:** The native will obtain fortunes after his 40th year through the formation of what is called Lakshmi Yoga. The said yoga is caused by Saturn in Aries (2nd) with Leo Navamsa, or in Pisces (in the ascendant) with Sagittarius Navamsa.

(e) **Pisces - Jupiter Dasa:** The Moon in the ascendant (or in the Arudha of the ascendant) will act in a different manner in the dasa of the ascendant. His mother will be anguished and will not enjoy happiness.

(f) The 8th lord (Venus) in the ascendant (Pisces) with an aspect or association from Rahu, but without Jupiter's aspect, will kill the wife (prematurely).

(g) **Pisces - Jupiter Dasa:** If the 8th lord is in an angle while Jupiter is in a trine - both with reference to the ascendant - one will nearly die in the dasa of the ascendant. Further, the person will incur more poverty than his father has, and will be in the grip of deep anguish. His relatives will also be in anguish. His paternal uncle will enjoy the happiness of getting married.

(h) **Aries - Mars Dasa:** The 2nd lord Mars in an angle in association with Rahu by company or aspect will give wealth in the dasa of Aries.

Notes: (e) The dasa referred to is Pisces - Jupiter in KCD.

(g) Reference is to Kala Chakra Dasa of Pisces - Jupiter.

(h) Reference is to Kala Chakra Dasa of Aries - Mars.

कमलांशे विप्रकाले धनेशे केतुसंयुते ।
धनराशिदशाकाले मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ॥४५७६ ॥
विद्यारम्भं च लभते जीवनं क्लेशजीवनम् ।
स्वमातुलस्य सन्ताने विप्लवेन विनिर्गते ॥४५७७ ॥
जन्मदेशे कलापं स्याद्राजान्तरमिति स्मृतम् ।
विक्रमाधिपतौ शुक्रे स्वोच्चे नीचांशसंस्थिते ॥४५७८ ॥
तद्राशीशदशाकाले मातृवंशे वधूमृतिः ।
मातामही विनाशः स्यान्मातृवंशे महाविपत् ॥४५७९ ॥
पितृवंशे च दारिद्यं पितृव्यस्य क्वचित् सुखम् ।
सुखाधिपे धनस्थाने मीनलग्नसमुद्भवः ॥४५८० ॥
सुखाराशिदशाकाले वदेदुद्वाहकर्मवान् ।
चतुर्थभावे क्रूराः स्युर्भूगृहक्षेत्रनाशनम् ॥४५८१ ॥
तत्तद्राशिदशाकाले स्थानच्युतिंविनिर्दिशेत् ।
उद्वाहानन्तरं सौख्यं ज्वरोपद्रववान् क्वचित् ॥४५८२ ॥
लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे भौमे गृहच्छिद्रकलापवान् ।

पितृपीडा भयं किंचिज्जन्मदेशे महाविपत् ॥४५८३ ॥
विवाहनन्तरं चैव स्वभार्यामातृनाशनम् ।
सुतराशिदशाकाले श्वशुरस्तु विवाहवान् ॥४५८४ ॥
पितृव्यस्तु महत्सौख्यं भ्रातृशोकेन कर्शितः ।
सुतेशे सुतराशिस्थे कर्मेशेन निरीक्षिते ॥४५८५ ॥
सुखराशिदशान्त्यादौ राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान् ।
सुतराशिदशाभाग्यं योगं च द्वित्रिवत्सरम् ॥४५८६ ॥
पुत्रलाभं च लभते स्वपित्ररिष्टमादिशेत् ।
मीनांशगे सुखाधीशे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥४५८७ ॥
तद्दशायां महत्सौख्यं राजद्वारे शुभाधिकम् ।
चतुस्त्रिंशात् परं क्लेशं चतुर्थे कुज संस्थिते ॥४५८८ ॥
षष्ठराशिदशाकाले दारिद्येण च कर्शितः ।
मेषे सूर्ये मीनलग्ने दशमे राहु संस्थिते ॥४५८९ ॥
षष्ठराशि दशाक्लेशं राजद्वारेऽवमानवान् ।
षष्ठधिपे स्वोच्चगते भाग्यांशे बुधसंयुते ॥४५९० ॥
षष्ठराशिदशाकाले पुत्रिका च शुभैर्युता ।
क्लेशकाले शुभं चैव तूच्चराशिफलं समम् ॥४५९१ ॥
दशान्ते पुत्रिकोद्वाहं तृतीयांशे सुशोभनम् ।
स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसोख्याप्तिमित्रवर्गे महत्सुखम् ॥४५९२ ॥

4576 - 4592. (a) Mars - Ketu Conjunction: Birth in the first quarter of Kamala Nadiamsa, Pisces, will cause thread ceremony in the Dasa of Aries - Mars provided Mars at birth joins Ketu. In addition to this, his education will commence. His life will be marked by troubles. His maternal uncle's progeny will beget a bad end due to a calamity. The king of the country will change(?)

(b) Taurus - Venus Dasa: The 3rd lord (Venus) in exaltation (in the ascendant, Pisces) with debilitation Navamsa will cause the death of a bride in mother's family in the dasa of Taurus. His maternal grand-father will pass away. Perhaps a great calamity will hit mother's family. Father's family will pass through a phase of utter poverty. However, paternal uncle will be somewhat happy.

(c) Gemini - Mercury Dasa: The native will be busy in marriage rituals in this dasa if the 4th lord (Mercury) is in the 2nd (Aries)

(d) Gemini - Mercury Dasa: Malefics in the 4th will be a source of loss of landed and housing properties. In the said dasa, the native will lose his place of living (and migrate to another place). However, he will be happy after marriage. He will be somewhat troubled by fever.

(e) Mars in the 4th will destroy family peace, evils to father and great dangers to self in birth region. Following his marriage, his wife will lose her mother.

(f) Cancer - Moon Dasa: The dasa of the 5th Rasi will cause (second) marriage to one's father-in-law. One's paternal uncle will receive much happiness (on other counts) but be grieved due to loss of co-born.

(g) Cancer - Moon Dasa: The lord of the 5th (Moon) in the 5th in aspect to Jupiter will allow entry in royal service in the captioned dasa. This period will also help one to prosper for a period of two or three years. He will beget a son but lose his father.

(h) The 4th lord (Mercury) in aspect to Jupiter and begetting Pisces Navamsa will produce much happiness in the dasa of Gemini - Mercury. Further many auspicious events will accrue to the native in royal service.

(i) Mars in the 4th (Gemini) will produce anguish after the age of 34.

(j) Leo - Sun Dasa: This dasa will cause physical thinness due to penury.

(k) One will be humiliated in royal assembly in the dasa of Leo - Sun occurring under the following conditions. The ascendant is Pisces, the Sun is in Aries and Rahu is in the 10th (Sagittarius)

(l) Effects for One's Daughter: One's daughter will beget auspicious effects in the dasa of Leo - Sun, if the Sun is in Aries along with Mercury. Further the Sun should be in the 9th from the Navamsa ascendant. The phase of anguish will be compensated by auspicious effects and the exaltation effects (of the Sun) will remain even. The end of the dasa will give marriage to her. Further, the native's son will also get married and his friends will receive happiness.

उज्चक्षेत्रफलं चैव तृतीयांशे फलानि च ।
नीचयोगफलं चैव खण्डद्वयफलं वृथा ॥४५९३ ॥
मध्यखण्डान्तमारभ्य तृतीयेशत्रुनाशनम् ।
तृतीयांशे मध्यखण्डे योगवान् कीर्तिमान् भवेत् ॥४५९४ ॥

4593 - 4594. The present two slokas are not

amenable to a proper rendering as they consist of groups of meaningless words like: for the 3rd part of Nadiamsa .. results of exaltation sign ... results of debility ... effects of two Khandas ... from the beginning of Madhya Khanda .... in the 3rd ... destruction of enemies will ocur ... in the 3rd part of the middle Khanda ... one will attain prosperity and fame ...

राहौ वा गोचरे वापि स्वशुत्रजनपीडितः ॥४५९५ ॥
षष्ठामव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्तापं देहायासं धनक्षयम् ॥४५९६ ॥
कमलांशकगे मन्दे मीनलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
सिंहराशिदशाकाले वैष्णवद्वेषमादिशेत् ॥४५९७ ॥
तृतीयांशे शुत्रनाशं स्वराजन्यजनावधि ।
देशे राजान्तरं चैव पश्चाद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५९८ ॥
कन्याराशिदशाकाले मीनलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
कमलांशे प्रजातस्य बहुभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४५९९ ॥

4595 - 4599. (a) Leo - Sun Dasa: Saturn or Rahu in transit in the sign denoted by the Navamsa position of the 6th lord (Sun) will torment one's adversaries. But the dasa of the Leo - Sun shall be in currency at that time.

(b) General: When Saturn transits the space caused by the sum of longitudes of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th, he will produce mental distress, physical ailment and financial decline.

(c) In the Dasa of Leo - Sun, one will earn enmity of Vaishnavites as Saturn at birth is in Kamala Nadiamsa (in Aries). The last one third part of the dasa will be congenial for destruction of enemies. One's fortunes will rise after a change of the ruler.

(d) Virgo - Mercury Dasa: This dasa will produce much prosperity.

सप्तमारूढगे जीवे स्वांशे पूर्णबलन्विते ।
कमलांशे प्रजातश्च नरवाहनवान् भवेत् ॥४६०० ॥

4600. Conveyances: Jupiter in the Arudha of the 7th house, with a Navamsa of his own and in full strength will contribute to acquisition of conveyances.

रन्ध्रराशिदशाकाले लक्ष्मीयोगोद्भवस्य च ।
पुत्रयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्यात्तृतीयांशे महाविपत् ॥४६०१ ॥
अष्टमाधिपतौ स्वोच्चे नीचांशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातस्य मध्यमायुरितीरितः ॥४६०२ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे मृतिश्चैव पुत्रपीडा भविष्यति ।
क्रूरमासे दारपीडा क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान् ॥४६०३ ॥
भाग्यराशिदशाकाले लक्ष्मी योगसमुद्भवः ।
पुत्रप्राबल्ययोगेन बहुभाग्ययुतः स्सुखी ॥४६०४ ॥
कर्मराशिदशाकाले कर्मे राहौ च संस्थिते ।
लक्ष्मीयोगे मीनलग्ने कर्मराशिदशाविपत् ॥४६०५ ॥
तत्रिकोणदशाकाले मृतप्रायोपजीवति ।
चन्द्रराशिदशासन्धौ स्वजनारिष्टशोकवान् ॥४६०६ ॥
कर्मराशिदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिवत्सरे ।
कुळीरमासे निर्याणमथ वा तत्रिकोणगे ॥४६०७ ॥
भावाधिपफलाध्याये लक्ष्मीयोगोद्भवस्य च ।
शनिनाड्यांफलं स्वल्पं शुक्रनाड्यां तु विस्तृतम् ।
वर्षचर्याफलादीनि योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४६०८ ॥

4601 - 4608. (a) Libra - Venus: For one born in Lakshmi yoga (vide 4546 - 54 and 4564 - 75), this dasa will cause prosperity of one's progeny. But the last one third part of the dasa will produce great calamity.

(b) The lord of the 8th (Venus) getting the aspect of Jupiter and being in his exaltation sign (Pisces) with Virgo Navamsa will cause medium life-span. There will be (untimely) death in relatives' circle and evils to one's own progeny. His wife will be subjected to evils with adverse transits of the Sun but will recover her health early.

(c) Scorpio - Mars Dasa: One born in Lakshmi Yoga will see his sons greatly prospering. He will also enjoy prosperity and happiness.

(d) Sagittarius - Jupiter Dasa: If Rahu is found in the 10th at birth, the said Rasi's Dasa will be a source of calamity.

(e) In the dasas that are trine to Sagittarius (i.e. in Leo - Sun and Aries - Mars dasas), one will be nearly involved in death.

(f) The junction of the Dasa of the Moon sign will cause evils to one's kinsfolk and consequent grief.

(g) Death of the native will occur in the Dasa of the 10th sign (i.e. Sagittarius - Jupiter) in the "year" ruled by the 8th lord (i.e. the phase held by Libra - Venus). The corresponding month will be re-

flected by the Sun journeying in Cancer, Scorpio or Pisces.

(h) Sani Nadi is brief on the effects of Bhavas in connection with Lakshmi Yoga while Sukra Nadi is quite elaborate. Astrologers should understand these effects through solar return horoscopes.

Thus end the effects for Kamala Nadiamsa in Pisces ascendant.

॥ तुलालग्ने निर्मलांशः ॥

निर्मलांशे तुलालग्ने पूर्वभाग समुद्भवः ॥४६०९ ॥
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं नवमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः।
मकरांशकगे चन्द्रे नीचे राहुसमन्विते ॥४६१० ॥
लग्नेशे शनिसंयुक्ते वनप्रान्ते प्रसूतिमान्।
तुलालग्नेऽर्किसंदृष्टे निर्मलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४६११ ॥
वनप्रान्ते पुरे वासं जननं च विनिर्दिशेत्।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे वीथ्योस्तु यमसोमयोः ॥४६१२ ॥
प्राग्भागे जननं चैव ह्युत्तरद्वारके गृहे।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वीथ्योस्तुचक्रपाशिनोः ॥४६१३ ॥
महानदीप्रान्तदेशे नगरे प्रसवो भवेत्।
निर्मले चोत्तरे भागे पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥४६१४ ॥
अथवा च द्वितीयः स्यान्नदीप्रान्ते प्रसूतिमान्।
निर्मलांश सत्कुलीनः पूर्वभागे शुभाकृतिः ॥४६१५ ॥
उत्तरांशे श्यामतनुः कृशदेहस्वरूपवान्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे निर्मलांशे तुलालग्नसमुद्भवः ॥४६१६ ॥
गुरुदृष्टे सुदीर्घायुः स्थूलभूतशरीरवान्।
गुरुदृष्टिफलं पूर्णं पूर्वभागोद्भवस्य च ॥४६१७ ॥

4609 - 4617. Libra Ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa: (a) One belonging to the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will be born as a Soodra. He will be the 9th issue of the family.

(b) The Moon in conjunction with Rahu and being in debility (in the 2nd) with Capricorn Navamsa while the ascendant is held by Saturn by occupation will cause one's birth in a forest region.

(c) If the ascendant Libra is aspected by Saturn, birth and living will be in a town of a forest region.

(d) One of the former half of this Nadiamsa will be born in a street extending from south to north-east. The house will be located in the eastern direction with north-facing entry. In case of the latter half, birth will be in a city near a river region. He will be the 5th or 2nd issue of the family. ("*Veethyostu Chakrapaassinoh*" in the second line of sloka 4613 denotes nothing understandable. *Veethi* means street; *Chakra* means wheel and *Paasa* means noose.)

(e) The native of first half will belong to an excellent family and be handsome in appearance. One of the 2nd half will be black in complexion and thin-bodied.

(f) There is another authority to specify longevity and a fat physique in case of Jupiter's aspect on Libra ascendant. The native of 1st half will receive full effects of Jupiter's aspect.

प्रसूतिसमये विप्रकालज्ञौ च समीपगौ।
उत्तरांशे मन्दफलं भिषग् विप्रौ समीपगौ ॥४६१८ ॥
वसन्तः सूतिकागेहे सूतिकाले गृह धनम्।
निर्मले चोतरे भागे तुलालग्ने शनीक्षिते ॥४६१९ ॥
प्रसूतिकाले जननी वेदनाधिक संयुता।
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति क्षिप्रेण प्रसवः स्मृतः ॥४६२० ॥
गुरुदृष्टिवशात् सौख्यं बालरिष्टं न विद्यते।
सिंहे मन्दे क्रिये जीवे मेषांशे पापवर्जिते ॥४६२१ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रदोषः क्वचिद्भवेत्।
नीचे मन्दांशगे चन्द्रे निर्मलांशसमुद्भवः ॥४६२२ ॥
पित्ररिष्टोपशान्त्यर्थे स्वर्णदानं प्रदापयेत्।
गां दद्यादैन्द्रनक्षत्रे बालारिष्टोपशान्तये ॥४६२३ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य च।
वित्ते राहुयुते चन्द्रे तदीशे भाग्यराशिगे ॥४६२४ ॥
चन्द्रारिष्टोपशान्त्यंर्थ राजतं चन्द्रमर्चयेत्।
स्वर्णनागप्रदानेन बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ॥४६२५ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे चन्द्रदोषो न विद्यते।
उत्तरांशे बहुत्वं स्याद्दोषं मासत्रयं वदेत् ॥४६२६ ॥
पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति।

4618 - 4626½. (a) At the time of birth of the native of Vipra Kala (*"Viprakalagnau"* should read as "*Viprakalajau*") .... will be present. In case of birth in 2nd half, "results will be slow" and doctors and Brahmins will be present.

(b) Saturn aspecting Libra ascendant with 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will cause pains to mother at the time of delivery. In case of 1st half, pains will be less and delivery instant. Jupiter's aspect will usher happiness (to the child and mother) and remove the blemish of infantile mortality.

(c) Saturn in Leo while Jupiter is in Aries with Aries Navamsa, bereft of malefic relations, will produce blemish of the Moon (i.e. Balarishta) to some extent.

(d) The Moon in Scorpio with a Navamsa of Saturn will endanger the child's father. The remedy lies in donating gold. In case the birth star is Poorva or Uttara Phalguni (it is Jyeshta according to another version), remedies should be sought for a Libra ascendant native. Then the parents will be long-lived.

(e) Should Rahu be in the 2nd with the Moon while Mars is in Gemini, Balarishta is produced for a Libra native. To overcome this blemish, the Moon-God's image made of silver should be worshipped and a cobra's image made of gold should be donated.

(f) The blemish of the Moon (i.e. Balarishta) will not (fully) exist if birth is in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa. But in the other case, blemish will be aplenty for a period of three months. The partial blemish in case of the native of former half can be overcome by remedies.

Notes: The original's instructions available at "a" are not quite coherent.

तुलालग्ने क्रिये जीवे मेषांशे धार्मिकः सुधीः ॥४६२७ ॥
स्वपिता शिवभक्तश्च देवब्राह्मणभक्तिमान् ।
कालान्तरे भाग्यवृद्धिस्तत्पुत्रद्वेषमादिशेत् ॥४६२८ ॥
भाग्याभिवृद्धिमान् रागी धर्मपुण्यपुराणवित् ।
निर्मलांशे पिता बाल्ये भ्रातृद्वयप्रपीडितः ॥४६२९ ॥
स्वपितामहभाग्याप्तिःसोदरी भ्रातृसंयुतः ।
तटाकोद्यान निर्माता वैदिकाचारतत्त्ववित् ।४६३० ॥
लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते भौमे निर्मलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
क्रूरहा स्वपिता क्रोधी भ्रातृद्वेषकलापवान् ॥४६३१ ॥
अस्वतन्त्रोऽल्पकालं च पश्चात् स्वातन्त्र्यभाग्यवान् ।
बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभावश्च परस्त्रीसङ्गपापवान् ॥४६३२ ॥
चोरकृत्यं क्वचित् कालं यौवने ग्रन्थिरोगवान् ।
पश्चात्तापी सुधर्मात्मा शिवलिङ्गप्रपूजक ॥४६३३ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे वयोमध्ये पिता सुखी ।
धर्मकार्यरतो नित्यं ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापवान् ॥४६३४ ॥
वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन बहुभाग्ययुत सुखी ।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितुर्दश सोदराः ॥४६३५ ॥
अथवा द्वादशश्चैव दत्तपुत्रप्रदो भवेत् ।
पितृष्वसैका माङ्ल्या रोगिणी पुत्रसंयुता ॥४६३६ ॥

4627 - 4636. Father : (a) If birth is in Libra ascendant while Jupiter is in the sign Aries with Aries Navamsa, the native's father will be righteous and intelligent. He will be a devotee of Lord Siva and will honour gods and Brahmins. After some interval, his fortunes will increase but he will have enmity with his son. He will be passionate and be learned in moral law, meritorious acts and Puranas.

(b) Birth in Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, would cause troubles to father in his early days on account of his two brothers. He would earn a great deal of prosperity and be endowed with sisters as well. He would construct tanks and gardens, and would follow the code of conduct prescribed by the Vedas.

(c) For the subject native, if Mars is in the 9th from the ascendant (i.e. in Gemini), declare the following. The native's father would be a cruel and short-tempered person and would incur enmity with co-born. For some time he would not be independent, i.e. would be in servitude. Later on, he would seek fortunes with independence. In childhood, he would be wicked and would acquire the sin of having illegal ties with women. For some time, he would be a thief. In his youth, he would suffer from diseases of blood vessels. He would repent for his sins, turn righteous and would worship Lord Siva.

(d) If the birth is in the former of half of the subject Nadiamsa, father would be happy in the middle of his life. He would be ever attached to righteous deeds but would have enmity with his kinsfolk. In his old age, he would acquire a lot of prosperity through his offspring. He would have a total of ten or twelve brothers and would have an adopted son (as well). One of his sisters will have long-lived married life, be sickly and endowed with offspring.

Notes: The results mentioned in the above ten slokas apply to the native's father.

पितृष्वसृसुतः कश्चित् सपत्नीमातृयोगवान् ।
बहुभाग्यर्थसम्पन्नो भेदभ्रातृविरोधवान् ॥४६३७ ॥

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितुर्भगिनीसुतः।
राजयोगं च लभते लोके ब्राह्मण्यमुत्तमम् ॥४६३८॥
पितुः कनिष्ठभगिनीतत्सुतस्य फलं स्मृतम्।
स्वपितुर्ज्येष्ठभगिनी वैधव्येन च कर्शिता ॥४६३९॥
तत्पुत्रस्त्वेति दारिद्यमेकः कश्चिदद्विभार्यवान्।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे लाभे मन्दे च संस्थिते ॥४६४०॥
स्वपितृव्यसुतौ द्वौ च स्वगोत्रे दत्तपुत्रकौ।
दुर्मार्गवृत्तिमान् कश्चिन्मित्रप्रभुबहुत्ववान् ॥४६४१॥
स्वभेदमातृकार्येण पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशनम्।
अदृष्टयत्ने पुत्राप्तिर्मध्ये गण्डाद्विमोचितः ॥४६४२॥
भेतभ्रातृसुतद्वेषी तस्य पुत्रफलं स्मृतम्।
दारद्वयं च लभते भाग्यवान् पापचेतनः ॥४६४३॥

4637 - 4643. (a) Cousin: As a result of birth in the 1st half of the said Nadiamsa, following is to be predicted about the native's paternal aunt's son. He will have a step-mother, will enjoy much prosperity and wealth and be inimical to his step-brother. He will beget Raja Yoga effects and be devoted to acquire a high degree of sacred knowledge. These are the effects relating to the son of father's younger sister.

(b) Aunt: Further to the above, father's elder sister will be emaciated due to widowhood. Her son will be in the grip of utter poverty and will probably have two wives.

(c) Saturn in the 11th (Leo) will cause two sons the native's paternal aunt. There will be two adopted sons in the family. This applies to the 1st half of Nirmala Nadiamsa. The native's cousin will be of bad conduct and will possess many friends and employers. Due to undertakings related to step brother, he will lose his sons. After some efforts, he will obtain a son who will be endangered in between. He will have two wives and be sinful.

स्वपितुव्यसुतस्थाने मन्दे चापत्रिकोणगे।
स्वपितृव्यसुतः कश्चिद्ग्रहशङ्काप्रपीडितः ॥४६४४॥
चोरकृत्ययुतो नित्यं ज्ञातिवित्तापहारकः।
तस्य दोषवशाच्चैव सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४६४५॥
भानुव्रतादिपुण्येन देहारोग्यं क्वचित् सुखम्।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति ह्येकपुत्रयुतः सुखी।
लाभे स्वोच्चांशगे मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते ॥४६४६॥
स्वपितुव्यसुतः कश्चिद्राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान्।
कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी पुत्रशोकेन कर्शितः ॥४६४७॥
पितृव्यद्वेषपापेन पुत्रोत्पत्तिविनाशनम्।
कालन्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्जन्मप्रभृति सौख्यवान् ॥४६४८॥
मध्ये वयसि सन्तापी वातरोगेण कर्शितः।
ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४६४९॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे स्वपितृव्यसुतस्य च।
लाभस्थशनिदोषाच्च जन्मदाये मृतिं वदेत्।
एका कनिष्ठभगिनी समाङ्गल्या मृतिं लभेत् ॥४६५०॥
जन्मदाये फलं चैव पितृव्यस्य तुलाशनौ।
जीविते जन्मदायान्ते प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम् ॥४६५१॥
सम्पद्दाये शुक्रभुक्तौ दशामध्येऽथ वा यदि॥
निर्मलांशे पितृव्यस्य नाशं च मनुरब्रवीत् ॥४६५२॥
अपरेवयसिपिता विशेषज्ञानबुद्धिमान्।
धनधान्याभिवृद्धिः स्याद्योगप्राबल्यवान् सुखी ॥४६५३॥

4644 - 4653. Paternal Uncle's Son: (a) Saturn in the 3rd (or) "in a trine to Sagittarius" (that is, in the 7th in Aries or in the 11th in Leo) will cause the following effects concerning paternal uncle's son. He will incur planetary evils, be a thief and will steal the wealth of his kinsfolk. Due to these blemishes, he will face loss of progeny. By maintaining vows to the Sun-god, his health will be normal; he will be somewhat happy and will beget a son.

(b) Saturn in the 11th (Leo) in the company of Venus and begetting Libra Navamsa will cause some fame to a paternal uncle's son in the royal assembly. He will have two wives, be passionate and be grieved on account of loss of progeny due to the sin accruing out of enmity with a paternal uncle. After some delay, he will beget a son. He will be happy right from his birth. In the middle of his life, he will be somewhat distressed and emaciated due to windy diseases. He will face much grief due to misunderstandings with his kinsfolk.

(c) Due to the blemish caused by Saturn being in the 11th, the native will lose cousin in the very first dasa. One of the native's younger sister will also pre-decease her husband. If she survives (i.e. lives after husband's death), some important relatives will die in the end of the native's first dasa.

(d) In the sub period of Venus in the 2nd dasa,

or in the middle of the said dasa, one's paternal uncle will quit the world. In the later years, father will acquire special (or mentionable) wisdom. Wealth and grains will be on the increase in the native's family and he will acquire a prosperous employment.

नवमे कुजदोषेण जन्माब्दे व्याकुली पिता।
आ बाल्यं च मनस्तापं स्वपितुर्भाग्यमादिशेत् ॥४६५४॥
उत्तरांशे विशेषेण स्वपिता ह्यपमृत्युवान्।
स्वपितृव्यसुतारिष्टं प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम् ॥४६५५॥
पूर्वभागे पिता जाड्यं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान्।
तताम्बिके सौख्ययुक्ते ज्येष्ठभ्राता शुभान्वितः ॥४६५६॥
पितामहाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चांशे बुधसंयुते।
पितामहः प्रसिद्धश्च बहुभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥४६५७॥
लग्नाद्द्वितीयगे राहौ कर्मे सूर्ये च संस्थिते।
बाल्ये पितामहः क्लेशी दारिद्येण च कर्शितः ॥४६५८॥
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथीषु सञ्चारं स्वपितामहः।
विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यं सौख्यं पुत्रोत्सवात् परम् ॥४६५९॥
तुलालग्ने निर्मलांशे ज्ञानी स्यात् स्वपितामहः।
यौवनान्ते सुभाग्याप्तिर्वनस्थलगतः सुखी ॥४६६०॥

4654 - 4660 (a) Due to the blemish of Mars being in the 9th (Gemini), one's father will be distressed in the very first year of his (native's) birth. Right from the native's childhood, his father will be mentally tormented but will enjoy fortunes.

(b) If the birth be in the 2nd half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, one's father will face untimely death. His paternal uncle's children will incur evils. So also other kinsmen.

(c) In case of 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, father will be subjected to diseases but will recover health early. Paternal grand-mother will enjoy happiness. Elder brother will beget auspicious effects.

(d) Grand-father: The 5th lord Saturn in the company of Mercury and betting Libra Navamsa will cause a famous paternal grand-father who would have a number of co-born.

(e) Grand-father: Rahu in the 2nd (Scorpio) while the Sun is in the 10th (Cancer) would cause anguish to paternal grand-father in childhood who would be emaciated due to penury. He would wander in a street spread from south to north. After his marriage, he would acquire happiness following birth of a son.

(f) Birth in the subject Nadiamsa will cause wisdom to paternal grand-father. In the end of his youth, he would acquire fortunes and live happily in a forest region.

गुरुद्वयं पूजयति वैदिकाचारधार्मिकः।
अनाचारी क्वचित् कालं पश्चात् सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान् ॥४६६१॥

4661. The native's paternal grand-father would worship two teachers (i.e. would have two teachers), would follow Vedic code of conduct, be righteous, would earn fortunes towards the end of his youth and would migrate to a forest region.

पितामहाधिपे मन्दे शुभद्वयसमन्विते।
निर्मलांश पूर्वभागे निर्मलः स्वपितामहः ॥४६६२॥
भ्रातृश्रेष्ठः सुखी नित्यं सत्कलत्रैकवान् सुखी।
बन्धुवर्गे सुपूज्यश्च सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः ॥४६६३॥
एकभ्रातृयुतो मानी सत्पुत्रधनधान्यवान्।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥४६६४॥
प्रपितामहपुण्येन वंशे भाग्याभिवर्धनम्।
पितामहाधिकं भाग्यं ज्येष्ठ भ्रात्रधिकं घनम् ॥४६६५॥

4662 - 4665. Libra Ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa - 1st Half: (a) Should Saturn, as a ruler of the house of paternal grand-father (the 5th) be conjoined with two benefics, he (the said relative) would be a pure person, would be the best among his co-born, ever happy, would have one virtuous wife, would be highly revered among his kinsfolk and would honour his co-born.

(b) If Jupiter aspects the said Saturn, paternal grand-father would have only one co-born, be honourable and endowed with virtuous sons, wealth and grains. Due to the meritorious deeds of the native's paternal great grand-father, the paternal family would acquire waxing prosperity. Paternal grand-father would be highly prosperous and would acquire wealth in excess of his older brother's earnings.

जातकस्य फलं चैव निर्मलांशे धनी सुखी।
लाभे बुधयुते मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते ॥४६६६॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्राता सुयोगवान्।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥४६६७॥

कलत्रद्वयवान भोगी सहोदर्या बहुत्ववान्।
निर्मलांशे ज्येष्ठभ्राता बहुव्यापारचिन्तकः ॥४६६८ ॥
पितृवाक्यरतो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः।
अल्पपुत्रार्थसन्तोषी पुत्रत्रययुतो भवेत् ॥४६६९ ॥
द्वीपान्तरेषु वस्तूनि स्वर्णव्यापारजीवकः।
सम्पद्दाये जातकश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृश्रियायुतः ॥४६७० ॥
विशेषप्रबलो भूत्वा गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य वयोमध्ये सहोदरः ॥४६७१ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
सिंहे मन्दे तुलालग्ने ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ॥४६७२ ॥
पापदृष्टियुते चैव फलमेतद्विचिन्तयेत्।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्राता चिरायुषः ॥४६७३ ॥
सहोदरीविहीन स्यातज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान्।
त्रिभगिन्यश्चिरायुष्यस्त्वथ वा वेदसङ्ख्यकाः ॥४६७४ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पश्चाद्भ्राता चिरायुषः।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे सन्ति द्वादश सोदराः ॥४६७५ ॥
दशसङ्ख्याथ वा चैव वेदसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः।
दीर्घायुषाः भविष्यन्ति सोदर्यौ द्वे समाङ्गल्ये ॥४६७६ ॥
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवशाच्छ्रियम्।
ग्रन्थान्तरे निर्मलांशे पूर्व भागोद्भवस्य च ॥४६७७ ॥
त्रिभगिन्यश्चायुष्मत्यः पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान्।
भौमे यावत् फलानि स्युस्तावत्संख्याश्चिरायुषाः ॥४६७८ ॥
वंशे भाग्यभिवृद्धिः स्यान्निर्मलांशे सुखी धनी।
वर्गोत्तमे विक्रमेशे सप्तमे पापवर्जिते ॥४६७९ ॥
ज्येष्ठ भ्राताचिरायुष्मान् बहुभाग्ययुतः सुखी।
केषांचित्सोदराणां तु सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥४६८० ॥
पुत्राभावं प्राप्नुवन्ति स्त्रीप्रजाबहुसंयुताः।

4666 - 4680½. (a) The native of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant will be wealthy and happy.

(b) Elder Brother: The 11th (Leo) having Mercury, while Saturn is conjunct Venus (elsewhere) will cause great prosperity to the elder brother of the person belonging to the 1st half of subject Nadiamsa. He will be skilful in three languages, be blood-red in complexion and handsome. He will have two wives, will enjoy pleasures, will have many sisters and be disposed to think of (or indulge in) various business activities. He will ever honour his father's words, will respect gods and Brahmins, be happy with limited progeny and wealth and will have three sons. He will earn his livelihood by trading in gold in another island (i.e in a foreign region). The 2nd dasa of the native will cause wealth to the older brother who will become very prosperous with servants and a lot of wealth.

(c) The native of 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will acquire co-born in the middle of his life. (That is, there will be a wide gap between the subject and his after-born.) He will lose his elder co-born and will grieve aplenty.

(d) Saturn in Leo will cause destruction of older co-born for a person born in Libra ascendant provided Saturn is in aspect to a malefic planet.

(e) The older brother of one born in the 1st half of subject Nadiamsa will be endowed with longevity. But he will have no sister and will lose brothers born prior to him. Three or four of his sisters will be endowed with longevity. In case of birth in second half, the younger brother will be long-lived. For birth in Nirmala Nadiamsa's firt half, four brothers with long lives are indicated. Two sisters will have long-living husbands.

(f) There is another authority to state that three sisters will be long-lived while younger brothers will incur destruction.

(g) The number of long-living co-born will correspond to the number of Bindus obtained by Mars in his Ashtaka Varga.

(h) The family of the native of Nirmala Nadiamsa will enjoy increased prosperity. The native will be happy and rich.

(i) The 3rd lord (Jupiter) in Vargottama Navamsa in Aries, without the association of a malefic, will give a long life-span to older brother, much prosperity and happiness. Some of the brothers will lose progeny. He will have no male issues but many female issues.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥४६८१ ॥
द्वेभगिन्यौ पुत्रवत्यावेका भाग्यवती शुभा।
क्लेशिता च परा चैव दारिद्येण च कर्शिता ॥४६८२ ॥
पूर्वभागे फलं सत्यं सोदर्याश्च चतुष्टयम्।
मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चांशे गुरुवीक्षिते ॥४६८३ ॥
निर्मलांशे प्रजातस्य स्वमाता चिरजीविनी।

मीने चन्द्रें सिते लाभे चरलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥४६८४ ॥
त्रिषडायगते मन्दे मातृवंशः क्षयंगतः ।
माता गुणवती पूता भ्रातृभाग्यसमन्विता ॥४६८५ ॥
मातृसौख्यविहीनश्च मातृभाग्यविवर्जितः ।
भेदभ्रातृयुतश्चैव पितृभाग्ययुत सुखी ॥४६८६ ॥
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य निर्मलांशे तथैव च ।
स्वपित्र रिष्टतः मातु पश्चान्मरणामादिशेत् ॥४६८७ ॥
जननी मृतिमाप्नोति तुलांशे वृश्चिके शनौ ।
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये तुलान्ते मातृनाशनम् ॥४६८८ ॥
विपत्तारदशासंधौ जननीनाशमादिशेत् ।
शनेः प्रथमपर्याये गोचरे मिथुने शनौ ॥४६८९ ॥
तत्रिकोणऽपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥४६९० ॥

4681 - 4690. (a) Sisters: One born in the 1st half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, will have a total of 4 sisters (vide sloka 4683). One of the two sisters will be blessed with sons, be prosperous and handsome and the other one will be anguished and emaciated due to penury. These effects will turn true.

(b) One's mother will be long-lived if the 4th lord is aspected by Jupiter and is in exaltation Navamsa.

(c) Movable Ascendant: The Moon in Pisces, Venus in the 11th and Saturn in the 3rd, 6th or 11th. This disposition of the said three planets will cause destruction of the mother's family. This applies to a movable sign ascending. Moreover, the mother will be a virtuous and pure female, enjoying fortunes of co-born. But the native will be devoid of maternal happiness and be unfortunate concerning mother. He will have half-co-born and will acquire happiness through father. Such are the effects for birth in the 2nd half of Nirmala Nadiamsa. His mother will predecease her husband. Her death will occur with Saturn journeying in the concluding part of Scorpio during his 2nd round of transit. This will coincide with the junction period of the 3rd dasa. The native will lose his father when Saturn is in Gemini in his 1st round of transit, during the middle of the 3rd dasa. Saturn's transit in a trine thereof (i.e. in Libra and Aquarius) will be a source of untimely death for father, for which remedies should be done.

Notes: (a) Out of the 4 sisters, the text gives some effects for 2 sisters only.

(c) The events given hereof are applicable the 1st half Nirmala Nadiamsa of a movable ascendant, particularly to Libra, and in general to the other three, viz. Capricorn, Aries and Cancer.

आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य दशमाब्दे पितुर्मृतिः ॥४६९१ ॥
अष्टादशोऽथवा चेति विंशाब्दे वा मरिष्यति ।
पूर्वभागे च तत्काले स्वपितुर्जाड्यमादिशेत् ॥४६९२ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे त्वरिष्टं स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
वित्ते राहुयुते चन्द्रे शकटे च प्रजायते ॥४६९३ ॥
बहुविद्यार्थसंपन्न ऊहापोहपटुः सुखी ।
विद्यास्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चांशे भृगुसंयुते ॥४६९४ ॥
जात्यानुगुण्यविद्याप्तिर्मणिरत्नपरीक्षकः
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे सप्तमे देवपूजिते ॥४६९५ ॥
सत्कथाप्रियवान्नित्यं धर्मशास्त्रपुराणवित् ।
इष्टापूर्तसुधर्मिष्ठस्त्यागी सर्वजनप्रियः ॥४६९६ ॥
पितामहाधिकं भाग्यं महादान प्रदः सुखी ।
विद्यारम्भं पञ्चमाब्दे तृतीयाब्दे ज्वराद्भयम् ॥४६९७ ॥
बाल्ये मान्द्यज्वरादीनि मसूरीज्वरपीडितः ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं चन्द्रप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ॥४६९८ ॥
नागस्य बिम्बदानेन देहारोग्यं महत्सुखम् ।

4691 - 4698½. Libra Ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa: (a) In case the birth is in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, parents will be long-lived. One belonging to the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa, will lose his father in his 10th, 8th or 20th year of age.

(b) The above-mentioned years of age will cause illness to father if birth is in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa. Further, evils will spread among relatives. For both of these, suitable remedies be resorted to.

(c) Rahu in the 2nd (i.e. Scorpio), while the Moon is in "Sakata", will give a lot of learning, wealth and reasoning skills.

(d) The 4th lord Saturn joining Venus and begetting Libra Navamsa will grant learning to the subject according to his family traditions. He will be an expert gem examiner.

(e) Jupiter in the 7th will cause fondness for listening to mythological stories. The subject will

be an expert in ancient laws and scriptures, will store the merit of sacred rites and be very righteous and sacrificing in disposition. He will earn the liking of all. He will enjoy more prosperity in comparison to his paternal grand-father and be highly charitable. His education will commence in the 5th year. Fear of fever etc. will occur in his 3rd year. In his childhood, he will be troubled by indigestion and small-pox. To overcome this blemish, prayer to the Moon-god should be offered. Donation of Cobra's image (serpent god) be also done.

Notes: (c) "Sakata" position of the Moon occurs when Jupiter and the Moon are in mutual 6th and 8th positions or vice versa. Moon in the 12th from Jupiter or vice versa is not considered as "Sakata" by many standard writers of ancient times which is quite logical.

The results given from "b" to "e" above apply to the 1st half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant.

वर्गोतमांशगे जीवे सप्तमे दीर्घजीवितः ॥४६९९ ॥
बालारिष्टभयं नास्ति गिरिर्वज्रहतो यथा ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य बालारिष्टं भविष्यति ॥४७०० ॥
जीविते दीर्घमायुष्यं भावनाड्यां तु विस्तृतम् ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च कमलायतलोचनः ॥४७०१ ॥
मृदुः कान्तवपुः साधुः मधुराम्लरसप्रियाः ।
वातश्लेषमस्वभावश्च पित्तप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥४७०२ ॥
द्विनामा सत्यवान् रागी किंचित्स्त्रीसङ्गपापवान् ।
शुक्रे शनियुते जातो भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः ।
वैश्यस्त्रीङ्गवान् कामी पश्चात्तापाज्जितेन्द्रियः ॥४७०३ ॥
ज्येष्ठांसुसन्ततुष्टमनाः प्रजातः स्यादल्पमित्रः कृशदीर्घगात्रः ।
शुचिर्महाबुद्धिरतीव भीरु व्र्यथान्वितो धर्मपरायणश्च ॥४७०४ ॥
धर्मशास्त्रप्रियो नित्यं निर्मलांशे सुधार्मिकः ।
मन्दे भृगुयुते जात ज्ञानी तत्त्वविवेकवान् ॥४७०५ ॥
दान्तः शुचिः वाग्मी निर्मलांशे सुनीतिमान् ।
किंचिद्रोगी प्रसन्नात्मा कोशसंग्रहवान् धनी ॥४७०६ ॥

4699 - 4706. (a) Jupiter in the 7th in Vargottama will grant longevity and will remove fear of infantile mortality.

(b) Birth in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will cause fear of Balarishta. If he survives, long life will come to pass. These have been told in detail in "Bhava Nadi".

(c) One born in the 1st half will have eyes resembling a lotus petal. He will be endowed with a soft and radiant physique, be gentle, fond of sweet and sour juices, and will have imbalances of the three bodily temperaments, viz. wind, phlegm and bile. He will have two names, be truthful, passionate and will somewhat be sinful of illicit ties with females.

(d) Venus and Saturn in conjunction will cause a disposition to enjoy pleasures. Such a person will be dear to the king, will join harlots, be libidinous and will later on conquer his senses due to repentance. He will be happy with his elders, will have a limited number of friends, be tall, emaciated, pure, highly intelligent, very timid, distressed and righteous in conduct. He will be fond of ancient laws, be endowed with wisdom, be philosophical, subdued, pure, crafty, eloquent and blessed with a high degree of charitability. He will be somewhat sickly, be a satisfied soul, attached to accumulating wealth and be wealthy.

मकरांशकगे चन्द्रे नीचे राहुसमन्विते ।
मनश्चाञ्चल्यवान् किंचिन्मन्दप्रकृतिकोपवान् ॥४७०७ ॥

4707. Debilitated Moon: The Moon joining Rahu and being in her sign of debility with Capricorn Navamsa will cause fickle-mindedness. The native will be somewhat a dunce and be short-tempered.

चन्द्रे राहुयुते जातो राजचोरभयातुरः ।
निर्मलांशे वयोमध्ये भ्रातृद्वेषकलापवान् ॥४७०८ ॥

4708. Rahu - Moon Yoga: The conjunction of the Moon with Rahu will cause fear from the king and thieves for a native of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant. In the middle of his life, he will incur enmity with co-born.

लग्नात् कर्मगते सूर्ये सेतुस्नानसुपुण्यवान् ।
गङ्गास्नान फलप्राप्त्यै त्रिवारं सेतुयात्रिकः ॥४७०९ ॥
वयोमध्ये सुधर्मिष्ठस्तटाकोद्यानकारकः ।
वार्धके सेतुमूलेषू कपिलादानपुण्यवान् ॥४७१० ॥
गङ्गातीरे सुधर्मात्मा निष्काम्यार्थे सुधार्मिकः ।
गङ्गायात्रोपकारेण धर्मसिद्धियुतः सुखी ॥४७११ ॥

4709 - 4711. The Sun in Cancer: One will acquire merits by having dips in the Setu if the Sun is in the 10th (Cancer). He will also bathe in the Ganges. He will be on a pilgrimage to the Setu for a period of three weeks. In the middle of his life, he will be highly charitable and construct tanks and parks for public use. In his old age, he will donate a brown cow in the region of Setu. On the banks of the Ganges, he will give charities, without motive for any gains. He will help others to visit the Ganges and will thereby acquire moral merits.

मीने सूर्ये निर्मलांशे तुलांशे दीर्घजीवितः ।
कर्माधिपदाशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥४७१२ ॥

4712. The Sun in 6th: The Sun in Pisces with Libra Navamsa will bless one with longevity. These effects will be due in the dasa of the 10th lord.

Notes: The dasa referred to should be for the effects mentioned, vide slokas 4709 - 4711, due to the Sun's position in the 10th (Cancer). To wit, the dasa of the Moon will reflect those results. But this should not be applied to long lease of life due to the Sun being in Pisces with Libra Navamsa.

लग्नाधिपदशाभाग्यमुत्तरार्धे सुधार्मिकः ।
विशेषे धर्मसिद्धिः स्याल्लग्नाधिपतिदायके ॥४७१३ ॥

4713. Venus Dasa: The native of Nirmala Nadiamsa will gain fortunes in the 2nd half of the ascendant lord's dasa. He will be righteous and charitable in the said dasa.

निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मधुमासे विवाहवान् ।
सम्पद्दाये द्वादशाब्दे वेदे न दशवत्सरे ॥४७१४ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मधुमासे विवाहवान् ।
सम्पद्दाये द्वादशाब्दे वेदे च दशवत्सरे ॥४७१४ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मधुमासे विवाहवान् ।
मेषांशगे मदाधीशे निर्मलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४७१५ ॥
उद्वाहो जन्मभूम्यां तु प्राग्भागे नगरेषु च ।
मित्रत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे दारजन्मर्क्षभं विदुः ॥४७१६ ॥
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे मधुमासे विवाहवान् ।
मेषांशगे मदाधीशे निर्मलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४७१७ ॥
गार्हस्थ्यगेह उद्वाहं कलत्रान्तरयोगवान् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे ॥४७१८ ॥
त्रिंशाब्दे दारनाशः स्यात् क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहयोगवान् ।

4714 - 4718½. (a) One born in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will get married in the month of Chaitra, in the 12th or 14th year, during 2nd dasa.

(b) The 7th lord (Mars) in Aries Navamsa will cause marriage in one's native region. The bride will hail from the eastern part of the town. The birth sign of the bride will be a trine to the natal Sun. The native will have a re-marriage in his twenty-fourth year, during the dasa of Venus. In his 30th year, he will lose his wife and will marry again.

Notes: (b) There is some confusion about the age of marriage. It should be understood that the first marriage will take place in the 24th year. The wife will die in his 30th year as a consequence of which immediately re-marriage will take place. These events are due to Mars occupying Aries Navamsa.

Some of the lines are repeated without any change conveying identical meanings. These are avoided in the rendering.

भाग्यांशगे विलग्नेशे लाभे भाग्यपसंयुते ॥४७१९ ॥
सुखाधिपेन संयुक्ते योगोऽयमिन्द्रनामकः ।
इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः ॥४७२० ॥
धर्ममार्गरतो नित्यमयुताधिकवित्तमान् ।
प्राकारगोपुरादीनां कर्ता धर्मयुतःसुखी ॥४७२१ ॥
योगनाडीफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ।

4719 - 4721½. Indra Yoga: The ascendant lord Venus should be in the 11th (Leo) in the company of the 9th lord (Mercury) and the 4th lord (Saturn) and be in the 9th house in Navamsa. As a result Indra Yoga is formed for a native of Libra. Such a native will enjoy material pleasures, be liked by the ruler, will take to right path of living and will enjoy illimitable wealth. He will construct temple towers etc. and be charitable. More details have been stated in the Yoga Nadi.

Notes: In simpler terms, this Yoga is caused by the conjunction of Venus, Saturn and Mercury in the 11th in Leo. Venus should, however, be in the 9th from the Navamsa ascendant.

लाभे मन्दे तुलालग्ने द्विकलत्रेऽपि पुत्रवान् ॥४७२२ ॥
आयुष्मत्यस्त्रिकन्याश्च चतुष्पुत्रास्तु जीविताः ।
वार्धके पुत्रशोकेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४७२३ ॥
जन्मदाये पितुः सौख्यं द्वितीयाब्दे श्रियावहम् ।

प्रथमाब्दे ज्येष्ठभ्रातुरुद्वाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥४७२४ ॥

4722 - 4724. Saturn in 11th: In case of Libra ascendant, Saturn in the 11th will cause two wives. The person will have 3 long-living daughters and 4 long-living sons. In his old age, he will be in much grief due to loss of his son. In the 1st dasa, he will enjoy happiness through father. 2nd year will give wealth (to the family). In his 1st year of age, his older brother will beget married.

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वदेहायासमाप्नोति पित्रादीनां मनोव्यथा ॥४७२५ ॥
चद्रांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
जन्मदेशे त्वरिष्टं स्यादमात्यादिजनावधि ॥४७२६ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे मनस्तापं प्रभुवर्गे विशेषतः ।
जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले स्वपिता व्याकुलं महत् ॥४७२७ ॥

4725 - 4727. Transit of Saturn: (a) Saturn's transit in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by Venus, or a trine thereof, will spoil the native's health and his father and others will be distressed.

(b) Saturn transiting as above with reference to the Moon's Navamsa will produce evils in the birth country. Ministers etc. will be troubled(?). The native's relatives will be anguished.

(c) Saturn's transit on the Moon sign will distress his father to a great extent.

भाग्यरुढाधिपेशांशदशायां चन्द्रभुक्तिषु ।
जन्मदाये भाग्यवृद्धिः स्वपिता बहुभाग्यवान् ॥४७२८ ॥

4728. Note who is the lord of the 9th Arudha Pada. The dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of such a planet will cause increase of prosperity to father. The relevant sub period will be that of the Moon.

Notes: Reference to first dasa found in the original is not included in the translation. Or it may be an alternative dasa.

दशाभावफलाध्याये योगनाडीदशाफले ।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे फलविस्तारमादिशेत् ॥४७२९ ।

4729. The Yoga Nadi narrates in detail about the Dasa periods for a native of first half of Nirmala Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, in the chapter dealing with "Effects of Dasa periods and Houses".

इद्रयोगे प्रजातश्च गर्मश्रीमान् महाधनी ।
हेमाम्बरविभूषाप्तिं वृश्चिकादित्रिमासगे ॥४७३० ॥
सम्पद्दाये निर्मलांशे स्वगेहे स्वर्णपात्रवान् ।
विपद्दाये फलं पूर्णं क्षेयदाये विशेषतः ॥४७३१ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषाप्तिर्नियुताधिकवित्तवान् ।
निर्मलांशे चक्रसन्धौ दशासन्धौच कालगे ॥४७३२ ॥
षष्ठाष्टमाधीशभुक्तौ स्वदेहायासमादिशेत् ।
निर्मलांशे पूर्वभागे धनाधिपदशान्त्यगे ॥४७३३ ॥
कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिर्मास्सु कीटादिषु त्रिषु ।
इन्द्रयोगे निर्मलांशे षष्ट्यब्दे मृतिमादिशेत् ॥४७३४ ॥
चतुः पञ्चाशगे वर्षे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
तदर्धे ह्यपमृत्युश्च शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४७३५ ॥
षष्टत्रिंशे क्लेशबाहुल्यं स्वशरीरसमं वदेत् ।
निर्मलांशे फलं सत्यं देहान्ते सद्गतिः स्मृता ॥४७३६ ॥

4730 - 4736. (a) Indra Yoga: One born in Indra Yoga (vide sloka 4719 etc.) will be exceedingly wealthy right from his birth. He will enjoy golden ornaments and robes. The 2nd dasa will help the family acquire golden vessels. The 3rd dasa will give full effects concerning wealth. The 4th dasa will be special in this regard. The 5th dasa will give limitless wealth.

(b) The sub periods of the lords of the 6th (Jupiter) and 8th (Venus) will cause physical ailments in the junction of Dasa. The native will die in the end of Mars dasa with the transit Sun in Scorpio, Sagittarius or Capricorn. This will be in his 60th year. In his 54th year, his older brother will die. The said older brother will incur fear of untimely death in the native's 27th year for which remedies should be sought. 36th year of age will cause the subject much anguish and physical ailments. After his end, he will attain a good world. Effects for Nirmala Nadiamsa will bear truth.

Notes: (a) Mention of 3 months commencing from Scorpio vide sloka 4730 - Vrischikaadi traya maasage - does not serve any purpose.

व्ययेशे भृगृसंयुक्ते लाभे सौम्येऽकिसंयुते ।
देहान्ते पुण्यलोकाप्तिः पश्चादुत्तम जन्मवान् ।
निर्मलांशे फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥४७३७ ॥

4737. One will attain a good world, if the 12th (Virgo) is occupied by Venus while Saturn and Mercury are in the 11th (Leo). Later on, he will

beget an excellent birth. The effects for Nirmala Nadiamsa will be a truth as reflected in Deva Keralam.

॥कटकलग्ने कुटिलांशः ॥

॥वृषभशुक्रराजयोगनाडीफलम् ॥

कुम्भांशे वृषभे शुक्रे राजयोगांशके स्थिते ।
चरलग्ने प्रजातस्य सप्तविंशात् परं सुखम् ॥४७३८ ॥

4738. Movable ascendant: Venus in the sign Taurus with Aquarius Navamsa will be a source of Raja Yoga if birth is in a movable ascendant (Cancer, Libra, Capricorn or Aries). Such a person will prosper after the age of 27.

Notes: "Raja Yogamsake" is an erroneous term but apparently it conveys the capability of Venus causing a Raja Yoga.

In relevant places, from now onwards upto sloka 4780, the Nadiamsa is Kutila in Cancer ascendant. In some places, a movable ascendant only features, ignoring Nadiamsa requirement.

For Kutila Nadiamsa, please refer to the notes please refer to page 15, Book 1.

लग्नाद्भाग्यव्ययाधीशौ भार्गवेण युतेक्षितौ ।
राजयोग इति ख्यातो राजा वा तत्समोऽपि वा ॥४७३९ ॥
राजयोग प्रजातश्च घीरश्शूरो भवेन्नरः ।
नाटकालंकारकाव्यप्रियः सङ्गीतवल्लभः ॥४७४० ॥
वदान्यः सत्यवादी च गन्धमाल्यांबरप्रियः ।
वृश्चिकांशे चरे लग्ने नीचे भौमे प्रजायते ॥४७४१ ॥
लग्नात्तृतीयगे चन्द्रे रोगी दुर्बलदेहवान् ।
रक्तकासक्षयेणैव योगकाले प्रपीडितः ॥४७४२ ॥

4739 - 4742. (a) Cancer Ascendant: The native of Cancer ascendant will enjoy Raja Yoga if the lords of the 9th (Jupiter) and the 12th (Mercury) are aspected by or conjunct Venus. As a result, the person will be a king or equal to a king. He will be courageous, valorous and fond of drama, rhetoric, poetry and music, be eloquent, truthful, and fond of scents and garlands.

(b) Scorpio Navamsa: When a movable ascendant prevails, Scorpio should be its Navamsa. Then Mars in the sign Pisces and the Moon in the 3rd from the ascendant will make one sickly and weak-bodied. He will suffer from bleeding cough and tuberculosis and will be troubled at the time of prosperity.

Notes: (a) The trio - Jupiter, Mercury and Venus - being together will bestow on the native much prosperity, akin to that of a king, and specialisation in fields like poetry and drama. He will have a taste for good things in life. He will remain truthful while his speech will be marked for its eloquence. This aphorism can be applied to Capricorn ascendant also, and with some caution to Taurus. In case of Taurus, Mars is the 12th lord. Libra ascendant is to be excluded because the 9th and 12th houses are ruled by only one planet, i.e. Mercury. Hence the question of conjunction of 9th and 12th lords does not arise.

लग्नेशे मकरांशस्थे मूर्खप्रकृतिकोपवान् ।
सिहांशके क्रिये सूर्ये जीवे केतुसमन्विते ॥४७४३ ॥
विष्णुयोग इति ख्यातौ वैष्णवाचारभाग्यवान् ।
लग्ने इति ख्यातो वैष्णवाचारभाग्यवान् ।
लग्ने कुजे व्यये मन्दे विष्णुयोगसमुद्भवः ॥४७४४ ॥
बाल्ये क्लेशं च दारिद्य्र सप्तविंशसमावधि ।
विष्णुयोगे कृशाङ्गश्च श्यामवर्णः कृशाकृतिः ॥४७४५ ॥
ब्रह्मविद्धनिकः शूरो मेधावी कलहप्रियः ।
सोदरा दश तेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ राजवल्लभौ ॥४७४६ ॥
भगिन्यौ द्वै चिरायुष्यौ कनिष्ठभ्रातृयोगवान् ।

4743 - 4746½. (a) The lord of the ascendant in Capricorn Navamsa produces an irascible and foolish man.

(b) Vishnu Yoga: The Sun in the sign Aries with Leo Navamsa, as Jupiter is conjunct Ketu, causes what is called Vishnu Yoga. Its subject will be fortunate to follow Vaishnavism (the order of Vishnu).

(c) Mars in the ascendant and Saturn in the 12th also produce Vishnu Yoga. As a result, one born in a movable ascendant will (particularly Cancer) incur anguish and poverty in childhood. His 27th year will be troublesome. He will be weak-bodied and dark in complexion. He will possess Sacred Knowledge, be rich, valorous, intelligent and fond of promoting quarrels. He will have ten brothers out of whom two will be dear to the king. He will also have two sisters both of whom will enjoy longevity. His co-born will include younger ones.

Notes: (b) This is a Yoga for spiritualism in a broad sense.

राजयोगांशगे शुक्रे लाभेकुम्भनवांशगे ॥४७४७ ॥
कनिष्ठभ्रातृमान् रागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ।
सप्तविंशतिवर्षणि क्लेशजीवनवान् भवेत् ॥४७४८ ॥
ततः पश्चाद्राजयोगं विंशोपरि विशेषवान्
कुटिलांशे विष्णुयोगे राजयोगोद्‌भवस्यच ॥४७४९ ॥
दिर्धायुषीच जननी भगिन्येका ह्यभर्तृका ।
वैष्णावांशे विष्णु योगे क्लेशिता स्वसहोदरी ॥४७५० ॥
एका समुङ्गली मृत्युं क्षेमदाये सुकीर्तिमान् ।

4747 - 4750½. In case of Cancer ascending, Venus in the 11th with Aquarius Navamsa (vide sloka 4738 supra) will cause younger brothers. The subject will be passionate and will have older brothers (as well). He will lead a difficult phase in his 27th year. After that, he will enjoy Raja Yoga effects, particularly after 30. His mother will be long-lived. One of his sisters will be bereft of husband and be anguished. Another will be blessed with a long-living husband. She will die in the native's 4th dasa. The native will beget wide fame.

Notes: Certain terms like Vishnu Yoga and Kutila Nadiamsa are an interruption found in the original which are not included to the translation.

कन्याचन्द्रे विष्णुयोगे हास्यावस्था गतेऽमृते ॥४७५१ ॥
बाल्ये क्लेशादिदारिद्‌य्रं कथाकार्यप्रवर्तकः ।
हास्यावस्था गते चन्द्रे सदांहास्यकथाप्रियः ।
परेङ्गितज्ञश्चतुरो मित्रवञ्चन बुद्धिमान् ॥४७५२ ॥
स्वकार्यचतुरः श्रीमान् शत्रुकार्यविघातकः ।
स्वराजपिशुनश्चापि परकार्यविघातवान् ॥४७५३ ॥

4751 - 4753. Cancer Ascendant: For Vishnu Yoga caused by the Moon in Virgo the following effects be declared. During childhood days, the person will be in the grip of anguish and poverty. He will live by narrating mythological stories and will be fond of fun-filled accounts. He will be in a position to read others' mind, disposed to cheat his friends, skilful in completing his undertakings, wealthy, an impediment to the undertakings of his adversaries and be miserly. He will also obstruct others' work.

Notes: The Moon in Virgo is a partial condition. According to sloka 4739 - 4742 (b), the complete Yoga is: The Moon in the 3rd in Virgo, Mars in the 9th in Pisces, and the ascendant Cancer having Scorpio Navamsa.

"Haasyavastha" presently referred to is not a standard term.

हास्यावस्थाराजयोगे लग्ने पापे च संस्थिते ॥४७५४ ॥
राजमुद्राधिकारी स्याद्बहुपापयुतोभवेत् ।
हास्यावस्थां गते चन्द्रे विष्णुयोगसमुद्‌भवः ॥४७५५ ॥
श्रीवैष्णमतावलम्बी स्वबन्धुजनपोषकः ।
राजवश्य करो नित्यं स्वदारे ह्यति कामुकः ॥४७५६ ॥
निषिद्धदिवसे काले स्वस्त्रीसङ्गरतो भवेत् ।

4754 - 4756½. (a) In the formation of Raja Yoga caused (by Venus in Taurus with Aquarius Navamsa), a malefic in the ascendant will give the following effects. The person will enjoy royal authority but will commit many sinful deeds.

(b) The Moon (vide sloka 4739 - 42 b) will produce a person who will follow the order of Vaishnavites. He will patronise his kinsfolk, will subdue the king and be lustfully attached to his spouse. He will have sexual union even on prohibited days.

कुलीरलग्ने कीटांशे ह्युष्णप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥४७५७ ॥
वातश्लेष्मविकारी स्यात्किंचित्पित्तोल्बणातुरः ।
परतापनपापेन पैत्यकाशप्रपीडितः ॥४७५८ ॥
तत्पापपरिहारार्थं ग्रहचक्रं प्रपूजयेत् ।
एकाशीति ग्रहच्रकं प्रपूजयेत् ।
एकाशीति पदं चक्रं पलेनैकेन निर्मितम् ॥४७५९ ॥
वेदोक्तविधिना पूजा ग्रहारधनपूर्वकम् ।
स्वराक्षरं लिखेच्चक्रेह्यभिजित्यादिसंयुतम् ॥४७६० ॥
दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन महारोगाद्विमुच्यते ।
परतापी राजांशे विष्णुयोगे च जायते ॥४७६१ ॥
शिवद्रोहवशाद्रोगी क्षेमदाये प्रपीडितः ।
ग्रहचक्रं द्विवारं तु पूजादानं समाचरेत् ॥४७६२ ॥
लक्षं मृत्युञ्जयं मन्त्रं जपेदीश्वरसन्निधौ ।
नवग्रहमखं चैव स्वगृह्योक्तविधानतः ॥४७६३ ॥
दानेन सौख्यमाप्नोति देहारोग्यं शुभावहम् ।
तदभावे शिवक्षेत्र कोटिमृत्युञ्जयं जपेत् ॥४७६४ ॥
शिवलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठैव रक्तकाशं प्रणश्यति ।
मेहरोगोपशान्त्यर्यं रक्तकासो पशान्तये ॥४७६५ ॥
मधुकुम्भाज्यदानं च कुर्यादारोग्यसिद्धये ।

4757 - 4765½. (a) Cancer ascendant with Scorpio Navamsa will cause a warm body. The native will incur aberration of the two temperaments - wind and phlegm. He will suffer from imbalancing of bile due to the sin of distressing others. To overcome these blemishes, one should worship the image of the zodiac made on a single-footed plank. Worship of planets should be done as prescribed in the Vedas. The names of the Nakshatras including Abhijit should be written in the said image. This should (after the worship) be donated to the astrologer. As a result, the great disease about to strike will vanish.

(b) The 2nd line of sloka 4761 is unclear. "He will not distress others if Vishnu Yoga is present for one born in Rajamsa."

(c) One will suffer from a great disease in the 4th dasa due to betrayal committed to Lord Siva. For remedying this ill, the image of the zodiac be worshipped for two weeks and donated at the end. Recitation of Mrityunjaya Mantra for a hundred thousand times be undertaken in a temple of Lord Siva. Nava Grahas should be worshipped according to one's family traditions. Donations will cause happiness and bring back health. In the absence of all these, Maha Mrityunjaya should be recited for one crore (or ten million) times. By installing a Siva Linga, bleeding cough will disappear. Donation of a pot filled with honey and ghee will ward of urinary complaints.

कन्याचन्द्रे राजयोगो मकारांशे च संस्थिते ॥४७६६ ॥
क्षेमदाये राजयोगो ह्ययपरार्धे न संशयः ॥४७६७ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजा बहुलीभावं पुंस्प्रजास्वल्पमादिशेत् ।
चतुर्थे पञ्चमे भूयाद्विष्णुयोगे सुपुत्रकः ॥४७६८ ॥

4766 - 4768. The Moon in Virgo with Capricorn Navamsa will in the later half of the 4th dasa promote Raja Yoga effects. The subject will have many female issues but limited number of sons. His 4th child will be an excellent son.

Notes: "Chaturthe Panchame" reads in another version as "Chaturthe Garbhe" denoting the 4th issue.

सुतेशे नीचराशिस्थे चापांशे राहुवीक्षेते ।
अधिकाङ्गसुतप्राप्तिर्दन्त युक्तोऽथ वा भवेत् ॥६४६९ ॥

4769. The 5th lord (Mars) should be aspected by Mars and be in the sign Cancer with Sagittarius Navamsa. As a result, one will beget a child with excessive limbs or with teeth at birth.

कुटिलांशे विष्णुयोगे ज्येष्ठभ्राता द्विभार्यकः ।
रोगीवन्ध्यापतिचैवसन्तान प्रतिबन्धवान् ।
विष्णुयोगे कनिष्ठस्तु सत्कलत्रैकभार्यकः ॥४७७० ॥
भ्रातृमूलात् प्रसिद्धिश्च बहुपुत्रार्थवान् सुखी ।
राजयोगे षोडशाब्दे पित्ररिष्टमिति स्मृतम् ॥४७७१ ॥
विपद्दाये मृतिं चैति तत ऊर्ध्वं न जीवति ।
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४७७२ ॥
राजयोगे पित्ररिष्टं मित्रप्रभुविनाशनम् ।
पश्चात् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति क्षेमदाये बुधान्तरे ॥४७७३ ॥

4770 - 4773. (a) Brothers: In case of Cancer ascendant, Kutila Nadiamsa, declare two wives for older brother. He will be sickly, will marry a barren female and will face obstacles in obtaining offspring. The younger brother will have only one wife who will be virtuous, become famous through co-born and will have plenty of wealth and many sons.

(b) The native will lose his father in the 16th year of age during the 3rd dasa. He will not survive beyond this phase.

(c) Saturn transiting the sign represented by the Navamsa position of the ascendant lord, or a trine thereof, will endanger one's father. Friends and employer will also incur destruction. Afterwards the native will be prosperous in Mercury's sub period of the 4th dasa.

लाभे शुक्रे राजयोगे योगं च वसुवत्सरम् ।
सिंहेऽर्कनन्दने काले महारोगेण कर्शितः ॥४७७४ ॥
मिथुने च तथा विद्यात् सूर्यभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४७७५ ॥
राजयोगे प्रजातश्च कुटिलांशसमुद्भवः ।
सूर्यचन्द्रौ यदैकस्थौ सिंहान्ते वक्रगे शनौ ॥४७७६ ॥
क्षयरोगान्मृतिं विन्द्याद्राजयोगे त्वधोगतिः ।
अष्टविंशे षट्त्रिंशे वा ह्येकचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥४७७७ ॥
कालमृत्युभयं चैति राजयोगसमुद्भवः
आ द्वात्रिंशादपमृत्युं षट्त्रिंशाब्दान्तमेव च ॥४७७८ ॥
जीविते राजयोगेषु चत्वारिंशे मरिष्यति ।

विष्णुयोगे पाञ्चरात्रमतानुष्ठानतत्परः ॥४७७९ ॥
देहान्ते नरकं याति पतत्येव ह्यधोगतौ ।
विष्णुयोगे व्यये मन्दे पुत्रसंस्कारहीनवान् ॥४७८० ॥
सुतेन पालनं नैव ह्यन्त्यकाले न संशयः ।
व्यये मन्दे स्वपुत्रश्च मृत्युकाले विशेषतः ॥४७८१ ॥
ग्रामान्तरे वासमेति स्वपुत्रफलमादिशेत् ।

4774 - 4781½. (a) The Raja Yoga caused by Venus by being in the 11th (with Aquarius Navamsa) will last for a period of 8 years.

(b) Saturn moving in Leo or Gemini will inflict a great diseases on a Cancer native with Kutila Nadiamsa. The sub period of the Sun (in the 4th dasa) will cause much fear. To overcome these, donations should be made.

(c) One born in Kutila Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, while Saturn is retrograde, as the luminaries are in the end of Leo will die of tuberculosis of the lungs and will meet a bad end. 28th, 36th or 41st year will cause his death. From 32 to 36, he will be in the grip of fear of untimely death. Even if he survives, he will die in the 40th year.

(d) One born in Vishnu Yoga will perform religious ceremonies for 5 nights. He will meet a bad end and will go to hell after death.

(e) Saturn in the 12th will deprive one of final rites by his son who will not look after him in his last days and will live in another village at the time of the native's death.

तुलालग्ने इन्द्रांश

इन्द्रांशगे त्विन्द्रयोगे शुक्रे शनिसमन्विते ॥४७८२ ॥
तुलालग्ने प्रजातश्च गर्भश्रीमान् महाधनी ।
दीर्घबुद्धिर्विशालाक्षी धनिकः पुत्रमित्रवान् ॥४७८३ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे सुदीर्घायुः कीर्तिमान् पण्डितः सुखी ।
इन्द्रयोगोद्भवः श्रेष्ठः कान्तश्च धनधान्यवान् ॥४७८४ ॥
कामी विद्वांश्च मानी च चञ्चलो धार्मिकः सुखी ।

4782 - 4784½. Libra Ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa: One born in this space of the zodiac, as Venus and Saturn are together will be wealthy right from his birth. He will be far-sighted, wide eyed and will enjoy sons and daughters. He will be long-lived, famous, scholarly, happy, an excellent personage, radiant and endowed with wealth and grains. He will be libidinous, learned, honourable, fickle-minded and righteous.

Notes: In this part of the text, in some cases "Indra Yoga" is an interruption and hence removed from the English rendering. At some places, this is a replacement for Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant.

For Indra Nadiamsa, please refer to notes under sloka 1105, page 100, Book 1.

चन्द्रे राहुयुते नीचे त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ॥४७८५ ॥
नीचसेवापरो नित्यं नीचराज्ये सुभाग्यवान् ।
नीचे नक्रांशगे चन्द्रे त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ॥४७८६ ॥
दान्तः शुचिः शठो मानी भोगी गीतप्रियः सुखी ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे स्वल्पपापी त्विन्द्रयोगेऽतिकामुकः ।
कालान्तरे धर्मबुद्धिर्देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥४७८७ ॥
ज्येष्ठासु सन्तुष्टमनाः प्रजातः सुनासिको वा कृशदीर्घगात्रः ।
शुचिर्महाबुद्धिरतीव भीरुः श्रद्धान्वितो धर्मपरायणश्च ॥४७८८ ॥

4785 - 4788. (a) The Moon in debility in the 2nd and being with Rahu will make one serve a mean employer. His prosperity will be in a base kingdom (i.e. under a base employer).

(b) The Moon in Scorpio with Capricorn Navamsa will produce a subdued person who will be pure, crafty, honourable, attached to pleasures, and fond of music. There is another version to mention that this native will be less sinful but highly libidinous. After some time, he will turn righteous and honour gods and Brahmins. He will be happy with his elders, will have an attractive nose and a tall, emaciated physique. He will be pure, highly intelligent, very timid, be devoted to his work and fond of charitable acts.

इन्द्रयोगेन्द्रदेवर्क्षे मकरांशे निशाकरे ।
नृपतेश्च प्रियो रागी वाग्मी कुशलबुद्धिमान् ॥४७८९ ॥

4789. The Moon in Uttara Phalguni Nakshatra with Capricorn Navamsa will make one dear to the king. The person will be passionate, eloquent and skilful.

Notes: Indra Nakshatra means Phalguni Nakshatra which includes Poorva Phalguni and Uttara Phalguni. But Capricorn Navamsa occurs only to the 2nd quarter of Uttara Phalguni.

इन्द्रयोगे प्रजातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता सुबुद्धिमान् ।

अनेकमित्रसंपन्नो भ्रातृमूलात् सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४७९० ॥

4790. Libra Ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa: His older brother will be highly intelligent, will have many friends and will achieve fame though his co-born.

इन्द्रयोगे शुभे पापे गर्भाधानात् परं पितुः।
ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापेन वृत्तिच्छेदं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४७९१ ॥
पितृमातृप्रपीडादि माधानान्तरं व्यथाम् ।
इन्द्रयोगे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे स्वपितुर्व्यथा ॥४७९२ ॥
ज्ञातिवर्गे विशेषेण पितृव्यस्तु शुभान्वितः।
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषः पितृव्यस्य फलं स्मृतम् ॥४७९३ ॥
कश्चित् पितृव्यपुत्रस्तु स्वगृहे चौर्यकृत्यवान् ।
कश्चिज्ज्ञातिजनद्वेषी ज्ञातिवित्तापहारकः ॥४७९४ ॥

4791 - 4794. If the ascendant is occupied by both benefic and malefic planets, the native's father will incur professional impediments, immediately after nuptial ceremony, due to misunderstanding with his kinsfolk. Further, both the parents would be subjected to evils. The 1st year of the native will cause anguish to father. But auspicious effects will prevail among his kinsmen, particularly to paternal uncle who will celebrate birth of a son. The said son will indulge in thieving in his own home, will incur enmity with his relatives and will steal the possessions of his kinsmen.

इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने भाग्याधिपसमन्विते ।
पितरौ च चिरायुष्यौ ज्येष्ठभ्राता तथा भवेत् ॥४७९५ ॥
पितृष्वसुः सुतः कश्चित् सपत्नीमातृयोगवान् ।
बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो बहुपुत्रयुतः सुखी ॥४७९६ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे पिता बाल्ये स्वगृहे चौर्यकृत्यवान् ।
दारापवादमूलेन स्वपिता क्लेशवान् क्वचित् ॥४७९७ ॥
इन्द्रांशगे त्विन्द्रयोगे शुक्रे शनिसमन्विते ।
जननी दीर्घमाङ्गल्या स्वपिता धार्मिकः सुधीः ॥४७९८ ॥
नवमे कुजदोषेण स्वपिता मूर्खकृत्यवान् ।
मध्ये वयसि सन्तापमग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडितः ॥४७९९ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
ग्रहचक्रप्रदानेन ह्ययुरारोग्यवान् पिता ॥४८०० ॥

4795 - 4800. (a) One born in the subject Nadiamsa will have long-lived parents if (Venus) joins the 9th lord. So also his older brother. His paternal uncle will possibly have two wives, be endowed with abundant fortunes, much wealth and many sons.

(b) Father: The father of the native of subject Nadiamsa would indulge in thieving at home in his childhood. Due to calumny caused by his wife (i.e. the native's mother), he will be somewhat anguished.

(c) In case Venus is conjunct Saturn, the mother will enjoy long married life. Father will be highly righteous and very intelligent.

(d) Mars in the 9th will be a blemish (for father) as a result of which father will indulge in foolish deeds. To ward off this blemish, remedies should be sought. Father's health will be sound by the donation of an image of the zodiac.

Notes: (a) There is no mention in the original as to who should be with the 9th lord. It is only my guess that the ascendant lord Venus should join the 9th lord Mercury.

इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने त्वेकोने विंशवत्सरे ।
स्वपिता ह्यपमृत्युं च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥४८०१ ॥
तदर्धे स्वपिता ज्येष्ठभ्रातृशोकेन कर्शितः।
जन्मदाये जीवभुक्तौ पितृव्यश्च प्रपीडितः ॥४८०२ ॥
अपमृत्युभयं किंचित् पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नुयात् ।
इन्द्रयोगे जन्मदाये सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥४८०३ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृव्यस्य महाविपत् ।
ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतारिष्टं स्वपिता क्रूरमासगे ॥४८०४ ॥
देहायासं च लभते जन्मदेशे नृपावधि ।
स्ववासदेशनृपतेः स्वपितृव्यस्य चैव हि ॥४८०५ ॥
जन्मदाये सुखेशांशे त्वरिष्टं मन्दयोगके ।
पितृव्यारिष्टदोषार्थं शनिप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ॥४८०६ ॥
लोहप्रतिमादानेन ह्यायुरारोग्यसौख्यवान् ।
राहुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य गुरुभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥४८०७ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिः क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
इन्द्रयोगे तृतीयाब्दे चतुर्थे षष्ठवत्सरे ॥४८०८ ॥
रन्ध्राधिपत्यदोषेण मसूरीज्वर पीडितः।
षष्ठाष्टमाधीशवारे क्रूरमासेन्द्रयोगके ॥४८०९ ॥
क्रूरान्तरे जन्ममासे मसूरीज्वरमान्द्यवान् ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४८१० ॥

4801 - 4810. (a) Father & Uncle: One born in Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, will in his 19th

year find his father in danger of untimely death to overcome which remedies should be undertaken. In the 10th year, father will be grieved due to loss of older brother. During the sub period ruled by Jupiter, in the very first dasa, the subject will incur evils to his paternal uncle who will somewhat be endangered by untimely death. But later on he will enjoy sound health.

(b) Saturn's Transit: Note the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord (Saturn) at birth. When Saturn himself comes in transit to the said sign, or its trine, paternal uncle will be involved in a great danger. There will be loss of progeny for some relative. His father will incur physical illness in a month when the Sun will be in bad transit. Troubles to the king (?) and to paternal uncle will come to pass.

(c) **Remedy:** To overcome the blemish to paternal uncle due to Saturn's transit inflicting the 4th lord (vide "b" above), prayers to Saturn God should be offered. Donation of an iron image of Saturn will bring forth health and happiness and ensure longevity.

(d) The sub periods of Rahu and Jupiter (in the first dasa) has been described as above. The ruler of the country will be much anguished(?)

(e) The subject will be afflicted by small-pox in his 3rd, 4th or 6th year coinciding with a malefic's sub period, with the transit Sun in an adverse place, or on his natal sign position and on a Thursday. To eliminate such a blemish, necessary remedies should be adopted.

ऐन्द्रांशगे त्विन्द्रयोगे शुक्रे शनिबुधान्विते ।
तुलालग्ने प्रजातस्य सहस्रारिष्टनाशनम् ॥४८११ ॥

4811. Venus - Saturn Conjunction: For Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the conjunction of Venus and Saturn will ward off a thousand evils (relating to life-span).

जन्मदाये च जन्माब्दे साधनेशस्य भुक्तिषु ।
नेत्रपीडामवाप्नोति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥४८१२ ॥

4812. Eye Troubles: The subject will be troubled by eye problems in the first year of birth, or in the sub period ruled by the owner of the 6th dasa from birth. The relevant dasa will be the very first one.

Notes: Suppose, one is born in the dasa of Mars. Sadhaka dasa will be the 6th from that of Mars, which works out to be the dasa of Ketu. Hence, Ketu should be known as "Sadhanesa" or 6th dasa lord. Eye diseases in this case will be in Ketu's sub period in the 1st dasa, i.e. of Mars. If the required sub-period is already past in the womb, the child will suffer in the 1st year of age.

Similarly, "Sampat bhukti" means the bhukti identical with the 2nd dasa. Hence "Sampat Bhukti" of "Sampat Dasa" means the 1st sub period of 2nd dasa, which for example occurs in sloka 4832 infra.

सिंहे शनियुते शुक्रे त्विन्द्रांशे त्विन्द्रयोगके ।
बाल्ये स्वनेत्रपीडा स्यान्नागदानवशात् सुखम् ॥४८१३ ॥
शिरःप्रदेशे जंघाया हृदये वा व्रणाङ्कितः ।
लग्नाद्द्वितीयगे राहौ मुखरोगः सुदुस्सहः ॥४८१४ ॥
बाल्ये नागप्रदानेन वक्त्ररोगो निवर्तते ।
बालरिष्टभयं नास्ति नेत्रारोग्यकरं शुभम् ॥४८१५ ॥

4813 - 4815. (a) Venus - Saturn in Leo: This yoga will cause troubles to eyes in one's childhood. By donating the image of a Cobra, happiness (concerning eyes) will prevail. Troubles could also occur (on account of the said Yoga) to head, shanks and heart.

(b) Facial Diseases: Rahu in the 2nd from ascendant (i.e. in Scorpio) will cause unbearable disease of the face in childhood. Donation of a cobra's image will cure facial diseases. Health of eyes (as at "a") will prevail and there will be no infantile mortality.

भाग्यारूढे त्विन्द्रयोगे भोगी भाग्यकुलोद्भवः ।
इन्द्रांशकगते शुक्रे कळत्रद्वययोगवान् ॥४८१६ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्राता तथा विन्द्यादुभौ तौ रोगशालिनौ ।
एका स्वसा क्लेशवती मध्ये चैवतथापरा ॥४८१७ ॥
द्वे भगिन्यौ सुमाङ्गल्यौ पुत्रिण्यौ च भविष्यतः ।

4816 - 4817½. (a) The Arudha Pada of the 9th being occupied by Venus, Saturn and Mercury denotes birth in a prosperous family. The native will enjoy pleasures.

(b) Venus in Indra Nadiamsa will cause two wives for a Libra native. His older brother will have two sickly wives. He will have two sisters both of whom will be in grief in between. The two

sisters will have long-living husbands and daughters.

Notes: (a) Indra Yoga in relevant places means the conjunction of Venus, Saturn and Mercury which applies to Libra ascendant.

इन्द्रांशकगते शुक्रे त्वसितेन समन्विते ॥४८१८ ॥
एका स्वसा सौख्यवती दत्तपुत्रवती शुभा ।
ऐन्द्रांशे त्विन्द्रयोगे च सिंहे शुक्रेऽर्किसंयुते ॥४८१९ ॥
भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते नरवाहनवान्भवेत् ।
वाहनद्वयवान् रागी धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥४८२० ॥
इन्द्रयोगदशाकाले त्वपरार्ध इदं फलम् ।
चन्द्रलग्नाद्व्ययाधीशदशायां गुरुभुक्तिषु ॥४८२१ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे पित्ररिष्टं पश्चात् प्रबलयोगवान् ।
शुक्रास्तमनकाले वा कुजमूढेऽथवापि च ॥४८२२ ॥
गोचरे वृषभे सौम्ये भाग्यगे वा स्थितेऽपिवा ।
बुधे कुजयुते दृष्टे ग्रहचारफलं व्यथाम् ॥४८२३ ॥
क्रूरमासे धरासूनौ शुक्रे वास्तंगते यदि ।
ऐन्द्रांशगे त्विन्द्रयोगे तत्काले क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥४८२४ ॥
देहायासं मनस्तापमर्थनाशं शिरोरुजम् ।
क्रूरकाले फलं चैति त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ॥४८२५ ॥

4818 - 4825. (a) Venus in the subject Nadiamsa in the company of Saturn denotes happiness to a sister who will be handsome and will have an adopted son.

(b) For a native of Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the 3 planets, viz. Venus, Saturn and Mercury joining in the 9th, causing Indra Yoga will give two conveyances. The person will be passionate, wealthy, famous and happy. These effects will occur in the later half of the Dasa of Indra Yoga (i.e. the dasa of one of the 3 planets).

(c) Jupiter's Bhukti: The sub period of Jupiter in the dasa ruled by the Moon's dispositor will endanger one's father following which prosperity of the native will occur. The said danger (during Jupiter's sub period) will come to pass at a time when Venus or Mars is combust. Distress (danger to father) will (alternatively) occur with Mercury's transit in Taurus or Gemini, or when Mercury is conjunct or aspect to Mars. Anguish will be experienced by the subject in the form of physical illness, mental distress and head-aches with adverse solar transits when Mars or Venus is combust.

यद्यष्टमे शनियुते प्रजातः प्राप्नोति दृष्टे विपदं च दुःखम् ।
योगद्वयोश्च निधनं च कश्चित् ।
योगोऽपरो मृत्युसमानदुःखमृ ॥४८२६ ॥

4826. This sloka suffers compositional defects and apparently has missing links which could be known from the following: "Saturn in the 8th ... the aspect of Saturn brings peril and grief. Should both be there, there may be death. The latter one causes grief akin to death."

यद्भावस्याष्टमे मन्दे यद्भावस्याष्टमेक्षिते ।
तद्भावः क्लेशमाप्नोति मूर्त्यादिफलमीरयेत् ॥४८२७ ॥

4827. Ranging from ascendant, count the 8th place from a given Bhava. If the said place is related to the planet Saturn by aspect or occupation, the Bhava in question is destroyed.

नीचे चन्द्रे चेन्द्रयोगे मकरांशे च संस्थिते ।
मिथुनो जीव इत्याहुर्वृषभो देहमुच्यते ॥४८२८ ॥
देहे पापग्रहे काले गोचरे देहजाड्यकृत् ।
जीवे तु जीवबाधा स्याद् द्वयोः पापे महाविपत् ॥४८२९ ॥
जीवराशिगते भौमे जन्माब्दे जन्मदायगे ।
मान्द्यज्वरव्रणादीनि नेत्रपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥४८३० ॥

4828 - 4830. Deha & Jeeva Signs: (a) If the Moon is in her sign of debility with Capricorn Navamsa, the sign Gemini is Jeeva Rasi while Taurus is Deha Rasi. When a malefic planet comes to the Deha Rasi in transit, it will be a period of physical illness. Trouble to life-span will occur with a malefic moving in Jeeva Rasi. Both transited by malefics will cause a great calamity.

(b) Mars moving in Jeeva Rasi, during the 1st year of birth will produce indigestion, ulcer and eye troubles to some extent.

Notes: (a) The position of the Moon is in Jyeshta 2nd quarter forming part of Mrigasira group, Apa Savya Nakshatra, as per Kala Chakra Dasa scheme. Then the Jeeva and Deha signs will be as mentioned above.

इन्द्रः-

मीनसौम्यदशारम्भे योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ।
जन्मदाये पितासौख्यं द्वितीयाब्दे शुभावहम् ॥४८३१ ॥
सम्पद्दाये विवाहः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातुः श्रियावहः ।

सम्पद्भुक्तौ देहजाड्यं गृहे गोभूषणक्षयम् ॥४८३२ ॥
सम्द्याये पितृव्यस्य कश्चित् पुत्रपीडितः।
तस्य दारवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४८३३ ॥

4831 - 4833. According to Indra: (a) The dasa of Mercury (Vimsottari) who at birth is in the sign Pisces will cause prosperity and fame to one of Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant.

(b) The 1st dasa will bring forth happiness to father. The 2nd year will produce auspiciousness.

(c) Second Dasa: Marriage of the native will occur in this dasa. His elder brother will acquire wealth. The first sub period of this dasa will cause illness to the native, apart from loss of quadrupeds and ornaments for the family. The paternal uncle will see his son under a spell of evils, due to loss of spouse to his utter grief.

लग्नाष्टमगते केतावष्टमांशे च संस्थिते।
तद्दशान्तर्दशाकाले चोराद्भीतिः क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥४८३४ ॥
धने राहौ धनच्छेदः स्वदशान्तर्दशासु च।
ज्ञातिकार्यकालपेन पश्चात् सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४८३५ ॥
सम्पद्दाये विपद्भुक्तौ स्वपितृव्यसुतामयम्।
किंचित् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति ह्येको भार्याविनाशवान् ॥४८३६ ॥
मातृपीडां मनस्तापं प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम्।
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं चैति स्वपुत्रो नात्र संशयः ॥४८३७ ॥
पूर्वार्धे जातकस्यैव भ्रातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत्।
उत्तरार्धे सौख्यमेति ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतोत्सवम् ॥४८३८ ॥

4834 - 4838. (a) Ketu in the 8th both from natal ascendant and Navamsa ascendant will produce fear from thieves to some extent during Ketu dasa, Ketu's sub period.

(b) Rahu in the 2nd will destroy one's wealth due to enmity with relatives in Rahu dasa, Rahu's sub period. Happiness (i.e. recovery of financial losses) will occur after some interval.

(c) The 2nd dasa's 2nd sub period will cause illness but some prosperity to one of the sons of paternal uncle. Another son will lose his spouse, will be distressed due to troubles to mother and loss of an important relative. As for the native, he will see his own brother in the grip of evils, during the first half of the 2nd dasa. Happiness will exist in the 2nd half of the said dasa and the older brother will obtain a progeny.

इन्द्रयोगे विपद्दाये क्षेमदाये च वा यदि।
लाभे शुक्रे प्रजातस्य निधिप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ॥४८३९ ॥
लाभस्थानगते काव्ये नीचांशरविवर्जिते।
शनिदृष्टियुते वापि निधिज्ञःपरदारगः ॥४८४० ॥
इन्द्रयोगे महद्भाग्यं बुधांशे वैश्यजीवनम्।
शूद्रश्चेदेति प्राबल्यं बहुव्यापारवान् भवेत् ॥४८४१ ॥

4839 - 4841. Underground Treasure: (a) Venus in the 11th will help the native locate underground wealth in the 3rd or 4th dasa.

(b) Venus in the 11th (Leo) in aspect to Saturn and avoiding debilitation Navamsa as well as the Sun's company (i.e. not being combust) will also lead to knowledge of underground treasure. Further, the subject will be greatly prosperous and will have illicit ties with others' wives.

(c) Venus in the 11th, with a Navamsa of Mercury, will give livelihood through business activities. A Soodra will attain fame as well as abundant business gains.

रक्तवातज्वरं घोरं विदेशगमनं तथा।
राजचोरभयं दुःखं केतोरन्तर्गते रवौ ॥४८४२ ॥
सम्पद्दाये राहुभुक्तावैन्द्रांशकगते भृगौ।
इदमेव फलं चैव गुरुभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥४८४३ ॥

4842 - 4843. In the dasa of the Sun and in Ketu's sub period, the native will be troubled by worst disorders of blood and windy imbalances. He will migrate to a foreign land and will incur sadness on account of the ruler and thieves. These effects will occur also in Rahu's sub period of the 2nd dasa in case Venus is Indra Nadiamsa. Jupiter's sub period will cause a mix of good and bad results.

इन्द्रयोगे सर्वदाये पष्ठाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
क्रूरमासे व्याकुलं स्याद्देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४८४४ ॥
केत्वन्तरेऽथ चैव शुक्रभुक्तौ दलं व्यथा।
सम्पतारदशासन्धिकाले क्लेशफलं विदुः ॥४८४५ ॥

4844 - 4845. (a) The sub period of the 6th lord Jupiter in various dasas will produce physical ailments. With evil transits of the Sun, distress and physical illness will prevail (in Jupiter's sub period).

(b) One particular half of each of the sub periods of Ketu and Venus will be a source of

distress.

(c) The learned prescribe uncomfortable effects for the end of the 2nd dasa.

चन्द्रदृष्टिग्रहातार ताराक्रान्तेषु राशिषु ।
इन्द्रयोगे महद्भाग्यं राजयोगो भविष्यति ॥४८४६ ॥

4846. In case of Indra Yoga occcurring in the sign aspected by the Moon, great fortunes and Raja Yoga will arise.

Notes: "*Chandra dishti graha taara*" should read as "*Chandra drishti griheetaaram*" while the expression "*Taaraakranteshu*" is a misplaced one.

शुक्रपाके चेन्द्रयोगे राहुभुक्तौ महाविपत् ।
ज्वरभीतिं च लभते चन्द्रभुक्तौ तथैव च ॥४८४७ ॥
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले त्वत्यन्तं क्रूरमादिशेत् ॥४८४८ ॥
स्वसमानजनक्लेशं सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ।
सर्वयोगे चोत्तरांशे शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥४८४९ ॥

4847 - 4849. (a) Venus dasa, Rahu's sub period, will cause a great danger and fear of fever. So also the sub period ruled by the Moon. The silver image of the Moon god should be worshipped and donated (o overcome these evils).

(b) The dasa of the 8th lord will be exceedingly malefic. It will cause anguish to people equal to the native (in the family).

(c) In case of second half of the Nadiamsa in question, good and bad effect will be equal. ("*Sarva Yoge*" meaning "in all yogas" is not a proper expression.)

इन्द्रयोगे धने राहौ भोगी वर्गोत्तमांशगे ।
वाल्ये रुजार्तदेहः स्यान्मध्ये प्रबलयोगवान् ।
ऋणवान् वार्धके किंचित्परवित्तापहारकः ॥४८५० ॥
कुलाभिमानी स्वकुले प्रसिद्धो
रोगेण सन्तप्त शरीरभाक् स्यात् ।
राजाधिराजैर्बहुमानितश्च
विद्वज्जनैः पूजितकीर्तिमान् स्यात् ॥४८५१ ॥
वर्गोत्तमं विना राहौ द्वितीये ऋणवान् सुतः ।
वर्गोत्तमे शुभं चैति शुभयोगे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४८५२ ॥

4850 - 4852. Rahu in 2nd: (a) Should Rahu be in the 2nd (Scorpio) in Vargottama Navamsa, the subject will be given to enjoy pleasures. He will incur diseases in childhood. In the middle of his life, he will enjoy a great deal of prosperity. Old age will place him in debts and he will, to some extent, steal others' wealth. He will be attached to his race, be famous among his family members and will suffer from physical illnesses. He will be honoured by the king of kings, be revered by scholars and will earn fame.

(b) If the said Rahu is not in Vargottama, the native's son will be in the grip of debts. Vargottama position will be auspicious.

(c) Rahu conjunct a benefic (in Scorpio) will lead to fame.

लग्नाधिपस्य यः शत्रुस्तद्भुक्तौ सर्वदायगे ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि मित्रभुक्तौ धनागमम् ॥४८५३ ॥
समग्रहान्तरे काले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
तात्कालिकमित्रग्रहस्यान्तर्दाये शुभाधिकम् ॥४८५४ ॥
शुभयोगे शुभं चैति ह्यैन्द्रांशे च प्रजायते ।
ऐन्द्रांशगे चेन्द्रयोगे लग्नाधिपदशासुखम् ॥४८५५ ॥
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले तृतीयांशे शुभाधिकम् ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपदशान्त्यगे ॥४८५६ ॥
मात्ररिष्टं च लभते त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ।
सर्वदाये चन्द्रभुक्तावन्तरान्तर्दशेऽथ वा ॥४८५७ ॥
विषचोरभयप्राप्तिः स्वगेहे नात्रसंशयः ।
भौमान्तरे देहजाड्यं बलवानन्यमासके ॥४८५८ ॥
स्वपिता व्याकुलं चैति पश्चात् सौख्यं तथैव च ।
लाभाधिपशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥४८५९ ॥
राहुदोषवशात् क्लेशमादायादधिकव्ययम् ।
भ्रातृक्लेशं गृहच्छिद्रं लाभाधिपतिदायगे ॥४८६० ॥
दशान्ते व्याकुलं चैति दशासन्धौ क्वचिद्भवेत् ।
कर्माधिपदशाकाले चेन्द्रयोगोद्भवस्य च ॥४८६१ ।
पुत्रप्राबल्ययोगेन नित्यं सन्तोषमादिशेत् ।
षष्ठेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥४८६२ ॥
सोदरादिजनक्लेशो ज्ञातिशोको भविष्यति ।
अन्तरान्तर्दशामार्गे कर्मलाभेशदायगे ॥४८६३ ॥
फलं विस्तारमाप्नोति ह्यैन्द्रांशजनितस्तथा ।

4853 - 4863½. (a) General: The sub period of a planet that is an adversary to the lord of the ascendant will in the various dasas cause much anguish in one's undertakings. The sub period ruled by friendly planet will lead to acquisition of

wealth. A planet that is neutral to the ruler of the ascendant will only produce such effects which are just neutral. The sub period of a planet which is a temporary friend to the lord of the ascendant will give exceedingly auspicious results in various dasas. A planet that is conjunct a benefic will in its sub period prove auspicious.

(b) For a native of Indra Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the dasa of the lord of the ascendant will give happiness. Exceedingly auspicious effects will occur in the dasa of the 9th lord. The end of the 8th lord's dasa (i.e. Venus dasa) will produce evil effects concerning one's mother.

(c) The sub periods as well as sub-sub periods of the Moon in various dasas will cause fear from poison and thieves to the family members.

(d) The sub period of Mars will cause physical ailments except when the Sun is in strong (or favourable) transits. Distress to father to be followed by happiness (or recovery) will also form part of the adverse effects.

(e) The dasa of the 11th lord (Sun) and the sub period of the 10th lord (Moon) will cause anguish and expenditure crossing one's income. This will be due to blemished Rahu. The said dasa will cause troubles to brother and other family members. End of the Sun's dasa will result in distress. Its junction (with the Moon's dasa) will, to some extent, cause distress.

(f) The dasa of the Moon will cause uninterrupted happiness due to prosperity of one's son.

(g) Saturn moving in the sign caused by the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord (Jupiter) or a trine thereof will lead to anguish to co-born and grief to relatives. With the help of sub periods, the dasas ruled by the lords of the 10th and 11th be estimated in detail.

धनाधिपदशाकाले स्वदारादिसुतामयम् ॥४८६४ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे स्वपुत्रस्य द्वितीयस्थग्रहान्तरे ।
इन्द्रयोगे कालमृत्युः साधनेशदशाविपत् ॥४८६५ ॥
इन्द्रांशकतेग शुक्रे त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः ।
पश्चादुत्तमजन्मा स्यान्मधुमासे मृतिं वदेत् ॥४८६६ ॥
योगनाडीफलं सत्यमैन्द्राशे जनितस्तथा ।
विंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्ति त्रिषष्टिपरमायुषम् ॥४८६७ ॥

4864 - 4867. (a) The dasa of Mars will cause illness to wife etc. In this dasa, the sub period of the planet placed in the 2nd (Scorpio) will lead to the native's timely end.

(b) The 6th dasa will lead to great calamity.

(c) Venus in Indra Nadiamsa will cause an excellent re-birth. The native's death will occur in the month of Chaitra. Effects reproduced from Yoga Nadi will bear truth.

(d) The subject will achieve great prosperity after the age of 20. His total life-span will be 63.

॥मीनलग्ने शीतलांशः ॥

॥शनिशुक्रफलम् ॥

सुधाषष्ठ्यंयशगे मन्दे चरराशिचतुष्टये ।
शीतळांशे प्रजातश्च गौरवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥४८६८ ॥

4868. Pisces Ascendant - Seetala Nadiamsa: Saturn in one of the four movable signs in Sudha Shashtiamsa will give fair complexion and a handsome appearance to one born in Pisces ascendant, Seetala Nadiamsa.

मीने लग्ने सुते मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते ।
शीतलांशे प्रजातश्च श्यामवर्णशरीरवान् ॥४८६९ ॥

4869. One born in Pisces ascendant while Saturn is in Cancer in the 5th along with Venus will be black-bodied.

हरिणांशकगे जीवे शीतलांशेऽर्कनन्दने ।
मीनलग्ने प्रजातश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतः सुखी ॥४८७० ॥
स्वयं तृतीयगर्भः स्यात् पश्चाद्भ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
सोदरैश्चयुतो मानी पितृभाग्यप्रतापवान् ॥४८७१ ॥
शीतळांशकगे मन्दे चरराशिचतुष्टये ।
शुक्रयोगे सुसंपन्नो विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् सुखी ॥४८७२ ॥

4870 - 4872. One will be endowed with older brothers if Jupiter and Saturn are in order in Harina and Seetala Nadiamsa. He will be the 3rd issue of the family, will lose his younger co-born, be honourable and be valorous (i.e. arrogant) because of his father's prosperity.

केतुयोगे पिता बाल्ये क्लेशेनात्यन्तकर्शितः ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४८७३ ॥

4873. Saturn - Venus Yoga: For one born in the subject Nadiamsa, the planet Saturn in a movable sign in the company of Venus will usher a great

deal of wealth. One will be educated, intelligent and happy.

देशान्तरे भाग्ययोगं भगिनीद्वयवान् पिता ।
कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥४८७४ ॥
स्वभुजार्जितसंपन्नो नरवाहनयोगवान् ।
मन्दे केतुयुते जातः पिता वैष्णवहेतुना ॥४८७५ ।
अतीव क्लेशमाप्नोति राजद्वारे कलापवान् ।
केतुशुक्रौ यदेकांशा वसितेन समन्वितौ ॥४८७६ ॥
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे वैष्णवद्वेषवान् पिता ।
तन्मूलाद्व्याकुलं चैति ग्रामभूम्यर्थनाशवान् ॥४८७७ ॥
जन्मदाये मनस्तापं जननात् पूर्वगे तथा ।
सार्धद्विवर्षपर्यन्तं स्वपिता क्लेशभाग्भवेत् ॥४८७८ ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे क्लेशं चत्वारि वत्सरम् ।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभि वृद्धिं च योगं जन्मदशान्त्यगे ॥४८७९ ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे शीतलांशे पिता व्यथाम् ।
शीतज्वरभयार्तश्च ह्यतिसारप्रपीडितः ॥४८८० ॥
जन्मदाये मनस्तापं नानाव्याकुलवान् पिता ।
सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशादिं मसूरीज्वरपीडनम् ॥४८८१ ॥
चन्द्रक्षेत्रगदोषेण स्वपिता ज्वरपीडितः ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥४८८२ ॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे शीतालंशोद्भवस्य च ।
तिलपात्रप्रादनेन पिता आरोग्यादिसौख्यवान् ॥४८८३ ॥
श्रीलक्ष्मीप्रतिमादानात् पश्चाद्भाग्ययुतः पिता ।
राजद्वारे शुभं चैव शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४८८४ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे —
श्रीलक्ष्मीप्रतिमादानं केनकाज्यनिरीक्षणम् ।
पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् पिता सौख्ययुतः सुखी ॥४८८५ ॥
या मेऽलक्ष्मीर्यश्च दौस्थ्यं सर्वाङ्गेषु व्यवस्थितम् ।
तत्सर्वं शमयाज्य त्वं श्रियं पुष्टिं च वर्धय ॥४८८६ ॥
कांस्यपात्रे प्रकुर्वीत ह्याज्यं प्रस्थचतुष्टयम् ।
निष्कमात्र प्रमाणं च दक्षिणादानमाचरेत् ॥४८८७ ॥
दैवज्ञाय प्रदानेन ह्यायुरारोग्यवान् सुखी ।
अलक्ष्मीनाशनात् सद्यः पिता लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥४८८८ ॥

4874 - 4888. (a) Saturn - Ketu Yoga: Should Ketu be with Saturn in a movable sign, the Yoga would cause the following effects in respect of one's father. He would have a very thin body due to anguish in the native's childhood. He would not have any younger co-born. His older ones would also incur destruction. His prosperity would be in a foreign land. He would have two sisters, two wives, be passionate and will have a windy physique. He would become wealthy due to his own efforts, possess conveyances, incur much enmity with Vaishnavites and as a consequence would face troubles with the king.

(b) If Saturn and Ketu join in one and the same Navamsa and are in the company of Venus (in Rasi chart), the native's father would dislike Viashnavites. As a result, he would face distress, and will lose villages, lands and wealth. Prior to the native's birth, or in the first dasa of the native, father would incur the said losses. For a period of 2½ years, father would be anguished.

(c) Saturn in the 3rd in Navamsa will cause anguish for 4 years after which father's prosperity will increase. The end of the native's 1st dasa would cause prosperity to father.

(d) Saturn in Cancer in the 5th would cause distress to the father of the native of Pisces ascendant, Seetala Nadiamsa. He would suffer from fever with cold fits and from dysentery. The native's first dasa will cause mental worries and various kinds of anguish to father. His co-born would not survive. He would be troubled by small-pox. Due to his position in the sign owned by the Moon (i.e. Cancer), Saturn will acquire the blemish of causing fever (i.e. the above health problems) for which remedies be sought. Donation of a vessel filled with sesamum seeds will cause health etc. to father. Donation of an image of Goddess Lakshmi will cause him wealth at a later phase. He would incur auspicious effects in the royal circle and will destroy his enemies.

(e) Another Authority: Donation of an image of Lakshmi and sight of one's face in ghee in a golden vessel will cause prosperity to father later on, and will cause him happiness. The Mantra given in sloka 4886 should be recited by father. Brass vessel filled with ghee weighing one "Adhaka" along with a gold coin should be gifted away to the astrologer whereupon health and destruction of poverty will occur, and will father turn wealthy.

Notes: The results mentioned from "a" to "e" above apply to father of Pisces native.

(e) "*Kanakaajya Nirikshanam*" strictly means

seeing gold and ghee which makes no sense. Hence it has been interpreted as "vessel filled with ghee". Donation of such a vessel is also discussed in the ensuing slokas.

"*Aajya Nirikshanam*" is a classical remedy in the context of which father sees the face of his inauspicious baby in a ghee-filled vessel for the first time. This is done at the end of the prescribed Vedic ritual for birth of a child, for example, in Mula Nakshatra.

Prastha = 1/4th of an Adhaka or 32 Palas; Prastha Chatushtaya = 1 Adhaka (128 Palas) - an ancient measurement.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे शुक्रे पापद्वयसमन्विते।
कनकाज्यप्रदानेन गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥४८८९॥
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं भाग्यं स्वपितानित्यसौख्यवान्।
वेदाब्दान्ते क्वचित् सौख्यं पञ्चमाब्दे शुभाशुभम् ॥४८९०॥

4889 - 4890. Venus in Cancer: Seen from Pisces ascendant, if Venus is found in Cancer with two malefics, donation of ghee in a golden vessel will bring forth wealth to the family. After the 5th year of the native, prosperity will occur and his father will endlessly be happy. The 4th year will give him some happiness while the 5th year will record mixed trends.

जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे विप्लवेन प्रजावधि।
सम्पद्दाये शीतलांशे मन्दे भाग्याभिवृद्धयः ॥४८९१॥
राजामात्य जनक्लेशं मध्यखण्डे विशेषतः।
तृतीयांशेऽपमृत्युश्च स्वपितुः पितृनाशनम् ॥४८९२॥
पितृसौख्यं ततः पश्चाज्जन्मतारदशान्त्यगे।
पितृसौख्यं धनप्राप्तिर्भेदभ्रातृश्रियावहा ॥४८९३॥
तुलांशे कटके मन्दे मीनलग्नोद्भवस्य च।
शनौ जन्मांशपर्यन्तं पितृसौख्यं न विद्यते ॥४८९४॥
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले सिंहान्त्यादौ क्वचित् सुखम्।
सपितुः पितृनाशः स्याद्भाग्यजन्मदशान्त्यगे ॥४८९५॥
लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते।
जन्मतारदशान्त्यादौ विदेशे भाग्यवान् पिता ॥४८९६॥
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले जन्मदाये श्रियायुतः।

4891 - 4896½. (a) Irrelevant: The first year of birth will cause calamity to people of the country.

(b) Saturn (in Cancer) will cause prosperity in the 2nd dasa,in case of Pisces ascendant, Seetala Nadiamsa. The middle part will cause anguish through kings and ministers in a special manner. He will face fear of untimely danger during the last one third part of the said dasa and will lose his father after which he will experience happiness. End of the native's first dasa will cause happiness to father apart from acquisition of wealth. He would beget step-brother's wealth.

(b) Libra Navamsa: Saturn in Cancer with Libra Navamsa will deny happiness to father till he crosses in transit the sign denoted by the Navamsa of the natal ascendant. In the end of Leo and in Virgo, he will grant some happiness to father, but the native's paternal grand-father will die in the end of the first dasa.

(c) Saturn and Venus in the 5th from the ascendant Pisces will cause prosperity to father in a foreign land.

(d) Saturn transiting in Virgo will cause wealth to father in the native's first dasa.

Notes: Results mentioned above also apply to father of the native.

(b) "*Sapitu*" should read as "*Svapituh*" and "*Bhagya Janma dasa*" as "*Janma Dasa*" only.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले गोचरे मिथुने गुरौ ॥४८९७॥
सम्पद्दाये जातकस्य मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत्।
जन्मदाये जन्मभ्रातृगोचरे लग्नगे शनौ ॥४८९८॥
मेषान्ते वृषभे जीवे विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम्।
मेषे गुरुस्थिते काले जन्मदाये पितुः सुखम् ॥४८९९॥
भेदभ्रातृसुतप्राप्तिः पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत्।
मीने गुरुस्थिते काले सोदरोत्पत्तिभ्रातृमान् ॥४९००॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीपीडां मीनान्त्यादौ क्रिये क्वचित्।
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे पश्चात् सोदरनाशनम् ॥४९०१॥
स्वभेदभगिनीभर्त्रा राजद्वारे प्रवेशवान्।
सम्पद्दाये महद्भाग्यं स्वभेदभगिनीसुखम् ॥४९०२॥
तद्भर्ता प्रबलश्चैव शीतलांशोद्भवस्य च।
कश्चित् स्वभेदभगिनीभर्ता पितृवियोगवान् ॥४९०३॥

4897 - 4903. (a) When Saturn moves in Virgo, Jupiter found in Gemini will cause thread ceremony to the native of Pisces ascendant in his 2nd dasa.

(b) His marriage will occur with Saturn moving in the ascendant while Jupiter is in end of Aries or

in Taurus.

(c) Jupiter's transit in Aries during the 1st dasa will cause happiness to father. Progeny will be born to a step-brother. In Pisces, Jupiter will cause evils to one's elder sister.

(d) Saturn (in Cancer) will destroy younger coborn in case of birth in Seetala Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant. The native's step-sister's husband will enter in royal service. His 2nd dasa will give great fortunes. His step-sister will achieve happiness. Her husband will prosper but he may face the possibility of losing his father.

Notes: (b) "*Janma Daye Janma Bhratru Gochare*" however disallows a meaningful interpretation of this part of instructions.

स्वभेदभ्रातृमूलेन सौख्यवान् पितृहेतुना ।
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे महाभाग्यंशगे शशी ॥४९०४ ॥
सोदर्यौ द्वे चिरायुष्यौ भ्रातृत्रयसुपूजितः ।
भेदभ्राता चिरायुष्मान् भगिनीद्वयवान्ऽमृते ।
मृतवन्ध्यापतिश्चैव कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ॥४९०५ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीभर्ता विपद्दाये श्रिया युतः ।
सम्पद्दाये तृतीयांशे भगिनीशस्तु सौख्यवान् ॥४९०६ ॥

4904- 4906. (a) The native will enjoy happiness on account of his step-brother (and) father.

(b) For a native of Seetala Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant, Saturn in Cancer and the Moon in Maha Maya Nadiamsa will give the following effects. He will have two long-living sisters and be respected by his 3 brothers. His step-brother will be endowed with longevity, will have two sisters, will marry a barren female and will beget progeny after delay. The native's elder sister's husband will beget wealth in 3rd dasa. He will be happy in the last part of 2nd dasa through brother-in-law.

Notes: (b) *Maha Bhagyamsa* should read as Maha Maya Nadiamsa which is again a misnomer for Mahamari Nadiamsa. "Sasi" in sloka 4904 should read as "Sani", a repetition for "Manda". Thus the condition is the involvement of Saturn only, to the exclusion of the Moon. The aphorism now will be: Saturn in Mahamari Nadiamsa in Cancer will give the said effects to one born in Pisces Nadiamsa.

Also see sloka 4907 infra.

Seetala Nadiamsa could be found in the notes under sloka 1096, page 99, Book 1, while Maha Maya (rightly Mahamari) Nadiamsa could be located in the under sloka 1133, page 102, Book 1.

लग्नात् सप्तमगे मन्दे महामायांशनाडिगे ।
महामारीभयप्राप्तिर्बाल्ये सोदरनाशनम् ॥४९०७ ॥
मातामहीचिरायुष्या मातुलद्वययोगवान् ।
मातुलैको विनाशः स्यात् चिरायुष्योऽपरः स्मृतः ॥४९०८ ॥

4907 - 4908. Saturn in the 7th (Virgo) in Maha Maya (read Maha Mari) Nadiamsa will cause troubles from cholera during the childhood. His coborn will be destroyed. His maternal grandmother will be long-lived. He will have two maternal uncles out of whom one will be destroyed and the other will be blessed with longevity.

लग्नेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
मातुलारिष्टमाप्नोति मातुर्माता मनोव्यथाम् ॥४९०९ ॥
सम्पद्दाये शीतलांशे तुलांशे चापगे शनौ ।
मातामह्यस्त्वरिष्टं स्यान्मातुलश्च विचारवान् ॥४९१० ॥
कन्याशनौ जन्मदाये मातुलस्य सुतोत्सवः ।
स्वभेदभगिनी चैव ह्यायुष्मन्तं च पुत्रकम् ॥४९११ ॥
स्वपितुर्भाग्यकालः स्यात्तुलाराहौ क्रिये गुरौ ।
जन्मदाये भाग्यवृद्धी राजद्वारे शुभाधिकम् ॥४९१२ ॥
शनिप्रथमपर्याये जन्मराशौ महत् सुखम् ।
स्वपिता राजयोगं च विशेषण तुलाशनौ ॥४९१३ ॥
षष्ठेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वपिता मित्रवर्गेषु क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४९१४ ॥
षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वपितुः पितृनाशनम् ॥४९१५ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातुः स्वल्पपीडा बन्धुवर्गे ह्युपद्रवः ।
पितृष्वसुः सुतादीनि दशान्ते व्याकुलं महत् ॥४९१६ ॥

4909 - 4913. Transits: (a) When Saturn transits the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the ascendant (Jupiter) or a trine thereof, one's maternal uncle will face evils and maternal grand-mother will be mentally distressed.

(b) In the 2nd dasa, Saturn moving in Sagittarius with Libra Navamsa will cause the death of maternal grand-mother and as a consequence (the other) maternal uncle will have a change of place.

(c) In the 1st dasa, Saturn moving in Virgo will give a son to his maternal uncle. So also, his step-

sister will beget a long-living son.

(d) Jupiter in Aries and Rahu in Libra will cause prosperity and exceedingly auspicious effects through the king, to the native's father during 1st dasa.

(e) Saturn's 1st round of transit on the natal Moon sign will give abundant happiness and Raja Yoga effects (prosperity) to one's father. If it happens to be Libra, these effects will multiply.

(f) When the Sun-occupied Navamsa or its trine is in transit by Saturn, one;s father will face much anguish through his friends. In the dasa of the Sun, the said transit will kill one's father. Elder brother and kinsfolk will also incur some evils. End of the dasa will cause distress to a paternal uncle on account of his offspring.

अनावृष्टिहते देशे लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम्।
देशे राजान्तरं स्याच्च तत्काले भाग्यवान् पिता ॥४९१७॥

4917. Lack of rains and famine will spread in the country and the king will be changed(?) At that time, father will become prosperous.

सम्पद्दाये श्रियं नित्यं तुलान्ते वृश्चिके शनौ।
मधुमासे शुक्लपक्षे शीतलांशे विवाहवान् ॥४९१८॥

4918. The 2nd dasa will give endless wealth. His marriage will occur with Saturn moving in the end of Libra or in Scorpio, in the month of Chaitra, in bright lunar half.

विपद्दाये तृतीयांशे कुम्भान्ते मीनगे शनौ।
शीतलांशे पितारिष्टं त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे ॥४९१९॥

4919. Saturn's journey in the end of Aquarius, or in Pisces, will cause death of father. At that time, the native will be 33 years of age and be in the last one third part of the 3rd dasa.

शीतलांशकगे मन्दे ह्यापत्संन्यासवान् पिता।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले मृतिं च क्रूरभुक्तिषु ॥४९२०॥

4920. Saturn (in Cancer) will cause ascetism to father due to a calamity. He will die in the 9th lord's dasa (i.e. of Mars), and in a sub period of a malefic.

सूर्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ।
स्वपिता दहेजाड्यादि क्रूरमासे मनोव्यथाम् ॥४९२१॥
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे क्रूरराशिविनिर्णयः।
क्रूरमासमिति प्राहुर्योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥४९२२॥
कुलीरसिंहालिझषे कुम्भे नक्रे दिवाकरे।
क्रूरराशिमिति प्रोक्तं क्रूरमासं तथैव च ॥४९२३॥
गोचरे क्रूरराशीषु राहुकेतुशनैश्चराः।
स्फुटयोगं गतास्तत्र स्वजनादिप्रपीडिताः ॥४९२४॥
स्वपिता क्रूरमासेषु क्रूरराशौ शनैश्चरे।
सञ्चारकाले क्लेशं च पित्रादीनां मनोव्यथा ॥४९२५॥
सर्वदाये फलं चैव क्रूरग्रहदशान्तरे।
पित्रादिदेहजाड्यं च स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥४९२६॥
मेषराशिगते मन्दे शीतलांशोद्भवस्य च।
पितृसौख्यं सुभाग्याप्तिः शुभखेचरदायगे ॥४९२७॥
राजयोगं च लभते क्षेमदाये विशेषतः।
चतुर्विंशात् परं भाग्यं स्वप्राबल्यं भवेद्ध्रुवम् ॥४९२८॥

4921 - 4928. (a) Saturn's journey in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the Sun or a trine there of will cause physical illness to father. He will be in anguish with evil transits of the Sun. For this position of Saturn, malefic signs should be decided. Cancer, Leo, scorpio, Pisces, Aquarius and Capricorn transited by the Sun are the evil months according to learned astrologers for the subject Nadiamsa.

(b) The nodes and Saturn in the said evil signs will cause evils to one's kinsfolk. When Saturn and the Sun transit in the said signs, father and others will be anguished.

(c) The sub periods ruled by malefics in the various dasas will cause physical illness to father, and evils to one's own men.

(d) Saturn moving in Aries will cause happiness and prosperity to father. This will be in the dasa of a benefic planet.

(e) 4th dasa will cause Raja Yoga effects. The period after 24th year will bring forth prosperity for the native.

शुभराशीं गते चन्द्रे जीवे केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।
शीतलांशे राजयोगं नरवाहनवान् भवेत् ॥४९२९॥
सप्तविंशात् परं भाग्यं गृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम्।
प्रबलोद्योगलाभादि राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥४९३०॥

4929 - 4930. The Moon in a benefic's sign while Jupiter is in an angle or a trine will cause Raja Yoga and conveyances. After 27th year, prosperity will dawn. The family will accumulate cows

and grains. Wide fame will come to him due to a powerful job in the royal circle.

राहुदाये मन्दभुक्तौ केतुभुक्तौ तथैव च।
स्वदेहायासरोगेण योगकाले प्रपीडितः ॥४९३१ ॥
सूर्यान्तरेऽपमृत्युश्च योगकाले महाविपत्।
श्वासकासज्वरेणैव देहपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥४९३२ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
क्षेमदाये मन्दभुक्तौ मित्रप्रभुविनाशनम् ॥४९३३ ॥
ज्वरपीडा क्वचिच्चैव राजान्तरवशात् सुखम्।
शीतलांशे राहुदाये कन्याचन्द्रोद्भवस्य च ॥४९३४ ॥
राजयोगफलं सत्यं मध्यखण्डे न संशयः।
अग्रहार प्रतिष्ठाता नित्यं राजोपचारवान् ॥४९३५ ॥
मित्रद्रोहवशाद्रोगी राहुदाये प्रपीडितः।
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति दशान्ते क्लेशवान् सुखी ॥४९३६ ॥

4931 - 4936. (a) Rahu Dasa: The sub periods of Saturn and Ketu in the dasa of Rahu will give the said results. At the time of prosperity, one will be troubled by physical illness. The sub period of the Sun will promote fear of untimely death, apart from causing a great danger, at the time of prosperity, due to disorders of lungs. To overcome this blemish, remedies should be undertaken.

(b) Saturn's sub period in the 4th dasa will cause destruction of friends and the ruler due to fever(?) After a change of the king, the native will be happy.

(c) In case of Seetala Nadiamsa, Pisces ascendant, the Moon should at birth be in Virgo. As a result, the middle one-third portion of Rahu's dasa will give effects of Raja Yoga. One will construct a colony for Brahmins (i.e. will do some public service) and will be at the services of the ruler. However, this dasa will cause him (health) troubles due to betraying friends. Later on, he will enjoy sound health. The end of the dasa will promote anguish.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले कीटान्ते धनुषिशनौ।
मात्रारिष्टं विजानीयाल्लाभेशांश त्रिकोणगे ॥४९३७ ॥

4937. Danger to Mother: The dasa of Jupiter will cause danger to mother, when Saturn moves in the end of Scorpio or in Sagittarius in a trine to his natal Navamsa position.

शीतलांशकगे मन्दे भार्गवेण समन्विते।
क्षेमदाये राजयोगं द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान् ॥४९३८ ॥

4938. Raja Yoga: The conjunction of Saturn and Venus will cause effects of Raja Yoga and re-marriage in the 4th dasa.

धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
दारारिष्टं च लभते दृष्टराशौ तथैव च ॥४९३९ ॥
क्षेमदाये सिंहशनौ दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।
मिथुने दारपीडा स्यात्तद्वंशे जननाशनम् ॥४९४० ॥
क्रूरराशौ क्रूरमासे मन्दे गोचरकालगे।
दारारिष्टं च लभते क्षेमदाये न संशयः ॥४९४१ ॥

4939 - 4941. Danger to Spouse: (a) Saturn journeying in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 2nd lord (Mars), or a trine thereof, or in a sign aspected by Mars, will kill the native's wife (in the 4th dasa).

(b) When the 4th dasa is in operation, Saturn's sojourn in Leo will (alternatively) kill one's spouse. While in Gemini, Saturn will cause anguish to her destroying the members of her family. Her death will occur when Saturn is in adverse signs with simultaneously adverse solar movements.

स्त्रीप्रजाबहुलाः सन्ति कन्याचन्द्रे द्विपुत्रवान्।
कन्याद्वये सुसन्तानं द्वौ पुत्रौ चिरजीविनौ ॥४९४२ ॥

4942. Progeny: The Moon in Virgo (in the 7th) will give a number of female issues and two male issues. Two daughters will have worthy progeny out of whom two sons will be long-lived.

मीनलग्ने सुताधीशे मकरांशे च संस्थिते।
मसूरिकाज्वरेणैव पुत्रनाशेन कर्शितः ॥४९४३ ॥

4943. Death of Son: For Pisces ascendant, the 5th lord in Capricorn Navamsa (apparently in the sign Virgo) will cause an emaciated body to the native due to death of his son on account of small-pox.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
भेदभ्रातुररिष्टं स्याच्चतुश्चत्वारिवत्सरे ॥४९४४ ॥

4944. Family Danger: When the native will be in his 44th year, in the dasa of the 10th lord (Jupiter) and in the sub period of the 11th lord (Saturn), his step-brother's son will be endangered.

लाभे राहुदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
भेदभ्रातुः प्रपीडा स्यात् षट्त्रिंशाब्दे मनोव्यथा ॥४९४५॥

4945. Should Rahu at birth be in the 11th, his dasa and the sub period of 8th lord (Venus) will cause intense evils and mental distress, in the 36th year, to the step-brother.

कनिष्ठभ्रातृपीडादि तुलांशे वृश्चिके शनौ।
चापे शनिस्थिते काले कर्माधिपतिदायगे ॥४९४६॥
मीनलग्ने प्रजातस्य रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
भेदभ्रातृप्रपीडा स्यात् षट्त्रिंशाब्दे मनोव्यथा ॥४९४७॥
कनिष्ठभ्रातृपीडादि तुलान्ते वृश्चिके शनौ।
भेदभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥४९४८॥
भेदभ्रातृवधूमृत्युः स्वभर्त्तानुगमिष्यति।
स्वसोदरस्य भार्या च स्वभर्त्रानुगमिष्यति ॥४९४९॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले शीतलांश इदं फलम्।
स्वप्रभोश्चैव तत्काले ह्यरिष्टं च विनिर्दिशेत ॥४९५०॥

4946 - 4950. (a) Saturn moving in Scorpio with Libra Navamsa will produce evils to one's younger brother etc.

(b) The effects mentioned in sloka 4945 can also occur in the dasa of 10th lord and in the sub period of 8th lord when Saturn moves in Sagittarius in the 36th year. The person will incur a lot of grief due to loss of step-brother whose wife will also give up her life on the pyre of her husband. Thus have been declared the effects for the dasa of the 10th lord. In this dasa his king will also be endangered(?)

Notes: The 1st line of 4946 and that of 4948 are identical. The 2nd line of sloka 4949 is also a repetition with partial change of 1st line unless and until it relates to full brother and his spouse.

प्रत्यगे प्रभुनाशः स्यात् क्षेमदाये तथैव च।
बहुस्त्रीवधपापेन राजपुत्रस्य चामयम् ॥४९५१॥
जातकस्य महद्भाग्यं कर्माधिपतिदायगे।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृभार्यादिज्ञातिवर्गे सुतामयम् ॥४९५२॥
मन्देन संयुते शुक्रे ह्यारूढाल्लाभराशिगे।
यावज्जीवं सुभाग्यं स्याद्योगमासे रणाङ्कितः ॥४९५३॥
क्षेमदाये परार्ध्यादौ योगं प्रत्यग्दशाशुभम्।
साधनेशदशाकाले स्वभुक्तावपमृत्युमान् ॥४९५४॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।
राशिचक्रपदानेन देहारोग्यं भविष्यति ॥४९५५॥
षट्पञ्चाशात् परं मृत्यु र्भवेद्भार्गव पक्षगे।
तत्काले शान्ति कार्येण ह्यपमृत्युर्विनश्यति ॥४९५६॥

4951 - 4956. (a) Irrelevant: The 4th and 5th dasas will destroy the king. Due to killing of many women, the prince will fall sick.

(b) 10th Lord's Dasa: The dasa of Jupiter will bless the subject with much fortunes. Children in the in-laws' family of younger brother will incur illness.

(c) Life-long Fortunes: Saturn and Venus joining in the 11th house from the Arudha (i.e. from the Arudha ascendant) will cause fortunes throughout life. But the native will be injured in a month when the Sun in transit is about to promote one's prosperity.

(d) Prosperity will come to pass in the beginning and 2nd half of the 4th dasa. The 5th dasa will be an auspicious one. The 1st sub period of the 6th dasa will entangle one in untimely death. To overcome this danger, remedial measures should be sought. By donating an image of the zodiac, health will be sound.

(e) Death: According to sage Bhargava, death of the subject (Pisces ascendant, Seetala Nadiamsa) will occur in his 56th year. Timely remedies will ward off untimely death (which is also possible at 56).

मन्देशाक्रान्तकाले च शीतलांशस्य दायगे।
कन्यामासे मृतिं चैति तत्त्रिकोण ह्यथापि च ॥४९५७॥
सप्तषष्टिश्च वर्षाणि परमायुश्च विन्दति।
क्लेशं च सप्तपञ्चाशे ह्यष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥४९५८॥

4957 - 4958. The dasa of Saturn's dispositor will cause the death when the Sun moves in Virgo or its trine. 66 years will be his full life-span. 48th and 56th years will cause anguish (of untimely death).

Notes: The first line of sloka 4957 is defective and the translation is provided after estimating the possible implication.

पाके सर्वदशासन्धौ क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
चन्द्रानाडीफलाध्याये शीतलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥४९५९॥
राजयोगफलादीनां विस्तरं मनुरब्रवीत्।

स्वोच्चांशगे व्ययाधीशे चापे स्वोज्वांशगे गुरौ ॥४९६०॥
शीतलांशे प्रजातश्च पुण्यलोकयुतो भवेत्।
स्वपितुर्ब्रह्मलोकाप्तिः शीतलांशकगे शनौ ॥४९६१॥
शुक्रयोगे फलं सत्यं जीवे स्वोच्चांशसंस्थिते।
राजयोगं च लभते यमलश्चैव जायते ॥४९६२॥
ततः पश्चात् पुण्यलोकं पश्चादुत्तमजन्मवान्।
शीतलांशकगे मन्दे चोच्चग्रह समन्विते ॥४९६३॥
शुक्रयोगे पापपुण्यं समं चेन्मनुरब्रवीत्।
वृद्धपाराशरे ग्रन्थे मन्दे शुक्रशिखीयुते।
साधुप्रियस्तपस्वीच देहान्ते पुण्य लोकवान् ॥४९६४॥

4959 - 4964. (a) The junctions of various dasas will cause much anguish. Chandra Nadi in its chapter on Raja Yogas has stated a host of effects for Seetala Nadiamsa (Pisces ascendant).

(b) The native will go to the Heavens if the 12th lord (Saturn) is in Libra Navamsa, while Jupiter is in Sagittarius with own Navamsa. His father will reach the reign of Brahma if Saturn is in the company of Venus (lord of the 12th counted from the 9th) in case of birth in Seetala Nadiamsa.

(c) Jupiter in own Navamsa will cause a Raja Yoga. The subject will be one of the twins. After death, he will go to heavens and will have an excellent rebirth if Saturn 9th 12th lord) is in the company of an exalted planet.

(d) Joining Venus, Saturn will keep one's sins and meritorious deeds in an equal measure.

(e) As per Vriddha Parasara Hora, Saturn joining Venus will cause a liking for saints. One will perform penance and will reach the heavens after discarding his mortal coil.

॥धनुर्लग्ने मेषशनिकोकिलांशफलम्॥

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे मन्दे कोकिलांशे च संस्थिते।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनःश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ॥४९६५॥
मेषेमन्दे कोकिलांशे त्वेकाकी पुत्रमित्रवान्।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्शितः ॥४९६६॥
स्वपिता रोगदेही च परगेहे निवासवान्।
बन्धुमूलात् सुसन्तोषीह्युद्वाहान्तरं सुखी ॥४९६७॥
द्वाविंशाब्दे पित्ररिष्टं विंशेऽब्दे वा भविष्यति।
पश्चात् स्वमातृहानिःस्यात् त्रिंशोपरि सुसौख्यवान् ॥४९६८॥
चापे चापंशके जीवे कोकिलांशेऽर्कनन्दने।
कार्पासविक्रयेणैव त्रिंशोपरि सुजीवनम् ॥४९६९॥
लग्ने राहुयुते चन्द्रे मूर्खप्रकृतिकोपवान्।
सप्तविंशात् परं सौख्यं विपदाये विवाहवान् ॥४९७०॥
पुत्रोत्सवाद् परं भाग्यं क्लेशं क्षेमदशान्त्येगे।
प्रत्यग्दाये धनप्राप्तिं स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्यवान् ॥४९७१॥
साधनेशदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ मारकं स्मृतम्।
केत्वन्तरे कालमृत्युर्मेषमासत्रिकोणगे ॥४९७२॥
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोण स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
देहालस्यं प्रकुर्वीत सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ॥४९७३॥
कोकिलांशकगे मन्दे पुरा शूद्र समुद्भवः।
पश्चाज्जन्म तथा विन्द्याद्वर्तमानं तथा भवेत् ॥४९७४॥
मेषे मन्दे कोकिलांशे पुत्रीपुत्रसमृद्धिमान्।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च त्रिंशद्वर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥४९७५॥
यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावत् कालं सुजीवनम्।
शतद्वयधनाढ्यश्च व्यापारे जीवनं स्मृतम् ॥४९७६॥

4965 - 4976. Effects of Saturn in Aries in Kokila Nadiamsa for Sagittarius Ascendant: (a) Saturn in Aries as above will deprive one of younger brothers. His older brothers will also be destroyed. The native will be lonely (i.e.only issue) but endowed with sons and friends. He will be emaciated due to childhood anguishes. His father will be sickly and the native will live under others' shelter. He will be happy through his relatives and after marriage. In his 22nd or 20th year, he will lose his father. Later on, he will be deprived of his mother as well. After 30, he will enjoy happiness.

(b) Locate Saturn placed in Aries in Kokila Nadiamsa, as Jupiter is in Vargottama in Sagittarius. This combination will be a source of comfortable living by trading in cotton.

(c) The Moon and Rahu in the ascendant will cause foolishness and irascible temper. One will receive happiness after 27. His marriage will take place in his 3rd dasa. His prosperity will follow the birth of a son. End of 4th dasa will cause distress. The 5th dasa will give wealth to the native and marriage to his son. The native will die in the 1st sub period of the 6th dasa (or his) death will be in the sub period of Ketu (in the 6th dasa). The Sun in transit will then be in Aries or its trine.

(d) One will turn physically indolent (i.e. possibly disabled) when Saturn comes into the sign

represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord (Moon) or a trine thereof.

(e) Saturn in Kokila Nadiamsa (in Aries, the 5th) denotes that the person would have been a Soodra in the last birth. The current and next births will also be that of a Soodra. In the current birth, he will be endowed with sons and daughters and will receive happiness after the age of 30. He will enjoy a good living throughout his life. He will earn two hundred (gold coins) in his business activities.

(f) Guru Nadi describes the effects in detail (concerning the captioned subject).

Notes: For Kokila Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1194, page 107, Book 1.

गुरुनाडीफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ।

॥धर्नुलग्ने घातांशशनिफलम् ॥

घातांशे वृश्चिके मन्दे धर्नुलग्न समुद्भवः ॥४९७७ ॥
बाल्ये पितृविनाशी च पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान् ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन मध्ये वयसि शोकवान् ॥४९७८ ॥
आयुष्मत्यौ द्वे भगिन्यावेका पुत्रवती शुभा ।
आन्ध्रप्रभुद्वारदेशे बाल्ये सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पश्चाद्वनान्तरे वासी कुत्सितप्रभुसेवकः ॥४९७९ ॥
दारद्वये सुपुत्राप्तिममलायोगजस्तथा ।
माध्ववैदीकमूलेन नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥४९८० ॥
क्षेमदाये महत्सौख्यं मध्यखण्डे धनागमम् ।
अपरार्धे सुवाहाप्ति घातांशे ग्रामलाभवान् ॥४९८१ ॥

4977 - 4981. Sagittarius Ascendant: Saturn in Scorpio in Ghaata Nadiamsa will destroy one's father in childhood and deprive him of after-born. He will lose his older brother in the middle of his life and will be grieved. He will have two long-lived sisters. One of them will be blessed with progeny and be handsome. The person will be happy through the ruler of Andhra region. Later on he will live in forest regions and will serve a mean king. He will have two wives and virtuous sons. His birth will be in Amala Yoga. He will beget conveyances through Madhvas (followers of Madhvacharya) and Vaidikas (followers of Vedic codes). In the 4th dasa, he will be greatly happy. In the middle one-third part of the said dasa, wealth will accrue tao him. The 2nd half of the said dasa will give conveyances and gain of lordship over villages.

Notes: The present slokas, from 4977 through 5056 have been attributed to Sani Nadi by the original. Saturn's position in "Ghaata" Nadiamsa often appears but not in every case. The ascendant referred to is Sagittarius. Twelve slokas discussing "Dhaata" (instead of "Ghaata) Nadiamsa, vide Book 1, pp. 109 - 110 also form part of the present set though with some slight modifications. Bot these Nadiamsas are not traceable in the list.

मन्दे दावाग्निषष्ट्यंशे वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ।
दारद्वययुतो मानी राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥४९८२ ॥

4982. Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa: For a native of Sagittarius ascendant, Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa will cause a windy physique. The subject will have two wives, be honourable and famous in royal circles.

परमेशांशगे जीवे मन्दे घातांशनाडिगे ।
भाग्ययोगं च लभते हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥४९८३ ॥

4983. Jupiter in Paramesvari Nadiamsa while Saturn is in Ghaata Nadiamsa will be a source of Bhagya Yoga. The person will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva.

घातांशे वृश्चिके मन्दे स्थूलगात्रो महामतिः ।
मूर्खप्रकृतिमान् रागी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ॥४९८४ ॥
अष्टात्रिंशात् परं भाग्यं चत्वारिंशे सुवाहनम् ।
द्विचत्वारिंशगे वापि योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥४९८५ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये दारहानिर्बहुमित्रो बहुप्रजः ।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृचिरायुष्यं बाल्ये कुक्षिपीडितः ॥४९८६ ॥
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्याद्भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी ।
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी पितृशुश्रूषणे परः ॥४९८७ ॥
विद्याविघ्नयुतो नित्यं पित्रार्जितधनैर्युतः ।
घतांशे वार्धके बाल्ये ज्येष्ठभार्या सुपुत्रिणी ॥४९८८ ॥
साधनेशदशाकाले दीर्धायुःपुत्रवान् सुखी ।
द्विपञ्चाशात् परं भाग्यं पुत्रयोगं महत् सुखम् ॥४९८९ ॥

4984 - 4989. (a) The Native: Saturn in Scorpio (12th) in the said Nadiamsa will cause a heavy body and a high degree of intelligence. He will be foolish (as well), be passionate and irascible but instantly pleased. He will prosper after the age of 28. 40th year will give him a conveyance. He will be

prosperous, famous and happy in the 42nd year. In the 5th dasa, he will lose his wife. He will have many friends and many children.

(b) Results for Brother: As a result of Saturn being placed in Scorpio as above, one's older brother will enjoy long life but will incur stomach disorders in childhood. He will have many dead children.

(c) The native will have two sisters, step-brother, be honourable and devoted to serve his father. He will face obstacles in education, will have paternal wealth. He will obtain daughters through his first wife, in his early days as well as in his old age. In his 6th dasa, a long-living son will be born. He will enjoy fortunes on account of his sons after his 52nd year of age and be greatly happy.

शनिद्वितीयपर्याये मिथुनान्त्यादिशोकवान् ।
राशित्रयमिदं क्लेशं वैष्णवद्वेषहेतुना ॥४९९० ॥
कन्यादिश्रियमाप्नोति राहुदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
भाग्यराहुद्रशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ॥४९९१ ॥
गुरुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य शनिभुक्तौ सुसौख्यवान् ।
अष्टमाधिपतौ लग्ने मेषांशे चापराशिगे ॥४९९२ ॥
भूसुतस्य दशाक्लेशमपरार्धे महाविपत् ।
रन्ध्राधिपांशदोषेण दशान्ते योगसंभवः ॥४९९३ ॥
सिंहे चापांशगे राहौ धनुर्लग्नसमुद्भवः ।
गुरुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य राहुदाये सुयोगवान् ॥४९९४ ॥
शुक्रभांशगते चन्द्रे कर्मे चापांशगे शनौ ।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातस्तु गुरुभुक्तौ श्रियान्वितः ॥४९९५ ॥
प्रत्यक्तारदशान्त्यादौ साधनेशदशावधि ।
स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं सत्यं राजद्वारे कलापवान् ॥४९९६ ॥

4990 - 4996. (a) Transit of Saturn: In the 2nd round of transit, Saturn in the end of Gemini will cause grief to the subject. His journey in 3 signs (from Gemini through Leo) will cause enmity with Vaishnavites. While in Virgo, Saturn will give wealth.

(b) Rahu Dasa: His Rahu dasa will cause much prosperity. If Rahu is in the 9th, his sub period in his own dasa will produce much distress. The sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn will cause much happiness (in Rahu dasa).

(c) Mars Dasa: Should the lord of the 8th (Moon) be in the ascendant (Sagittarius) with Aries Navamsa, the dasa of Mars will be a source of anguish. Its 2nd half will cause great calamity. Due to the blemish of Navamsa position of the 8th lord, the end of Mars dasa will cause a Yoga (prosperity).

(d) Rahu in 9th: Rahu in Leo with Sagittarius Navamsa will cause much prosperity in the sub period of Jupiter in Rahu dasa. The Moon in a sign and Navamsa of Venus while Saturn is in the 10th with Sagittarius Navamsa, the sub period of Jupiter will produce wealth.

(e) The initial and concluding portions of the 5th dasa, and the 6th dasa's first sub period will cause distress and troubles in royal circles.

Notes: (c) It is not understood why the term "blemish" is used in the context of giving Yoga. However, prosperity seems to occur in Mars dasa because of his lordship over the Navamsa position of the Moon.

(d) Saturn in 10th (Virgo) cannot be in Sagittarius Navamsa.

चापांशकगते सूर्ये घातांशे रविनन्दने ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि पञ्चाशद्वत्सरात् परम् ॥४९९७ ॥
घातांशनाडिदोषेण पट्चत्वाविंशतः परम् ।
शत्रुवृद्धिर्मनस्तापं क्लेशं सप्तकवत्सरम् ॥४९९८ ॥
सुप्रभांशकयोगेन द्विपञ्चाशात् परं सुखम् ।
शनिद्वितीयपर्याये कन्यामध्ये सुभाग्यवान् ॥४९९९ ॥
सिहान्ते शत्रुनाशः स्यात् कन्याराशौ च वा यदि ।
शनिवक्रंगते काले शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५००० ॥
देशान्तरे महद्भाग्यं बन्धुमूलात् श्रियावहम् ।
महाराजप्रसादेन योगवान् कीर्तिममान् सुखी ॥५००१ ॥

4997 - 5001. (a) With the Sun in Sagittarius Navamsa as Saturn is in Ghaata Nadiamsa, much anguish will prevail after 50.

(b) Saturn's blemish of being in Ghaata Nadiamsa will cause increase of enmity and anguish for a period of 7 years from the age of 46.

(c) If Saturn is in Suprabha Nadiamsa, happiness will occur after the age of 52. Prosperity will increase during the stay of Saturn in Virgo in his 2nd round of transit. Enemies will be destroyed with Saturn's moving in the end of Leo or in the sign Virgo. When Saturn retrogrades (in these signs), foes will vanish. Fortunes will occur in a different country and wealth through kinsfolk. He

will enjoy prosperity and fame with the favours of an emperor.

Notes: (c) For Suprabha Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 2002, page 180, Book 1.

शोभानांशके शुक्रे नीचे स्वोच्चांशसंस्थिते ।
तद्दशायां महत् सौख्यमान्ध्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ॥५००२ ॥
लग्नेशनाडियोगेन त्रिपञ्चाशात् परं सुखम् ।
पुनस्तद्योगमाप्नोति लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५००३ ॥
धनाधिपान्तरे काले विशेषप्रबलं सुखम् ।
लग्नाधिपान्त्यमारभ्य भुक्तिकाले सुसौख्यवान् ॥५००४ ॥

5002 - 5004. Dasa of Venus: Venus in Virgo in Sobhana Nadiamsa and with Pisces Navamsa will in his Dasa cause much happiness through he king of Andhra region. Happiness will also prevail at the age of 35 if Venus and Jupiter are in the same Nadiamsa. This Yoga (of happiness) will recur in the sub period of Jupiter (in the dasa of Venus). The sub period of Saturn will cause special (i.e. notable) prosperity. The beginning and end of Jupiter's sub period will cause much happiness.

Notes: Sobhana Nadiamsa is a redundant term. Only the Navamsa position of Venus is relevant.

मन्दे दावाग्निषष्टयंशे षडब्देऽष्टाब्दतः परम् ।
क्लेशं दावाग्निदोषेण शत्रुवृद्धिवशाद्व्यथाम् ॥५००५ ॥
स्वदेहायाससन्तापं मध्ये क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशादि स्वपुत्रस्य विशेषतः ॥५००६ ॥
सुतेशनाडियोगेन साधनेदशाशुभम् ।
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिः स्वभुक्तौ नात्र संशयः ॥५००७ ॥
जीवान्तरे सुतारिष्टं चतुष्पाज्जीवनाशनम् ।
पशुधान्यक्षयादीनि राहुभुक्तौ महाविपत् ॥५००८ ॥
भाग्यराहुदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सेतुयात्रिकः ।
प्रत्यक्तारदशान्त्यादौ पुण्यतीर्थफलं स्मृतम् ॥५००९ ॥
नित्यान्नदानवान् भोगी ह्यमलायोगजस्तथा ।
साधुप्रियः सत्यवादी मित्रस्वजनपोषकः ॥५०१० ॥

5005 - 5010. (a) Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa will cause anguish and distress after the age of 68 due to increase of enemies. Intermittently, the person will incur some physical illness and mental distress. Children born particularly to his son will be destroyed.

(b) 6th Dasa: Saturn joining the 5th lord (Mars) in one and the same Nadiamsa will cause auspicious effects in the dasa which is the 6th from birth (in respect of progeny); he (i.e. the native's son) will obtain children through another wife, in the 1st sub period thereof. Jupiter's sub period will cause loss of progeny, loss of quadrupeds and grains. Rahu's sub period will be a source of great danger.

(c) Rahu Dasa: The dasa of Rahu who is placed in the 9th (Leo) will cause a pilgrimage to Setu in his sub period. In the 5th dasa, one born in Amala Yoga will undertake visits to shrines, will provide food to the poor, will enjoy pleasures, be fond of saints, be truthful and will patronize friends and relatives.

स्वप्रभांशे निशानाथे घटे चापांशके शनौ ।
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च सर्वदा बन्धुपोषकः ॥५०११ ॥

5011. The native will ever patronize his men if the Moon is in Aquarius with Suprabha Nadiamsa, while Saturn is in Sagittarius Navamsa.

Notes: "Svaprabha Nadiamsa" should read as "Suprabha Nadiamsa".

धनेशारूढगे शुक्रे सुप्रभांशसमुद्भवः ।
सुताधिपतिदाये च बहुवित्ताम्बराप्तिमान् ॥५०१२ ॥
राजोपकारकार्यार्थं स्वहस्तधननाशवान् ।
मित्रद्रोहं क्वचिच्चैति घातांशे धनदायगे ॥५०१३ ॥
तस्य दोषवशाच्चैति क्लेशं प्रत्यग्दशान्त्यगे ।
साधनेशदशाभुक्तौ सञ्चितार्थविनाशनम् ॥५०१४ ॥

5012 -5014. One belonging to Sagittarius ascendant, Suprabha Nadiamsa, as Venus is in the 2nd, will obtain much wealth and robes in the 5th dasa. He will lose his wealth in completing assignments to help the king. To some extent he will deceive his friends in Saturn's dasa. As a result of this misdeed, his 5th dasa's end will cause anguish. The 1st sub period of 6th dasa will cause loss of wealth.

Notes: "Dhanesa + Arudhage" is a defective expression which means Venus should be in the Arudha Pada of the 2nd lord. Apparently, the text should read as "Dhanarudhage Sukre". Similarly, "Dhana dayage" in sloka 5013 is not a proper term. It should read as "Dhandhipati Dayage" denoting the dasa of 2nd lord, Saturn.

लाभेशे शोभनांशस्थे घातांशे धनदायगे ।
भाग्यराहुदशाकाले योगप्राबल्यवान् भवेत् ॥५०१५ ॥

लग्नाधिपान्तरान्त्यादौ धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
शोभनांशस्य योगेन धनलाभं महत् सुखम् ॥५०१६ ॥
गृहशोभनकार्याणि नित्यसन्तोषवान् सुखी ।
कल्याणोत्सवसम्पत्तिं नित्यं राजप्रसादवान् ॥५०१७ ॥
तत्काले मित्रवर्गाच्च स्वमूलां श्रियमश्नुते ।
राजद्वारे शुभं चैव गृहे गोधनसंकुलम् ॥५०१८ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुवाहाप्तिः शोभानांशोद्भवस्य च ।
धनाधिपान्तरे काले साधनेशदशाशुभम् ॥५०१९ ॥
घातंशनाडिदोषेण राजकार्यवशाद्व्यथाम् ।
योगकाले मनस्तापं धननाशं क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥५०२० ॥
सन्तानोत्पत्तिसन्तोषं मित्रवर्गे सुशोभनम् ।
द्वीपान्तरे मित्रवर्गात् क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५०२१ ॥
घातांशे द्वादशे मन्दे स्वभुक्तौ क्रूरमासगे ।
स्वपुत्रदेहजाड्यादि ह्यरिष्टं दारवंशके ॥५०२२ ॥

5015 - 5022. (a) The 11th lord in Sobhana Nadiamsa ... in Ghaata Nadiamsa ... in the 2nd dasa. (he text is incoherent and incomplete.)

(b) The dasa of Rahu in the 9th will produce increase of prosperity.

(c) 6th Dasa: Venus in Sobhana Nadiamsa will contribute to wealth and happiness in the sub periods of the lord of ascendant and 2nd. Further, uninterrupted happiness will prevail due to auspicious functions in the family including marriage. The subject will earn royal favours. He will also be responsible for his friends acquiring wealth. Auspicious effects through royal association, and acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth for the family will also come to pass. His older brother will beget conveyances. The sub period of the 2nd lord (Saturn) in the 6th dasa will cause auspicious effects. Due to Saturn's position in Ghaata Nadiamsa, the subject will incur obstacles in undertakings ordered by he king. At the time of prosperity, he will face distress and to some extent financial losses. But he will be happy due to birth of offspring. Auspicious effects will occur to his friends. He will be anguished due to friends residing in a different island (i.e. a foreign land). In the sub period of Saturn, placed in the 12th in Ghaata Nadiamsa, the native's son will incur illness and inlaws' family will be subjected to evils with the Sun's adverse movements.

व्यये दावाग्निषष्ट्यंशे शनौ वित्तत्रिकोणके ।
गोचरे स्वपितुः क्लेशं वासदेशप्रजावधि ॥५०२३ ॥
राजामात्यप्रपीडादि लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
स्वशत्रुजननाशः स्यात् पश्चात् प्राबल्ययोगवान् ॥५०२४ ॥
धनेशे वृश्चिकांशस्थे गोचरे कटके शनौ ।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि तत्त्रिकोणे क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥५०२५ ॥
जीवे पञ्चमपर्याये मेषादौ श्रियमश्नुते ।
वृषभे बहुभाग्याप्तिं शुक्रनाडीवशात् सुखम् ॥५०२६ ॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान्नित्यं सुतेशे लाभराशिगे ।
भाग्यधिपेन संयुक्ते बहुभाग्ययुतःसुखी ॥५०२७ ॥
शोभनांशस्य योगेन कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
साधनेशदशाकाले बहु कार्यप्रसाधनम् ॥५०२८ ॥
शन्यन्तरे क्रूरमासे साधनेशस्य दायगे ।
योगकाले महारोगं शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥५०२९ ॥
मन्दे दावाग्नि दोषेण स्वभुक्तौ बन्धुनाशनम् ।
वातज्वरभयं किंचित् स्वगेहे शिशुनाशनम् ॥५०३० ॥
पुत्रिकाऋतुशान्त्यादि गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ।
सौम्यान्तरे स्वपुत्रस्य पुत्रप्राप्तिः श्रियावहा ॥५०३१ ॥
प्राबल्यमेति तद्भर्ता दशामध्ये श्रियावहम् ।
स्वपुत्रश्च विशेषेण योगप्रागल्भ्यवान् भवेत् ॥५०३२ ॥

5023 - 5032. (a) If Saturn is placed in Davagni Shashtiamsa in the 12th, his transit in Capricorn, or a trine thereof, will endanger the native;s father.

(b) Irrelevant: As a result of the said transit, the people, king and minister of the country will face troubles. Famine will spread. His enemies' kinsfolk will be destroyed. Afterwards, the subject will prosper.

(c) Note Saturn being in Scorpio Navamsa in case of a Sagittarius native. Saturn moving in Cancer will cause much anguish. But in Scorpio and Pisces, Saturn will denote less anguish.

(d) The 5th round of Jupiter's transit in the initial portion of Aries will give uninterrupted wealth.

(e) The 5th lord (Mars) in the 11th (Libra) with the 9th lord (Sun) will cause abundant fortunes.

(f) Venus should be in Sobhana Nadiamsa. As a result, the 6th dasa in combination with 10th lord Mercury's sub period will help the person achieve success in his undertakings. The said dasa's Saturn sub period will cause a severe disease at the time of

one's prosperity when the Sun is in his adverse movements. Suitable remedies will stall the disease.

(g) If Saturn is in Davagni Shashtiamsa (in Scorpio) his sub period in the 6th dasa will perish one's kinsfolk. He will be himself a victim of windy diseases to some extent. A child being born then will instantly die. The family will be busy with auspicious functions like procreational ceremony of his daughter. The sub period of Mercury will cause wealth and offspring to his son. His daughter's husband will prosper in the middle of the 6th dasa and become wealthy. The native's son will especially prosper.

केत्वन्तरे राहुदाये घातांशे जनितस्य च।
विशेषधनलाभं च नित्यश्रीसौख्यमादिशेत् ॥५०३३॥
गोचरे वृश्चिके मन्दे घातांशे जनितस्य च।
राहुदाये ह्यरिष्टं स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥५०३४॥
शनितृतीयपर्याये घातांशे जनितस्य च।
पुत्रसौख्यं धनप्राप्तिं भाग्यवृद्धिं श्रियावहाम् ॥५०३५॥
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः स्वरनाडीफलं वदेत् ॥५०३६॥
साधनेशदशाकाले शुक्रभुक्तौ महत् सुखम्।
शोभनांशवशाद्भाग्यं राजप्रीतिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५०३७॥
षष्ठाधिपतिदोषेण दारपीडां क्वचित् क्वचित्।
क्रूरमासे जातकस्य पुत्रिका दुःखमेव च ॥५०३८॥
सूर्यान्तरे व्याकुलं स्याद्भुक्त्यन्ते देहजाड्यवान्।
राहुदाये चन्द्रभुक्तौ क्लेशं घातांशजातकः ॥५०३९॥
कुजान्तरे सौख्यमेति पुत्रप्राबल्यहेतुना।
दशावसानदोषेण राजा राष्ट्रविनाशनम् ॥५०४०॥
राजान्तरे स्वपुत्रस्य प्रबलोद्योगहेतुना।
क्रूरमासं विना भाग्यं नित्यश्रीसौख्यवान् सुखी ॥५०४१॥
देहावसानदोषार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः।

5033 - 5041½. (a) Rahu Dasa: In case of birth in Sagittarius ascendant, Ghaata Nadiamsa, Ketu's sub period in Rahu's dasa will cause abundant financial gins which will be uninterrupted. The native will also be happy. When Saturn transits Scorpio, the said dasa will lead to evils. These should be remedied.

(b) Saturn's 3rd round of transit (i.e. from the beginning of 3rd round) will cause the following: happiness from progeny, wealth and increase of fortunes.

(c) Saturn journeying in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord (Moon) or a trine thereof will cause fear of untimely death.

(d) The sub period of Venus in the 6th dasa will be a source of great happiness. Due to his position in Sobhana Nadiamsa, one will please the king. Because of rulership of the 6th, Venus will to some extent cause grief on account of daughter.

(e) The sub period of the Sun (in the 6th dasa) will produce distress and physical illness.

(f) Other Sub-periods: Rahu dasa's Moon bhukti will be a source of anguish. The sub period of Mars will cause happiness due to the progress achieved by his son. The end of the dasa will destroy the country. The native's son will obtain powerful employment under a new king. Fortunes and continual wealth will exist except in the periods ruled by adverse transits of the Sun. To ward off the blemish of (untimely) end of mortal journey, remedies should be sought (during the conclusion of Rahu dasa).

सुप्रभांशे निशानाथे व्यये घातांशगे शनौ ॥५०४२॥
मीने शनिस्थिते काले कालमृत्यु र्भविष्यति।
नैधनेशदशाकाले धातांशग्रहभुक्तिषु ॥५०४३॥
द्विसप्ततिसमादूर्ध्वं धनुर्मीने मृतिं वदेत्।
चापायनगते सूर्ये कुलीरयनगेऽथ वा ॥५०४४॥
शुक्लपक्षे मृतिं चैति नन्दारिक्तातिथीषु च।
कुम्भांशगे कर्मनाथे नवमे राहु संस्थिते ॥५०४५॥
व्यये घातांशगे मन्दे ह्यापत्संन्यासमादिशेत्।
वृश्चिकांशे चापशनावपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥५०४६॥
शोभनांशकयोगेन ह्यायुयारोग्यभाग्यवान्।
सुप्रभांशे रन्ध्रनाथे घातांशे रविनन्दने ॥५०४७॥
धनुर्लग्ने प्रजातश्च त्वेकसप्तति जीवति।
अपमृत्युभये काले मारकं च न विद्यते ॥५०४८॥
सुप्रभांशकयोगेन दीर्घमार्युभविष्यति।
रन्ध्रेशारूढगे शुक्रे दशमे शोभनांशगे ॥५०४९॥
दीर्घायुर्योगमाप्नोति चापमृत्युः शनैरपि।
घातांशगे प्रजातश्च रन्ध्रेशारूढपांशगे ॥५०५०॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मन्दे नैधनेशदशाविपत्।

व्यये मन्दे प्रजातश्च वार्धके पुत्रशोकवान् ॥५०५१॥
वार्धके पुत्रसन्तापं दशासन्धौ न संशयः।

5042 - 5051½. Death: (a) The Moon in Suprabha Nadiamsa and Saturn in Scorpio in Ghaata Nadiamsa will cause unavoidable death of the person when Saturn transits the sign Pisces.

(b) In the dasa of the 8th lord (Moon) and in the sub period of Saturn placed in Ghaata Nadiamsa, death will occur following the age of 72, in bright lunar half, with the transit Sun in Sagittarius or Pisces or in the Sun's southern course. The lunar day concerned will be one of Nanda or Rikta.

(c) Mercury in Aquarius Navamsa, Rahu in the 9th (Leo) and Saturn in Scorpio's Ghaata Nadiamsa will cause ascetism following a calamity.

(d) Saturn in Scorpio Navamsa at birth will usher death during his movements in Sagittarius.

(e) One will enjoy health and fortunes with (Venus) in Sobhana Nadiamsa.

(f) The person's life-span will be 71 if the Moon and Saturn are respectively in Suprabha and Ghaata Nadiamsas. He will not die in times of indication of untimely death. The Moon in Suprabha Nadiamsa will bless one with longevity. Saturn's transit in Sagittarius will be a source of his death..

(g) When Saturn transits the sign equal to the Navamsa position of the 8th lord (Moon), it will cause danger in he 8th lord's dasa.

(h) Saturn placed in the 12th will cause grief due to progeny in old age. This will be in the junction of dasa.

Notes: (b) Sloka 5044 contains confusion regarding Sun's transit using an incorrect term like "Chaapa + Ayana".

परमोच्चं गते जीवे शोभनांशकगे भृगौ ॥५०५२॥
मन्दे घातांशके जातस्त्वेकसप्तति जीवति।
ब्रह्मलोकफलं सत्यं रन्ध्रेशे त्वीश्वरांशगे ॥५०५३॥
सुप्रभांशकगे चन्द्रे हीन्द्रयातनवान् क्वचित्।
घातांशनाडीदोषेण देहान्ते त्विन्द्रयातनाम् ॥५०५४॥
ब्रह्मलोकं ततो गत्वाब्रह्मध्यानपरः सदा।
पुण्यक्षेत्रे नदीतीरे वृश्चिके शनिसंस्थिते ॥५०५५॥
सोमवारे मृतिश्चैव भवतीति न संशयः।
शोभनांशकगे शुक्रे ह्यन्ते पुत्रात् सुखी धनी।
मन्दनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देव केरलम् ॥५०५६॥

5052 - 5056. (a) One's life-span will be 71 whereas Jupiter is in his deep exaltation, Venus is in Sobhana Nadiamsa, and Saturn is in Ghaata Nadiamsa.

(b) The 8th lord Moon in Isvara (i.e. Paramesvara) Nadiamsa will take one to the reign of Lord Brahma, after death.

(c) The Moon in Suprabha Nadiamsa will caue attainment of heavens (Indra's abode). Because of the "blemish" of being in Ghaata Nadiamsa, afte death, he will go to heavens. (Indra yaatana sshould read as Indraayatana meaning heavens.)

(d) Saturn in Scorpio will cause death on a Monday in an auspicious fortnight.

(e) Venus in Sobhana Nadiamsa will cause happiness through one's son towards the end of life apart from acquisition of wealth.

Effects as stated in Sani Nadi will bear truth as reflected in Deva Keralam.

॥मेषलग्ने अचलांशनाडीफलम्॥
प्रभांशके स्थिरे सूर्ये त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते।
पितुर्जातः परोक्षस्य राहुयोगे विदेशिनः ॥५०५७॥
मातामहगृहेवासं जननं च तथा भवेत्।
स्वपिता जन्मसमये देशान्तरनिवासवान् ॥५०५८॥

5057 - 5058. Aries ascendant - Achala Nadiamsa: (a) In case of birth in this segment of this zodiac, if the Sun in a fixed sign (Taurus & C) receives Saturn's aspect, birth will be in the absence of father being on the spot. If Rahu joins the said Sun, the child's father would be in a foreign land.

(b) One born in this Nadiamsa will live in his maternal grand-father's home apart from taking birth therein. At the time of birth, father would be dwelling in a foreign country.

Notes: "Prabha" and "Vikata" Nadiamsas are other names used to indicate "Achala Nadiamsa" by the text. Thus wherever this Nadiamsa occurs, it can be used for all movable (immovable as well as dual) ascendants (as the case may be). In some versions, "Achala" is referred to as "Abala" Nadiamsa. For Prabha (or Achala) Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 54, page 7, Book 1.

सिंहराशि स्थिते सूर्ये राहुयोगे शुभेक्षिते।
गिरिप्रान्त्येऽरण्यभागे नगरे जननं स्मृतम् ॥५०५९॥

चतुर्थगर्भे संजातो ह्यथवा पञ्चमोद्भवः।
भगिन्यो बहुलाश्च स्युज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥५०६० ॥
सिहांशगे क्रिये शुक्रे त्वचलांशे प्रजायते।
विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं चतुर्थो गर्भजः स्मृतः ॥५०६१ ॥
सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावद्गर्भे प्रसूतिमान्।
कालधिपे राहुयुते स्वपिता सोदरैर्युतः ॥५०६२ ॥
प्रभांशगे दिवा सूर्ये कुम्भांशे शनिवीक्षिते।
गुरुदृष्टियुते चैव पितरौ दीर्घजीविनौ ॥५०६३ ॥
स्वपिता त्वसमर्थः स्यात् सोदरीसोदरैर्युतः।
तामसप्रकृतिश्चैव विद्यासौख्यविहीनवान् ॥५०६४ ॥

5059 - 5064. (a) The Sun in Leo along with Rahu and begetting the aspect of a benefic denotes birth in a town of a hilly region containing forests. He will be either the 4th or the 5th issue of the family, will have a number of sisters and be devoid of older co-born.

(b) Venus placed in Aries, with Leo Navamsa, denotes a Brahmin's birth as the 4th issue of the family.

(c) Note the number of net (post-rectified) Bindus obtained by the Sun in his own Ashtaka Varga. The native's birth will follow such number of children. (That is, he will have so many older co-born.)

(d) The conjunction of the Sun with Rahu denotes existence of brothers for the native's father.

(e) Birth in day time, with the Sun begetting the aspect of Saturn or Jupiter and being placed in Aquarius Navamsa, will be a source of longevity to parents. His father would not be a skilful person, would have brothers and sisters, be indolent and bereft of learning and happiness.

प्रजांशके स्थिते सूर्ये गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते।
सर्वसौभाग्यसंयुक्तः कामी दानरतः सुखी ॥५०६५ ॥
राहुयोगेऽर्किसंदृष्टे दुश्शीला स्वपितामही।
पितृवंशे कलङ्कः स्यान्निर्दोषो मातृवंशके ॥५०६६ ॥
अचलांशे पूर्वभागे लग्नेशे शनिसंयुते।
गुरुदृष्टिफलं सत्यं सद्गुणं मातृवंशके ॥५०६७ ॥
राहुयोगफलं पित्रोः पितामह्या गुणं तथा।
मीने नीचांशगे जीवे विकटांशे कुजेक्षिते ॥५०६८ ॥
वंशे कलङ्क इत्याहुर्जारिणी स्वपितामही।
स्वपितुः सोदरी चैव तथैव च भविष्यति ॥५०६९ ॥
पितामहभ्रातृभार्या जारिणी नात्र संशयः।
माता गुणवती पूता सुप्रभांशे पतिव्रता ॥५०७० ॥
पितृभाग्यवती चैव भ्रातृभाग्यसमन्विता।
भर्तृभाग्यविहीना च किंचिद्भर्तृसुखान्विता ॥५०७१ ॥
एकभ्रातृसामायुक्ता सोदर्या ह्येकया युता।
मातृसौख्यविहीना स्यात्पितृसौख्यसमन्विता ॥५०७२ ॥
एवंभूता सतीशेन बहुकालं समुङ्गली।
पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥५०७३ ॥
विकटांशे प्रजातस्य पितुः दीर्घायुरुच्यते।
भाग्येशे विकटांशस्थे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥५०७४ ॥
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य पिता दारिद्र्ययोगवान्।
स्त्रीमूलाज्जीवनं चैति मातुलस्यवशात् सुखम् ॥५०७५ ॥
पितामहीकुले भाग्यं तन्मूलाज्जीवनं स्मृतम्।
पितामहीभ्रातृभार्या ह्यथवा स्वपितामही ॥५०७६ ॥
विकटांशकगे जीवे जारिणी पतिदूषणी।
पितामहीफलं सत्यं कामी विषयलोलुपः ॥५०७७ ॥
कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी बहुपुत्रार्थभाग्यवान्।
बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमाप्नोति राजन्यद्वेषशोकवान् ॥५०७८ ॥
मध्ये भाग्यभिवृद्धि च ह्यन्ते पुत्रात् सुखं भवेत्।

5065 - 5078½. (a) The Sun placed in the subject Nadiamsa with the aspect of Jupiter will bless one with all kinds of fortunes. Further he will be lustful, munificent and happy.

(b) Should the Sun join Rahu and earn Saturn's aspect, paternal grand-mother would be devoid of good qualities (i.e. of a questionable nature). There would be some blemish (i.e. women of disrepute would exist) in the father's family. The mother's family would be devoid of any such blemish.

(c) Birth in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, while the lord of the ascendant (which is a movable sign) is conjunct Saturn, with Jupiter's aspect, denotes virtues (for the women) of mother's family.

(d) The said ascendant lord with Rahu causes virtues to paternal grand-mother.

(e) Jupiter in Pisces in aspect to Mars and with Capricorn Navamsa indicates blemish in paternal family. Paternal grand-mother would reflect a questionable character. So also sisters of the person's father. Without doubt, the spouse of

father's brother will be a questionable woman. The native's mother will be virtuous, pure in character and be a chaste wife. She will be fortunate in respect of her father and brothers, be somewhat deprived of luck through husband but endowed with some happiness thereof. She will have one brother and one sister, be devoid of maternal happiness, endowed with paternal happiness and will have a long-lived husband.

(f) **Long-lived Father:** It is stated that the father of the native of Vikata (or Achala) Nadiamsa will live long if Jupiter, ruling the house of father (i.e. the 9th from Aries, a movable ascendant), is in (joint) aspect to Saturn and Mars.

(g) **Father:** The 9th lord (Jupiter) in Vikata Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn (lord of 10th and 11th) and Mars (lord of the ascendant and 8th) will cause poverty to the person's father. Further, he would live through women and be happy on account of maternal uncle. Paternal grand-mother's family would be endowed with prosperity which will be a source of livelihood to father.

(h) Jupiter's position in the subject Nadiamsa indicates that the wife of paternal grand-mother's brother, or paternal grand-mother herself, would be corrupt and would abuse her husband. Effects concerning paternal grand-mother will bear truth.

(i) Further, as a result of the said position of Jupiter, the native will be libidinous and attached to material pleasures. He will have two wives, be passionate, endowed with many sons and much fortunes. He will be indigent in childhood days and be grieved on account of royal enmity. In between, his fortunes will register an increase. Towards the end of his life, he will enjoy happiness from his sons.

कीटे प्रभांशके सूर्ये मेषलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥५०७९ ॥
स्वपिता सौख्यहीनः स्यात्स्वार्जितं न विद्यते ।
पितृभाग्यार्थसन्तोषी दानभाग्यसमन्वितः ॥५०८० ॥
किंचिद्रोग शरीरी च ग्रहशङ्काप्रपीडितः ।
दुःस्वप्नवशतोदुःखमग्रहारे निवासवान् ॥५०८१ ॥
भ्रातृप्राबल्ययोगेन मध्ये भाग्यभिवृद्धिमान् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे भ्रातृनाशं भगिनीक्लेशवान् क्वचित् ॥५०८२ ॥
पाराशरमते चोक्तं स्वमते भ्रातृनाशनम् ।

5079 - 5082½. (a) For an Aries-born, the Sun in Scorpio with Prabha Nadiamsa will deprive one's father of who will have no self-made wealth. The native will be happy with his father's fortunes and wealth (whatever that be) and be endowed with fortunes of giving charities. He will be somewhat sickly, troubled by planetary evils, be grieved on account of evil dreams and will live in a colony of Brahmins. He will in the middle part of his life prosper due to the strength of his co-born.

(b) Another authority mentions loss of brother and anguish to sister to some extent.

(c) These (as per "a") are as per sage Parasara. According to me, (the author), destruction of brother will come to pass (as at "b").

षष्ठे मन्दे धनाढयश्च वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥५०८३ ॥
दायादिवशमाप्नोति वार्धके भ्रातृशोकवान् ।
मातुलैकश्चिरायुष्मानेका मातृष्वसायुषी ॥५०८४ ॥
तद्भर्ता राजयोगी स्याद्बहुपुत्रः सुभाग्यवान् ।
कनिष्ठभ्रातृमान् रागी पितृव्येन सुखान्वितः ॥५०८५ ॥

5083 - 5085. Saturn in 6th: One will be wealthy with Saturn in the 6th (in Virgo) and will possess a body with windy temperament in predominance. He will be in the custody (i.e. at the mercy) of his kinsfolk and will incur grief on account of co-born. He will have a long-lived maternal uncle and a maternal aunt (i.e. mother's co-born). The said maternal aunt's husband will enjoy Raja Yoga effects, will have many sons and be very prosperous. The native will have younger brothers, be passionate and be happy on account of father's younger brother.

षष्ठे भूमिसुते मन्दे मातुलश्चाप्यपुत्रकः ।
मृतप्रजोऽथ वा चैव प्रतिबन्धयुतो भवेत् ॥५०८६ ॥
सम्पद्दाये मातुलस्तु पितृमूलात् सुभाग्यवान् ।
स्वभुक्तौ वाहनप्राप्तिर्मध्यखण्डे शुभान्वितः ॥५०८७ ॥
मातामहस्तु सन्तोषी राजद्वारे शुभाधिकः ।
प्रबलोद्योगभाग्याप्तिः सम्पद्भुक्तौ न संशय ॥५०८८ ॥
पितामहस्तु सन्तापं ज्ञातिवर्गे ह्युपद्रवम् ।
बन्धुक्लेशमवाप्नोति स्वपितुर्व्याकुलं क्वचित् ॥५०८९ ॥

5086 - 5089. Saturn and Mars in the 6th (in Virgo) will deprive one's maternal uncle of prog-

eny. Else, the said uncle will obtain dead children or will incur obstacles in begetting progeny. In the native's second dasa, the native's father will be a source of good fortunes to the native's maternal uncle. In the 1st sub period of 2nd dasa, the subject will acquire conveyances. The middle part of the dasa will prove auspicious. Happiness, auspicious effects in royal circles and a prosperous employment will occur to maternal grand-father in the 1st sub period of 2nd dasa of the native. Grief to paternal grand-father and troubles and anguish to kinsfolk will also come to pass. His father will be somewhat distressed.

चापे कुन्दांशगे चन्द्रे स्वसुतेन समन्विते।
भूम्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे भेदमातुलयोगवान् ॥५०९० ॥
स्वमातुलश्च दीर्घायुर्बाल्ये जठररोगवान्।
विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यमल्पकालं क्वचित् सुखम् ॥५०९१ ॥
मित्र पुत्रयुतश्चैव मातुलस्य फलं स्मृतम्।
चापे कुन्दांशगे चन्द्रे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥५०९२ ॥
पूर्वभागे भ्रातृयुक्तः स्वपिता च तथा भवेत्।
उत्तरांशे च जनकः सोदराभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥५०९३ ॥
जातकस्य तथा विन्द्याद्भगिन्यो बहुलाः स्मृताः।
चन्द्रनाडीफलाध्याये विस्तृतं भ्रातृलक्षणन् ॥५०९४ ॥

5090 - 5094. (a) The Moon in Sagittarius in Kunda Nadiamsa along with Mercury and being in aspect to Mars will cause a step-mother.

(b) Maternal Uncle: As a result of the above Yoga, long life to maternal uncle and disorders of spleen in childhood will come to pass. He will prosper after marriage, be happy for some time and be endowed with sons and friends. These effects are for the maternal uncle.

(b) The Moon in Sagittarius in Kunda Nadiamsa in aspect to Mars will cause brothers to the native of former half of Prabha Nadiamsa, Aries ascendant. So also to his father. In case of birth in second half of the subject Nadiamsa, the said Yoga of the Moon would deny co-born to father. Chandra Nadi narrates in detail the effects concerning co-born.

बुधे यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत्सङ्ख्याः सहोदराः।
दीर्घायुषाः भविष्यन्ति सुप्रभांशे दिवाकरे ॥५०९५ ॥
सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युस्तथा भुक्तांशसङ्ख्यकाः।
सुप्रभांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपितुः सोदराः स्मृताः ॥५०९६ ॥
ग्रहांशरश्मिसङ्ख्याश्च चिरायुष्याः भवन्तिहि।
पितृमातृभ्रातृफलं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥५०९७ ॥

5095 - 5097. (a) The number of long-living co-born will equal the number of net Ashtaka Varga bindus obtained by Mercury.

(b) The number of Ashtaka varga bindus obtained by the Sun or the Navamsa passed by the Sun would denote the number of father's co-born. Long-living co-born of father will equal the Navamsas and rays obtained by the planet, Sun. These are the effects of paternal uncles.

Notes: (a) The Sun's position in Suprabha Nadiamsa is mentioned in the 2nd line of sloka 5095 which cannot be properly connected either with Mercury at "a" or to the Sun at "b".

लाभेशे कुजसंयुक्ते षष्ठे गुरुनिरीक्षिते।
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीपीडां व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥५०९८ ॥
षष्ठेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे रन्ध्रेशांशात्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे सोदराणामुपद्रवम् ॥५०९९ ॥
स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीयोगे षष्ठे मन्दे च संस्थिते।
शुभदृष्टि विहीने च क्लेशिता ज्येष्ठसोदरी ॥५१०० ॥
जीवे दृष्टे सुमाङ्गल्यमल्पसन्तानमादिशेत्।
शनिनाडी फलाध्याये विस्तृतं सोदरीफलम् ॥५१०१ ॥

5098 - 5101. (a) The 11th lord Saturn in the 6th (in Virgo) along with Mars and receiving Jupiter's aspect will be a source of troubles from ulcers for one's older sister.

(b) Saturn in transit in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by 6th lord (Mercury) or 8th lord (Saturn) or a trine thereof, will produce troubles to one's co-born.

(c) Saturn in the 6th will cause yoga for obtainment of older sister. But if he be bereft of a benefic's aspect, the said sister will be subjected to anguish. Should Jupiter aspect the said Saturn, sister will have a long-living husband but limited number of issues. Sani Nadi mentions in detail the effects relating to one's sister.

व्ययेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
व्ययेशदृष्टिराशौ तु ह्यरिष्टं स्वपितामहः ॥५१०२ ॥
स्वपुत्रारिष्टयोगश्च क्षेमदाये भविष्यति।

सम्पद्दाये सुप्रभांशे पूर्वोक्तशनिकालगे ॥५१०३ ॥
पितामहोऽरिष्टमेति पितुर्माता तथा भवेत् ।
लग्नेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५१०४ ॥
मातुलेन मनस्तापं क्रूरमासे महद्भयम् ।
प्रभांशे वृश्चिकके सूर्ये मेषलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥५१०५ ॥
कन्याशनौ भ्रातृपीडा चापे भ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
एकोनविंशगे वर्षे विंशे जीवे प्रभांशगे ॥५१०६ ॥
प्राप्नुतोपितरौऽरिष्टं नवमाब्दे क्वचिद्विपत् ।
सुखेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५१०७ ॥
स्वपिता क्लेशबाहुल्यं सम्पद्दाये न संशयः ।
विपद्दशान्त्यमारभ्य क्षेमदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥५१०८ ॥
प्रभांशके प्रजातस्य पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कीटे शनिस्थिते काले सम्पद्दाये पितामहः ॥५१०९ ॥
अरिष्टफलमाप्नोति जीविते चापगे शनौ ।
सूर्यलग्ने सूर्यकाले स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५११० ॥
तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चेति पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।

5102 - 5110½. (a) Paternal grand-father will be endangered when Saturn transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 12th lord (Jupiter), a trine thereof, or the sign that is aspected by the 12th lord.

(b) In the 4th dasa, the native will find his son in the grip of evils. In the 2nd dasa, evils to paternal grand-father or paternal grand-mother will come to pass with Saturn's movements mentioned at "a" above.

(c) Mental anguish will occur to maternal uncle with Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the navamsa occupied by the 11th lord (i.e. Saturn himself) or a trine thereof. During this transit, the Sun's journey in an evil sign will cause great fear.

(d) With the Sun at birth in Prabha Nadiamsa in Scorpio (the 8th), Saturn's journey in Virgo will cause evils to co-born; in Sagittarius, Saturn will kill the co-born.

(e) Jupiter in Prabha Nadiamsa will, in the 19th or 20th year, endanger one's parents. Some danger will however come to pass in the 9th year.

(f) In the 2nd dasa, when Saturn journeys in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 4th lord (Moon) or a trine, one's father will be much anguished. Father will be endangered in the end of the 3rd dasa, or in the 1st sub period of 4th dasa.

(g) Saturn's transit in Scorpio coinciding with the 2nd dasa will endanger paternal grand-father and will cause evils. If he survives, Saturn's journey in Sagittarius will be decisively evil.

(h) Saturn's movement in the Sun sign will be an evil in respect of one's father.

भेदमातुलयोगेन विपद्दाये महत् सुखम् ॥५१११ ॥
प्राबल्यं चैव लभते ह्युद्योगं क्षेमदायगे ।
रन्ध्रेशदृष्टराशीषु रन्ध्रेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५११२ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वजनाप्तजनावधि ।
कन्याशनिस्थिते काले जन्मदेशे नृपावधि ॥५११३ ॥
शनिचारवशाद्रोगी पीडितोऽत्यन्तदुःखवान् ।
भाग्येशे विकटांशस्थे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥५११४ ॥
अल्पभोगं च लभते राजद्वारे कुयुक्तिमान् ।
कुत्सितप्रभुराज्येषु तद्द्वारि विकटोक्तिमान् ॥५११५ ॥

5111 - 5115. (a) The 3rd dasa will bring forth much happiness and prosperity due to association with step-brothers. The 4th dasa will cause employment.

(b) Saturn's moving in the sign reflected by the Navamsa of the 8th lord (Mars), or a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by the 8th lord, will trouble one's close relatives.

(c) In Virgo, Saturn's transit will be a source of trouble to the ruler. The native will be subjected to illness, evils and abundant grief.

(d) The lord of the 9th (Jupiter) in Vikata Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause limited pleasures. The person will resort to evil designs while in royal service. He will serve a mean king with praises of unusual nature.

कन्यागुरुस्थिते काले ह्यथवा गुरुवक्रगे ।
मौञ्जीबन्धनमाप्नोति तत्काले पितृसौख्यवान् ॥५११६ ॥
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
षोडशाब्दे विवाहः स्यादथवा मनुवत्सरे ॥५११७ ॥
स्वमातुलकुलोद्वाही पुत्रपुत्रीसमृद्धिमान् ।
सिंहांशके पूर्वभागे मीने जीवे प्रजायते ॥५११८ ॥
बालारिष्टभयं नास्ति चतुरब्दे महाविपत् ।
जन्मादिसप्तमे मासे ह्यष्टमैकादशेऽथ वा ॥५११९ ॥
मासे त्रयोदशे क्लेशं मान्द्यज्वरभयं क्वचित् ।

सम्पद्दाये द्वितीयाब्दे ज्येष्ठभ्राता शुभान्वितः ॥५१२० ॥
सुताधिपदशान्त्यादौ सुखाधिपतिदायगे ।
अबलांशे प्रजातस्य मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५१२१ ॥

5116 - 5121. (a) With Jupiter's transit in Virgo, or during his retrogression movement, the person will have his thread ceremony and see his father in happiness. He will be subjected to infantile mortality to some extent, for which remedies will have to be resorted to. His marriage will take place in his 16th year or in the 14th year with a bride hailing from his maternal uncle's family. He will have a number of male and female children.

(b) Jupiter in Pisces with Leo Navamsa will cause no fear of infantile mortality to the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa, in Aries ascendant. However, there will strike a great danger in the 4th year of birth. The 7th, 8th or 11th month from birth will to some extent cause troubles, on a Trayodasi day (13th day of either fortnight), due to indigestion. In the 2nd dasa, during the 2nd year, his older brother will enjoy auspiciousness.

(c) The (beginning of the) dasa of the 4th lord (Moon) or the end of the 5th lord (Sun) will endanger the mother of the native.

भूसुतस्य दशान्त्यादौ राहुदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।
पञ्चचत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे ह्यपमृत्युभयं स्मृतम् ॥५१२२ ॥
सन्निपातभयप्राप्तिर्धनुर्मासे मृतिं वदेत् ।
प्रभांशे वृश्चिके सूर्ये चापे कुन्दांशकेऽमृते ॥५१२३ ॥
मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य राहुदाये मृतिं वदेत् ।
लग्नाष्टमगते राहौ केतौ वा शनिवीक्षिते ॥५१२४ ॥
महारोगभयार्तश्च ह्यन्ते दुर्गतिमादिशेत् ।
भूसुतस्य दाशान्त्यादौ राहुदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥५१२५ ।
अल्पपूर्णे मध्यकाले ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ।
जीविते पञ्चशत्वारिपरमायुश्च बिन्दति ॥५१२६ ॥

5122 - 5126. (a) The end of the dasa of Mars, or the 1st sub period of Rahu dasa, will cause fear of untimely death of the native, during his 45th year. He will be threatened by delirium or dangerous vitiation of the three bodily humours and will die with the Sun journeying in Sagittarius.

(b) The Sun in Prabha Nadiamsa in Scorpio and the Moon in Kunda Nadiamsa in Sagittarius will cause the death of an Aries-born in the dasa ruled by Rahu.

(c) Rahu or Ketu in the 8th in aspect to Saturn will cause a great disease and a bad end. The end of the dasa of Mars or the first sub period of Rahu will kill him in the middle (i.e. untimely). If at all he survives, 45 will be his maximum life-span.

॥कुम्भलग्ने मालांशः ॥

मालंशके तुलासूर्ये कुम्भलग्ने प्रजायते ।
श्यामवर्णशरीरी च मेधावी विक्रमान्वितः ॥५१२७ ॥
कुम्भलग्ने तुलासूर्ये मीनांशे बुधसंयुते ।
स्वयं सीमन्तपुत्रश्च नीलवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥५१२८ ॥
सूर्यांशाधिपतौ जीवे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
लग्नाद्धनगते भोगी विद्याबुद्धियुतः सुखी ॥५१२९ ॥
मालांशे मालिकायोगे द्वितीये शुभखेचरे ।
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ॥५१३० ॥

5127 - 5130. Aquarius Ascendant - Mala Nadiamsa: (a) One born in this part of the heavens with the Sun in Libra will have a dark physique, be highly intelligent and be valorous.

(b) The Sun in Libra along with Mercury and obtaining Pisces Navamsa will make the subject as the 1st issue of the family. He will have a bluish body with handsome appearance.

(c) The Sun in the 2nd (the sign Pisces), aspected by Saturn, and acquiring a Navamsa of Jupiter will bless one with pleasures, learning and intelligence.

(d) With Malika Yoga present, a benefic in the 2nd house, will help one to beget fame in royal circles and bring forth the mercy of the ruler and his minister.

कुम्भलग्ने तुलासूर्ये मीनांशे कुंम्भकालगे ।
घातांशगे प्रजातश्च सोदरीसोदरैर्युतः ॥५१३१ ॥
बुद्धिमान् कुशलो वाग्मी ह्यन्तःकोपी प्रगल्भवाक् ।
कुम्भलग्ने पापकर्मा तुलासूर्ये धनाढ्यवान् ॥५१३२ ॥
मालांशगे कुम्भलग्ने कुग्रामे जननं स्मृतम् ।
अग्रहारेऽथ वा चैव जीर्णगेहे प्रसूतिमान् ॥५१३३ ॥
इन्द्रपश्चिमीवीथ्योश्च दक्षिणोत्तरभागगे ।
द्वारयुक्ते गृहे चैव मालांशे प्रसवः स्मृतः ॥५१३४ ॥
पूर्वभागे कुम्भलग्ने भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ।
प्रसूतिकाले जनन्या बहुवेदनमादिशेत् ॥५१३५ ॥

5131 - 5135. (a) The Sun in Libra with Pisces

Navamsa will cause brothers and sisters to the native of Ghaata (or Maala) Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant. he will further be intelligent, skilful, eloquent, inwardly irascible and be proud in speech.

(b) The Sun in Libra will contribute to one's sinful deeds. He will be wealthy.

(c) One with Maala Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, will have his birth in a remote village, in a colony of Brahmins and in a dilapidated house. The house concerned will be located in a street spread from east to the west with an entry from the south or north.

(d) Birth in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa while the ascendant is aspected Mars will be a source of much pains to the mother.

सुधांशगे निशानाथे मालिकायोगजस्य च ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ स्वपिता भ्रातृशोकवान् ॥५१३६ ॥
पितृष्वस्रा भाग्यवती भूषिता कनकप्रभा ।
पुत्रिणी भर्तृयुक्ता च बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥५१३७ ॥
चन्द्रादिमालिकायोगे चन्द्रे गुरुनिरीक्षिते ।
राजलक्षणसम्पन्नो बाल्ये स्वल्प प्रपीडितः ॥५१३८ ॥
जन्मदाये क्रूरमासे लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
मान्द्यज्वरभयार्तश्च मारीज्वरसुपीडितः ॥५१३९ ॥
स्वर्क्षे मीनांशगे चन्द्रे गुरुभुक्तौ प्रजायते ।
बालारिष्टभयं किंचिच्छनिभुक्तौ प्रजायते ॥५१४० ॥
जन्माब्दगे तृतीयाब्दे मालांशे क्रूरमासगे ।
बालारिष्टभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥५१४१ ॥

5136 - 5141. (a) The Moon in Sudha Nadiamsa will cause long-living parents to one born in Malika Yoga. His father will be grieved due to loss of a co-born. His paternal aunt will be fortunate, bedecked with ornaments, will shine like gold, be endowed with daughters and husband and will live well for a long time.

(b) In case of Malika Yoga commencing from the Moon, if Jupiter aspects the Moon, the subject will be blessed with kingly appearance. During his childhood, he will be subjected to some evils. In the sub period of the ascendant lord (Saturn) during the currency of the first dasa, with the Sun's adverse transits, indigestion and small-pox will trouble the native.

(c) The Moon in Cancer with Pisces Navamsa will in the sub period of Jupiter or Saturn in the first dasa produce danger of infantile mortality.

(d) For a native of the subject Nadiamsa, the 3rd year in the first dasa will cause the same result as above when the Sun is in adverse an adverse sign. For this, suitable remedy be adopted.

लग्नाधिपेऽष्टमे स्थाने मालिकायोगजस्य च ।
रन्ध्राधिप दशान्त्यादावपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥५१४२ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शनिप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ।
षष्ठाष्टमव्यये चन्द्रे गुरुदृष्टिविवर्जिते ॥५१४३ ॥
बालरिष्टभयं सत्यं जन्मदाये न संशयः ।
षष्ठे सुधांशगे चन्द्रे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥५१४४ ॥
बालारिष्टभयं नास्ति चन्द्रप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ।
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत् ॥५१४५ ॥
बालारिष्टं निहत्याशु गिरिर्वज्रहतो यथा ।
लग्नाष्टमगते मन्दे स्वांशे गुरुनिरीक्षिते ॥५१४६ ॥
शनिप्रतिमादानेन देहारोग्यार्थसौख्यवान् ।
स्वर्क्षे नवांशगे चन्द्रे मालिकायोगजस्तथा ॥५१४७ ॥
गुरुदृष्टे चिरायुष्मान् भवतः पितरौ तथा ।
लाभेशे शनिसंदृष्टे ऋक्षसंधौ प्रजायते ॥५१४८ ॥
पित्ररिष्टो पशान्त्यर्थं दानं कुर्याद्विचिक्षणः ।
सुवर्णहयदानेन पितृव्यारिष्टनाशनम् ॥५१४९ ॥
तदभावे क्लेशमेति पितृव्यस्तु न संशयः ।
ऋक्षशान्तिं प्रकुर्वीत पश्चाद्दानं समाचरेत् ॥५१५० ॥
स्वर्णनिष्कप्रमाणेन ह्यश्वदानादि वृद्धिदम् ।

5142 - 5150½. (a) Saturn placed in the 8th when Malika Yoga is formed will be a source of untimely death in the beginning or end of the dasa of the 8th lord (Mercury). To eliminate such a danger, prayer to the Saturn God should be offered.

(b) It will be true that one will be in the grip of fear of infantile mortality in the very first dasa if the Moon is placed in the 6th, 8th or 12th sans Jupiter's aspect.

(c) The Moon in the 6th (Cancer) in Sudha Nadiamsa with an aspect from Jupiter will not be a source of infantile mortality. Yet prayer to the Moon God, and worship of a silver image of the Moon and donation of the same to an astrologer is directed. As a result, the blemish will be crushed.

(d) Saturn in the 8th in aspect to Jupiter and

begetting his own Navamsa will promote physical felicity and happiness by prayer to Saturn God (and will not be a blemish for the life of the person).

(e) The Moon in his own Navamsa, when Malika Yoga is formed, will give longevity to one's parents.

(f) One born in the junctions of Cancer (with Leo), Scorpio (with Sagittarius) or Pisces (with Aries) will invite (untimely) danger to his father (read paternal uncle), if the 11th lord (Jupiter) is subjected to Saturn's aspect. The discerning should donate an image of golden horse. This act will ward off the impending danger to the said paternal uncle. If resorting to donation is shunned, paternal uncle without doubt will pass through an evilsome phase. Donation should be given after pacification ceremony of Nakshatra (concerned). Donation of a horse made of gold worth a golden coin will cause prosperity (of the uncle).

Notes: (f) Nakshatra Santhi means remedial measures recommended for birth in last portions of Cancer & C. That is for the Nakshatra Devatas of Aslesha, Jyeshta or Revati as the case may be.

पितृव्यभवने शुक्रे तदीशे शनिवीक्षिते ॥५१५१ ॥
सुवर्णाश्वप्रदानेन पितृव्यारोग्यसौख्यवान् ।
तदभावे जातकस्य पिता पितृसमोऽपि वा ॥५१५२ ॥
पाके जन्मदशान्त्यादौ सम्पद्दाये विनाशनम् ।
मालांशगे तुलासूर्ये निधनाधिपसंयुते ॥५१५३ ॥
पितृव्यस्य महारोगः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
अरोगदृढगात्रश्च स्वपिता सात्त्विकः सुखी ॥५१५४ ॥
व्यवसायपरो नित्यं ग्रामद्रव्यापहारकः ।
कालान्तरे भ्रातृशोकं स्वपिता नात्र संशयः ॥५१५५ ॥
विपद्दाये फलं चैति भ्रातृशोकयुतः पिता ।
जन्मदाये द्वितीयाब्दे जातकस्य महाविपत् ॥५१५६ ॥
तृतीयाब्दे क्वचिच्चैति क्रूरमासे न संशयः ।
स्वपिता भगिनी भर्तृयोगेन श्रीयुतोभवेत् ॥५१५७ ॥

5151 - 5157. (a) If Venus is placed in the 11th (Sagittarius) while his dispositor (Jupiter) begets Saturn's aspect, gifting of the image of a golden horse will bring forth health and happiness to paternal uncle. In the absence of this, the native's father, or someone equal to father will be destroyed in the very first dasa.

(b) Birth in the subject Nadiamsa while the Sun in Libra is conjunct the 8th lord (Mercury) will be a source of a great disease to paternal uncle. Suitable remedy should be tried in this regard. The native's father will possess sound and sturdy body, be virtuous, happy, devoted to agriculture (or profession) and will always indulge in swindling the village's funds. After some interval, he will be grieved on account of loss of a co-born in the native's 3rd dasa. The 2nd year of the 1st dasa will involve the subject in a great danger. To some extent, this can occur in an evil month in the 3rd year. His father's sister will be endowed with wealth on account of her husband.

मालांशगे सौख्यमेति द्वितीयाब्दे न संशयः ।
जन्माब्दगे जन्मदेशे मालांशे जन्मगेहगे ॥५१५८ ॥
महारोगातुरश्चैति भूपतिर्नात्र संशयः ।
रन्ध्राधिपे भाग्यगते रन्ध्राधिपदशान्त्यगे ॥५१५९ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्महारोगातुरो भवेत् ।
तदभावे पितृव्यश्च व्याप्यरोगप्रपीडितः ॥५१६० ॥
स्वपितामातुलक्लेशं तत्सुतो रोगसंयुतः ।
नीचे मालांशगे सूर्ये जन्मनक्षत्रदायके ॥५१६१ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिः क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

5158 - 5161½. (a) The 2nd year will doubtless cause happiness ... in the 1st year, there will be a great diseases in the native's family ... for the king ... (?) The 8th lord in the 9th will in his dasa trouble the king with a disease (?). In the absence of this, the native's paternal uncle will be troubled by a pervading illness. His father will be grieved on account of his mother. Diseases will strike his son.

(b) The Sun in debility will in the first dasa cause abundant anguish to the ruler of the country.

मीने मन्दे पूर्वभागे कुम्भलग्न समुद्भवः ॥५१६२ ॥
नीचे मालांशगे सूर्ये जन्मदाये नृपावधि ।
पितृव्यश्च तथा विन्द्यात् स्वपिता सौख्यभाग्भवेत् ॥५१६३ ॥
मालांशके जन्मदाये चामात्यप्राणनाशनम् ।
पितृष्व सुर्भर्तृभाग्यं योगप्राबल्यभादिशेत् ॥५१६४ ॥

5162 - 5164. In case of birth in former half of Mala Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, Saturn in Pisces and the Sun in Libra will cause troubles to the ruler (?) and to paternal uncle in the first dasa.

This dasa will cause happiness to one's father, kill the minister (?) and cause prosperity to the spouse of paternal aunt.

Notes: From the above slokas, after removing unconcerned portions, we can deduce the following. For Aquarius ascendant, Saturn in the 2nd and the Sun in the 8th will cause happiness to father and paternal uncle during the 1st dasa.

मालांशगे तुलासूर्ये मीनांशे जनितस्य च।
सोदराः सप्त संख्याश्च भगिन्यौ द्वे सजीविते ॥५१६५ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ भ्रातरौ द्रौ शेषं नाशमितीरयेत्।
कर्मे राहुयुते दृष्टे सोदरभ्रातृवत्सलः ॥५१६६ ॥
बुद्धिमान्नीतिमांश्चेति मकरांशे सुकोपवान्।
गुरुदृष्टया सुदीर्घायुः दैवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५१६७ ॥
वयोमध्ये भाग्यवृद्धिर्हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।
षष्ठादिमालिकायोगे द्वितीये शुभखेचरे ॥५१६८ ॥
विपद्दाये महद्भाग्यमपरार्धे श्रियायुतम्।

5165 - 5168½. (a) For one born in Mala Nadiamsa, the Sun in Libra and in Pisces Navamsa denotes 7 brothers out of whom 2 will live long. The rest will die early. 2 sisters with longevity will also come to pass.

(b) The Sun in the 10th in association with Rahu by aspect or conjunction will give fondness for one's brother. The subject will be intelligent and justly disposed.

(c) If the Sun in the 10th occupies Capricorn Navamsa, one will be highly irritable.

(d) The Sun in the 10th with Jupiter's aspect will be a source of longevity. The subject will patronize (honour) gods and Brahmins. His prosperity will pick up in the middle part of his life. He will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva.

(e) The 3rd dasa will cause great prosperity and its second half wealth if the 2nd is occupied by a benefic planet as Malika Yoga commences from the 6th house.

Notes: (e) Malika yoga is required to commence from the 6th house ("Shasta + Adi") while the 2nd is to be occupied by a benefic. Since only 7 planets can participate beginning the 6th house, the Yoga will end with the 12th (Capricorn). In that case there cannot be a benefic in the 2nd house. Hence the text should read as "Sahsta + Adhipa" denoting the 6th lord Moon instead of the 6th house, Cancer. Then there can be a benefic in the 2nd house, simultaneously completing Malika Yoga.

दुर्दरांशगते जीवे स्वक्षेत्रेशनिवीक्षिते ॥५१६९ ॥
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातश्च बन्धुमूलात् सुकीर्तिमान्।
स्वपितुर्भगिनीपुत्रीयोगेन श्रियमश्नुते ॥५१७० ॥
विंशद्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं त्रिंशोपरि विशेषतः।
दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे चतुर्थे केतु संस्थिते ॥५१७१ ॥
लिपित्रयज्ञानमेति लेख्यविद्याविशारदः।
राजद्वारे कीर्तियुक्तः प्राधान्यप्रियान् गुणी ॥५१७२ ॥
विपद्दाये सुवाहाप्तिस्तृतीयांशे सुभाग्यवान्।
बहुग्रामाधिकारी च ग्रामणी र्व्यवसायकः ॥५१७३ ॥
मौञ्जीबन्धनकर्माणि सम्पद्दाये न संशयः।
द्वादशाब्दे विवाहः स्यादथवा वसुवत्सरे ॥५१७४ ॥
विपद्दाये फलं सत्यं योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी।
नीचे मृगांशगे सूर्ये दुर्दरांशकगे गुरौ ॥५१७५ ॥
कुम्भलग्ने प्रजातस्तु कलत्रद्वययोगवान्।
क्षेमाधिपदशाकले स्वभुक्तौ दारनाशनम् ॥५१७६ ॥
क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमाप्नोति कन्यान्ते तौलिगे शनौ।
ज्येष्ठभार्याद्विसन्ताननाशं चैव भविष्यति ॥५१७७ ॥
दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिरल्पसन्तानयोगवान्।
भाग्याधिपदशाकाले लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५१७८ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम्।
पितृष्वसा दशामध्ये मीनान्ते मेषगे शनौ ॥५१७९ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्यं च तत्रिकोण क्वचित् क्वचित्।
जन्मदाये पितृव्यस्य विवाहो यत्नविघ्नितः ॥५१८० ॥
पश्चाद्विवाहमाप्नोति विपद्दाये मरिष्यति।

5169 - 5180½. (a) Jupiter in Durdhara Nadiamsa and receiving the aspect of Saturn who is in his own sign will cause much fame through one's relatives. He will make wealth through a son of his father's sister. His prosperity will rise after 20, more so after 30.

(b) Jupiter in Durdhara Nadiamsa in the 4th (Taurus) along with Ketu denotes knowledge in three languages. He will be a skilful writer, will achieve fame in royal circles, be fond of importance and be virtuous. In the 3rd dasa, he will beget a conveyance. In its last one third part, he will earn much prosperity, will lord over many villages and

have agricultural gains. His 2nd dasa will cause his thread ceremony. 12th or 14th year will give him marriage. Effects for 3rd dasa will bear truth, in which one will prosper, become famous and will enjoy happiness.

(c) The Sun in Libra with Capricorn Navamsa, as Jupiter is in Durdhara Nadiamsa, will give two wives an Aquarius-born. The subject will lose his spouse in the first sub period of the 4th dasa. His re-marriage will immediately take place, with Saturn moving in the end of Virgo or in Libra. Two children obtained through the first wife will be destroyed. Progeny will occur through the 2nd wife, but this will be limited.

(d) During the operation of the dasa of the 9th lord, Saturn journeying in the sign equal to his own natal Navamsa position or a trine thereof will kill one's paternal uncle. Father's sister will be highly anguished in the middle of the dasa, with Saturn moving in the end of Pisces or in Aries. Anguish will be less with Saturn's transits in the trines thereof. During the 1st dasa of the subject, there will be hurdles to the marriage of father's brother. Later in his marriage will however take place. The said paternal uncle will die in the 3rd dasa of the native.

भाग्याधिपदशासन्धौ मालांशे स्वपितुर्विपत् ॥५१८१ ॥

जीविते दीर्धमायुष्यं प्रत्यग्दाये मरिष्यति ।
सूर्यांशगे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५१८२ ॥

मालांशगे पित्ररिष्टं विपत्तारदशान्त्यगे ।
प्रत्यग्दाये मातृहानिश्चापे मन्दे च संस्थिते ॥५१८३ ॥

दुर्दरांशकगे जीवे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
द्विचत्वारिंशगे माता परलोकं प्रयास्यति ॥५१८४ ॥

सुधांशगे निशानाथे विप्रकालोद्भवस्य च ।
परं ब्रह्मोपदेशाच्च विनश्येच्च पितामही ॥५१८५ ॥

5181 - 5185. (a) In the junction of the 9th lord's dasa (with the next one), one's father will be in danger. If he survives this phase, he will be endowed with long life to die in the native's 5th dasa.

(b) Saturn transiting in the sign identical with the natal Sun's Navamsa, or a trine thereof, will cause evils to father if simultaneously the 3rd dasa comes to an end. The 5th dasa will endanger his mother with Saturn's position (read "transit") in Sagittarius.

(c) Saturn aspecting Jupiter in Durdhara Nadiamsa at the time of one's birth will cause mother's end in the 42nd year.

(d) Should the Moon be in Sudha Nadiamsa, one born in the first quarter of Mala Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant, will lose his paternal grandmother soon after his "Brahmopadesa" (or Spiritual Initiation).

कर्मेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
स्वदेहायासरोगादि क्रूरमासे भविष्यति ॥५१८६ ॥

5186. Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord (Mars), or a trine thereof, will cause physical illness etc. to the native coinciding with the Sun's adverse movements.

नैधनेशदशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
मालांशगे प्रजातस्य दक्षिणायनगे मृतिः ॥५१८७ ॥

5187. One born in Mala Nadiamsa in Aquarius ascendant will die in the sub period of the 10th lord (Mars) during the currency of the dasa of the 8th lord (Mercury) with the Sun's southerly course.

मालांशकगते जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिवीक्षिते ।
एकसप्ततिवर्षाणि परमायुश्च विन्दति ॥५१८८ ॥

तदर्धे ह्यपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
अपमृत्युभयं नास्ति दीर्घायुर्नात्र संशयः ॥५१८९ ॥

5188 - 5189. Jupiter in his own sign in Mala Nadiamsa with Saturn's aspect will contribute to 71 years of total life. In the 36th year, however, the person will face a threat to his life. Once remedies are resorted, there will be no such fear and he will doubtless enjoy the prescribed life-span (i.e. 71 years).

लग्नात् कर्मगते राहौ द्वितीये शुभखेचरे ।
स्थापको ह्यग्रहारस्योद्यानानां सरसां तथा ॥५१९० ॥

5190. Rahu in the 10th (Scorpio) while the 2nd (Pisces) is occupied by a benefic will help one construct a colony for Brahmins, apart from gardens and lakes.

लाभे शुक्रे प्रजातश्च योगवान् कीर्तिमान् गुणी ।

क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं विपद्दाये क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥५१९१ ॥
धनाधिपतिनाडीषु लग्नाधिपतिनाडिगे ।
मालांशे मालिकायोगे फलं विस्तरमादिशेत् ॥५१९२ ॥
ब्रह्मलोकफलप्राप्तिरापत्संन्यासयोगवान् ।
सूर्यनाडीफलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥५१९३ ॥

5191 - 5193. (a) Venus in the 11th (Sagittarius) will cause prosperity and fame. The 4th dasa will yield much fortunes. The 3rd dasa will contribute to limited fortunes.

(b) In Guru Nadi and Sani Nadi, effects for Malika Yoga relating to birth in Mala Nadiamsa, Aquarius ascendant have been stated in detail.

(c) One with Venus in the 11th will attain the world of Brahma after death. He will take to ascetic order due to a family calamity. These effects as stated in Surya Nadi, and reflected in Deva Keralam, will be unfailing.

कन्याबुधसोमलतांशनाडी फलम् ।

बुधे सोमलतांशस्थे स्वोच्चे चन्द्रनिरीक्षिते ।
शूद्रकाले प्रजातश्च शूद्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥५१९४ ॥
विप्रकाले प्रजातश्च वैश्यो वा ब्राह्मणोऽपि वा ।
वैश्यकाले वैश्यवृत्तिः क्षत्रियश्च तथा भवेत् ॥५१९५ ॥
शूद्रसङ्करजातीषु जीवनं वैश्यवृत्तिना ।
विप्रादिपञ्चजातीषु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥५१९६ ॥
हरिणांशसोमवल्ल्योः फलैक्यं मनुरब्रवीत् ।
नाडीद्वयफलं चैकं ब्रह्मणा निर्मितं पुरा ॥५१९७ ॥
भाग्येशे हरिणांशस्थे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
चत्वारिंशात् परं शोकं बाल्येऽल्पसुखवान् भवेत् ॥५१९८ ॥

5194 - 5198. (a) Mercury in his exaltation sign with Somalata Nadiamsa and begetting the aspect of the moon will cause the birth of a Soodra, in the last one fourth part of the Nadiamsa concerned. In the first quarter of a Nadiamsa, the birth will be that of a trader or a Brahmin. One born in the 3rd quarter will have a trading profession while the one belonging to 2nd quarter will be a ruler. A Soodra or one of mixed caste will also live by trading profession.

(b) Similarity in effects for Harina as well as Somavalli Nadiamsa have been stated by Manu. Once Lord Brahma ordained identical effects for these two Nadiamsas.

Notes: Slokas from 5194 to 5270 deal without mention of any specific ascendant. However it occurs to me that these slokas refer to Capricorn ascendant whereof Mercury is the 6th and 9th lord while some extremely rare but useful aphorisms are also included independent of the caption. The 6th lord is the significator of maternal uncles ("Matula" appears in sloka 5199) and the lord of the 9th in the captioned Nadiamsa is referred to in sloka 5198.

In sloka 5221, Libra ascendant is applied. Hence as is common Nadi literature, these slokas should apply to these two movable ascendants.

Importance is mostly given to the position of exalted Mercury in Soma Lata Nadiamsa which is also called Harina Nadiamsa. Somalata is also called Somavalli and Somavathi. Thus these four names denote one and the same Nadiamsa. (Somalata or Somavalli is a certain kind of creeper while Harina means a deer.)

मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धश्च विंशोपरि सुसौख्यवान् ।
बुधे सोमलतांशस्थे बाल्ये मातुलनाशनम् ॥५१९९ ॥
स्वपिता भ्रातृहीनः स्यात् सोदरी सुसमन्वितः ।
पितृष्वसुः सुतः कश्चिद्देवद्रव्यापहारकः ॥५२०० ॥
धर्मध्वजी बुद्धिजीवी बालशिक्षाप्रदो भवेत् ।
हरिणांशगते सूर्ये बुधे सोमलतांशगे ॥५२०१ ॥
स्वपिता रोगदेही च सम्पद्दाये मृतिं लभेत् ।
सूर्यांशके तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५२०२ ॥
सम्पद्दाये पित्ररिष्टं पश्चादुद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
सितांशगे सुखाधीशे बुधे सोमलतांशगे ॥५२०३ ॥
जननी दीर्घमायुष्यं सोदरीसोदरैर्युतः ।
विक्रमेशस्य नाडीषु विस्तृतं भ्रातृलक्षणम् ॥५२०४ ॥
पुत्रयोगफलं चैव वदेदुद्वाहलक्षणम् ।
हरौ सोमलतांशस्थे सौम्ये रन्ध्रे च संस्थिते ॥५२०५ ॥
बहवः सोदराश्चैव सन्तानानि तथैव च ।
श्रीमन्तौ भ्रातरौ ज्येष्ठावेकः पुत्रविहीनवान् ॥५२०६ ॥
कलत्रद्वयवांश्चैव पुत्रीभिश्च समन्वितः ।
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्राता पुत्रवान् पुत्रिमान् भवेत् ॥५२०७ ॥
भ्रातृप्रियः सुसन्तोषी गूढकामरतः सुखी ।

5199 - 5207½. (a) The lord of the 9th in Harina Nadiamsa in aspect to Saturn will cause grief to the

native after the age of 40. He will enjoy limited happiness in his boyhood days. In the middle of his life, prosperity will increase. After 20, he will be happy.

(b) Mercury in Somalata Nadiamsa will cause loss of maternal uncle in one's boyhood. Further, his father will be bereft of brothers; perhaps he will have sisters. Paternal aunt's son will be somewhat disposed to steal god's (temple's) wealth. The native will be a synonym of virtues and be an intellectual. He will impart education to kids.

(c) The Sun in Harina Nadiamsa while Mercury is in Somalata Nadiamsa (i.e. both the planets with similar Nadiamsas) will cause a diseased body to one's father who will die in the native's 2nd dasa. When Saturn moves in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun in the 2nd dasa, father will be endangered. After father's death, the subject's marriage will take place.

(d) Mercury in the subject Nadiamsa while the 4th lord is in a Navamsa of Venus will ensure longevity of mother. The person will additionally be endowed with co-born. In Guru Nadi, co-born have been dealt with in detail.

(e) Venus in Somalata Nadiamsa while Mercury is in the 8th will cause a number of brothers and children. One's brothers will be wealthy. One of his older brothers will have no male progeny but daughters and two wives. Another brother immediately following the eldest will have both sons and daughters, be fond of his co-born, be quite happy and be secretively libidinous.

Notes: (e) "Hari" is indicative of Leo in Varaha Mihira's Brihat Samhita which does not however suit our purpose as a planet is denoted by the term in our text. "Hari" means "Venus" according to Wm. Moniers as attributed to native lexicons though such a view is yet unpublished.

स्वोच्चे कुम्भांशगे सौम्ये त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ॥५२०८ ॥
सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्रातृत्रयवान् धर्मवत्सलः।
शूद्रेण स्नेहवान् रागी बहुमित्रयुतः सुखी ॥५२०९ ॥
बन्धुवर्गे सुपूज्यश्च देवब्राह्मणपोषकः।
हरिणांशकगे सूर्ये हरिशङ्कर भक्तिमान् ॥५२१० ॥
गुरुभक्तिरतो नित्यं सदा दीनजनप्रियः।
वैदिको धर्मवान् साधु वैदिकाचारबुद्धिमान् ॥५२११ ॥

5208 - 5211. (a) Mercury in exaltation with Saturn's aspect and with Aquarius Navamsa denotes existence of brothers following the oldest. The person will fondly pursue moral merits. He will befriend soodras, be passionate and will have numerous friends. He will be highly honoured by his kinsmen, and will patronize gods and Brahmins.

(b) The Sun in Harina Nadiamsa will make one a devotee of Lords Vishnu and Siva. He will honour his preceptors and be ever fond of the indigent. He will be virtuous and will follow the path specified by the Vedas.

नीचांशकगते सौम्ये शुभे केतौ च संस्थिते।
कुग्रामे वासमाप्नोति ह्यथ वा जननं स्मृतम् ॥५२१२ ॥
कालान्तरे पुण्यदेशे वासं च वार्धके श्रियम्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५२१३ ॥

5212 - 5213. Ketu in the 9th house while Mercury is in his debilitation Navamsa denotes that the person will live or is born in a remote village. After some interval, he will shift to a shrine. He will acquire wealth in his old age. Grief will come to pass due to loss of older brother.

बुधे सोमलतांशस्थे बहुसन्तानयोगवान्।
एकपुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान् पुत्रिकाः पञ्चसंख्यकाः ॥५२१४ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्गमते बुधे सोमलतांशगे।
द्वौ पुत्रौ कन्यकाः पञ्च दीर्घायुष्यो भवन्तिते ॥५२१५ ॥
मनुसंख्याकसंख्याश्च सन्तानोत्पत्तय स्तथा।
नश्यन्ति बहवश्चैव ह्येकः पुत्रश्चिरायुषः ॥५२१६ ॥
वृद्धपाराशरे ग्रन्थे बुधे सोमलतांशगे।
पुरापातकदोषेण मृतपुत्रबहुत्ववान् ॥५२१७ ॥
एकः पुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान् गर्गग्रन्थे द्विपुत्रवान्।
स्वमते ह्येकपुत्रश्च पुत्रिका पञ्च जीवति ॥५२८१ ॥
त्रिपुत्रिकाः सुमङ्गल्यःशेषं क्लेशयुतेऽपि च।
स्वजन्मर्क्षे सुतोत्पत्तिर्दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥५२१९ ॥

5214 - 5219. Mercury in Somalata Nadiamsa (in Virgo) will give a lot of children. Only one son will be long-lived. Daughters will be five in number. According to sage Garga, two sons and five daughters will be blessed with longevity; a total of 14 children will be born to the subject. Many will die and one son will be long-lived.

(b) Sage Parasara's work prescribes a number of dead children due to sins of the previous births if Mercury is found in the subject Nadiamsa. Only one long-living son is denoted by Parasara, while sage Garga refers to two such male issues. According to me (the author), one son and five daughters will be long-lived. Three of the daughters will be blessed with long-living husbands while the rest will be anguished (due to untimely widowhood). Children born in the native's birth Nakshatra will live long.

Notes: (a) The first line of sloka 5216 has an alternative reading, thus: " Manu samkhyaani santaanetaataattimaadiseth"

धर्माधिपदशाकाले पुत्रप्राप्तिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
धनाधिपदशाकाले पुत्रप्राबल्यमश्नुते ॥५२२० ॥
अतीव सौख्यमाप्नोति पुत्रयोगं शुभावहम् ।
व्यये सोमलतांशस्थे स्वोच्चे सौम्ये सुपुण्यवान् ॥५२२१ ॥
स्वदशायां तु सौख्याप्तिर्विपद्दाये धनैर्युतः ।
क्षेमदाये दलं सौख्यं तृतीयांशे धनक्षयम् ॥५२२२ ॥
प्रत्यग्दाये दले चैव दारिद्र्येण च कर्शितः ।
भाग्येशे त्वसितांशस्थे क्लेशं क्षेमदशान्त्यगे ॥५२२३ ॥
अतीव क्लेशदारिद्र्य देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले गोचरे जन्मगे शनौ ॥५२२४ ॥
द्वितीये द्वादशान्त्ये वा मातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
सम्पत्तारदशासन्धौ सोमवल्यंशजस्तथा ॥५२२५ ॥
अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिं मृतप्रायोपजीवति ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले भाग्यधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५२२६ ॥
भ्रातृशोकं च लभते दारिद्र्येण च कर्शितः ।
लाभाधिपदशान्त्यादौ कर्माधिपतिदायगे ॥५२२७ ॥
मन्दे तुलान्त्यगे कीटे भ्रातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
रन्ध्रेशांशे सुतेशांशे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५२२८ ॥
हरिणांशे प्रजातस्य भ्रातृशोकं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
तत्त्रिकोणे मनस्तापं भ्रातृपुत्रवशाद्व्यथाम् ॥५२२९ ॥
सहोदरसुतादीनामरिष्टं च विनिर्दिशेत् ।

5220 - 5229½. (a) Birth of children is denoted in the dasa of the 9th lord. In the dasa of 2nd lord, children will prosper. The person will be exceedingly happy due to auspicious effects accruing to his children.

(b) Mercury in the 12th in exaltation and in the captioned Nadiamsa will in his dasa cause happiness. The 3rd dasa will give wealth. Half of the 4th dasa will give happiness, while the last one third part of the dasa will destroy wealth. Half of the 6th dasa will cause an emaciated physique due to utter penury.

(c) The end of the 4th dasa will cause anguish if the 9th lord is placed in a Navamsa owned by Saturn. Due to highly anguishing poverty, he will leave his native country. Death of mother will occur in the 4th dasa when Saturn reaches the Moon sign, the 2nd or the 12th thereof.

(d) The concluding part of the 2nd dasa will instil fear of untimely death if Mercury is in Somavalli Nadiamsa. One will escape death.

(e) The sub period of the 9th lord during the dasa of the 8th lord will usher grief on account of loss of co-born. He will be emaciated due to penury.

(f) Brother's death can occur in the dasa of the 11th lord or the 10th lord.

(g) Saturn transiting the resultant sign caused by adding the longitudes of the lords of the 8th and 5th will cause grief on account of loss of co-born if Mercury is placed in Harina Nadiamsa. In a trine to the said sign, Saturn's transit will cause mental agony apart from grief on account of co-born and progeny. Evils to brother's progeny is also denoted.

बुधांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे षष्ठेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५२३० ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ह्यतिमित्रजनावधि ।
लाभाधिपदशाकाले स्वमित्रजननाशनम् ॥५२३१ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले पूर्वोक्तस्फुटमार्गतः ।
कर्मशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे व्ययेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५२३२ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे सहोदरमनोव्यथा ।

5230 - 5232½. (a) Saturn's transit in the sign denoted by Mercury's Navamsa position or a trine thereof will trouble one's friends. In the dasa of 11th lord, one's friends will be destroyed. In the dasa of the 10th lord, Saturn transiting the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord, as stated earlier, or the Navamsa of the 12th lord, will cause mental distress to co-born.

केत्वंशगे तत्त्रिकोण सोमवल्यंश जस्य च ॥५२३३ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे देशाधिपतिनाशनम् ।
भूपतिःसमनाशो वा जन्मदेशे जनावधि ॥५२३४ ॥
अमात्यजनशोकादिं शनिचारेण योजयेत् ।
जीवास्तमनकाले वा शुक्रास्तमयकालके ॥५२३५ ॥
क्रूराब्दे क्रूरमासे देहायासं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे चापराशौ च संस्थिते ॥५२३६ ॥
क्रूराब्दगे क्रूरमासे स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
स्वदेहायासमथवा मित्रवर्गे विशेषतः ॥५२३७ ॥
बन्धुवर्गे प्रपीडादिं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।
मीने नीचांशगे चन्द्रे स्वोच्चे कुभांशगे बुधे ॥५२३८ ॥
कर्माधिपदशासौख्यं लाभधिपदशाव्यथाम् ।
उत्तरार्धे शुभं किंचित् पञ्चाशद्वत्सरान् परम् ॥५२३९ ॥
सर्वदाये राहुभुक्तावतीव क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
चन्द्रभुक्तौ क्वचिच्चैव कुजभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥५२४० ॥
सूर्यदाये राहुभुक्तावतीव क्लेशमादिशेत् ।
चन्द्रदाये विशेषेण राहुभुक्तौ महाविपत् ॥५२४१ ॥
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।
पञ्चपञ्चाशगे वर्षे षट्पञ्चाशे च वत्सरे ॥५२४२ ॥
अन्तर्दशारिष्टशान्तिं कारयेद्विधिवत् क्रमात् ।
वृषभान्ते चक्रसन्धौ चक्रदानं समाचरेत् ॥५२४३ ॥

5233 - 5243. (a) Irrelevant: For a birth with Mercury in Somavathi Nadiamsa, Saturn's journey in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Ketu, or a trine thereof, will destroy the ruler of the country or someone equal to him apart from causing troubles to the inmates. With Saturn's transits, grief to the minister and others can be deduced.

(b) At the time of the setting periods of Jupiter and Venus, coinciding with evil transits of Jupiter (year) and the Sun (month), the native will incur physical ailments (in the dasa of the lord of the 10th).

(c) His kinsfolk will be subjected to evils when Saturn moves in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th, or a trine thereof, or in Sagittarius coinciding with the adverse transits of Jupiter and the Sun. The native particularly people from his friends' circle will also incur physical diseases.

(d) The Moon in Pisces with Scorpio Navamsa as Mercury is in his sign of exaltation with Aquarius Navamsa will help the lord of the 10th give happiness in his dasa. But the dasa of the 11th lord will be a source of distress. Its 2nd half will however be auspicious, following the age of 50.

(e) The sub periods of Rahu in the various dasas will cause anguish (for natives of Capricorn and Libra). The Moon's sub period will be a source of some anguish while that ruled by Mars will produce an admixture of good and bad effects. The Sun's dasa in combination with Rahu's sub period will promote anguish. The sub period of Rahu in the dasa of the Moon will specially involve the person in a great danger. To overcome this, palliative measures be sought. During the 55th and 56th years, suitable remedies as prescribed by the Sastras be done to ward off the blemish of relevant sub period. Donation of an image of the zodiac (or a mystical Tantrik diagram) be given (when Saturn journeys) in the end of Taurus or in the end of Pisces (the junction point with Aries).

साधनेशदशाकाले त्वष्टमर्क्षेशभुक्तिषु ।
चक्रसन्धौ च संप्राप्ते ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥५२४४ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगादिस्वजनारिष्ठमादिशेत् ।
तत्काले जातकस्यापि मारकश्च न विद्यते ॥५२४५ ॥
मीने नीचांशगे चन्द्रे स्वोच्चे कुम्भांशगे बुधे ।
साधनेशदशान्त्यादौ नैधनेश दशाविपत् ॥५२४६ ॥

5244 - 5246. (a) Note the planet ruling the dasa that will be the 8th from the commencing one. In the sub period equal to that, during the dasa that is the 6th from birth, Saturn moving in the end of Pisces will produce fear of untimely death of the person. Further, one may be separated from (or lose) his older brother and see his men in the grip of evil effects. But this phase is not stated to be a death-giver for the native.

(b) The end of the said sub period (vide "a" above) in the 6th dasa will usher a danger if at birth the Moon in Pisces begets Scorpio Navamsa while Mercury is exalted with Somalata Nadiamsa position.

Notes: (b) "Naidhanesa dasa" in the 2nd line of sloka 5246 is a faulty text. It only denotes the sub period as above.

नैधनेश दशाकाले ह्यष्टर्क्षेश भुक्तिषु ।
कुलीरचक्रे निर्याणं चन्द्रर्क्षमासकोणके ॥५२४७ ॥

5247. Note the sub period as stated in "a" above. This phase within the dasa that will be eighth from birth (some may interpret it as 8th lord's dasa), death will occur with Saturn in Cancer. The transit Sun will then be in the Moon sign or a trine thereof.

Notes: "Kulira Chakra" poses a riddle to detect the exact implication. Whether it refers to Cancer - Moon dasa (as per KCD) or to Saturn's journey in Cancer. Such difficulty occurs in the later pages also. Earlier part of the text has been so pliable that it can be interpreted either way. In some places it offers no acceptable meaning.

रविशुक्रौ सुधांशस्थौ बुधे सोमलतांशके ।
निधनाधिपतेश्चक्रे भाग्यक्षीणं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५२४८ ॥
तृतीयांशे स्वल्पसौख्यं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ।
सुपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्याप्ति मेषांशे वृषभे गुरौ ॥५२४९ ॥
तृतीयांशे स्वल्पसौख्यं गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ।
सुपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्याप्ति मेषांसे वृषभे गुरौ ॥५२४९ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे त्रिपञ्चाशे स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसंभ्रमम् ।
शुक्रेशर्क्षे तृतीयांशे मध्यखण्डे न संशयः ॥५२५० ॥

5248 - 5250. The Sun and Venus in Sudha Nadiamsa as Mercury is Somalata Nadiamsa will cause loss of fortunes in the 8th lord's dasa. Its last one third part will give some happiness and a marriage function in the family circles. The native's son will be married with Jupiter in transit in Taurus with Aries Navamsa. Another authority states that during the native's 35th year, his son's marriage will take place.

Notes: The term "Sukerasarkshe" is a hurdle to translate the 2nd line of sloka 5250.

कर्माधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिचक्रके ।
अतीव भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याद्व्रणमोचनमादिशेत् ॥५२५१ ॥

5251. The dasa of the 10th lord and the sub period of the 9th lord will cause a great improvement in prosperity and one will be relieved of his debts (not ulcers as indicated by "Vrana" - a misnomer for "Rina" or debt.)

लाभाधिपदशान्त्यादौ कर्माधिपदशासुखम् ।
धनधान्याभिवृद्धिं च पुनर्योगं समश्नुते ॥५२५२ ॥

5252. The dasa of the 10th lord and the beginning and ending parts of the 11th lord's dasa will accelerate acquisition of wealth and grains and help in enjoying Yoga effects again.

धनाधिपदशाकाले त्वष्टमर्क्षेशभुक्तिषु ।
कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिर्देहान्ते पुण्यलोकवान् ॥५२५३ ॥

5253. In the dasa of the 2nd lord and in the sub period identical with the 8th dasa, the person will inescapably die. Quitting the mortal coil, he will go to the Heavens.

लग्ने जीवे व्यये मन्दे दशमे राहुसंस्थिते ॥
अतीव क्लेशदारिद्ये देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५२५४ ॥

5254. One will be much anguished, will suffer from penury and will leave the country if the ascendant is in occupation by Jupiter, as Saturn and Rahu are in order in the 12th and 10th.

व्ययेऽशुभसंयुक्ते वा कर्तरीयोगजस्तथा ।
मध्यमायुरिति ख्यातः पुत्रभावेऽतिचञ्चलः ॥५२५५ ॥
सशुभे कर्तरीयोगे चन्द्रे पूर्णबलैर्युते ।
राजयोगं च लभते दत्तपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥५२५६ ॥

5255 - 5256. (a) A malefic in the 12th, or the 12th having a Kartari yoga (i.e. malefics on either side of the 12th) will only cause a medium span of life. Further, one will not have progeny (or male issues) and be highly fickle-minded.

(b) With the 12th house hemmed between benefics while the Moon is endowed with full strength, a Raja Yoga is caused apart from adoption of a male issue.

Notes: (a) "Putra + Bhava" should read as "Putra + Aabhava" to denote childlessness.

लग्ने पापे व्यये सौम्ये दशमे राहुसंस्थिते ।
मध्ये वयसि भाग्याप्तिं वार्धके क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥५२५७ ॥
चत्वारिंशे मनस्तापमपमृत्युं तथैव च ।
अथवा भाग्यनाशं च क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५२५८ ॥

5257 - 5258. The ascendant occupied by a malefic planet while the 12th and 10th are occupied by a benefic planet and Rahu in order will produce prosperity in the middle of one's life. But old age will be distressful. Mental anguish and fear of untimely death in the 40th year or destruction of fortunes and acquisition of anguish will come to pass additionally.

लग्ने शुभे व्यये पापे पापांशे पापकर्तरी ।

शौर्यकृत्यपरो नित्यं रागी विश्वासघातकः ॥५२५९ ॥

5259. Papa Kartari Yoga: This yoga is formed (even) if the ascendant is occupied by a benefic, while the 12th has a malefic that begets a malefic's Navamsa. As a result, the native may perform valorous deeds but he will be passionate and will betray the confidence reposed in him by others.

लग्ने नीचे व्यये पापे स्वोच्चांशे नीचकर्तरी ।
उग्रकार्यपरो नित्यं रागी महारोगेण कर्शितः ॥५२६० ॥

5260. Neecha Kartari Yoga: The ascendant occupied by a debilitated planet as there is a malefic in the 12th with debilitation Navamsa causes what is called "Neecha Kartari Yoga". One who has such a combination will ever perform fierce deeds and be emaciated due to a great disease.

चन्द्रात् पञ्चमगे पापे चन्द्राधियोगजस्तथा ।
त्रिंशोपरि सुभाग्याप्तिं योगवान् रोगवान् भवेत् ॥५२६१ ॥

5261. One born with Chandra Adhi Yoga, but with a malefic in the 5th from the Moon, will enjoy fortunes after the age of 30. He will incur prosperity and disease as well.

सुतेशे नीचराशिस्थे व्यये पापद्वयाश्रिते ।
यमलोत्पत्तिनाशं च भाग्यारिष्टं मतः परम् ॥५२६२ ॥
तत्पूर्वे भ्रातृशोकश्च स्वप्रोभश्च महाविपत् ।
गोचारे शनिदोषेण स्वराजभ्रातृनाशनम् ॥५२६३ ॥
दारद्वयविनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
रन्ध्राधिपदशासंधौ कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५२६४ ॥
इदमेव फलं सत्यं योगमामरणं भवेत् ।
लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पुण्यतीर्थाटनं शुभम् ॥५२६५ ॥
मारकस्थानदोषेण स्वभुक्तौ मृतिमादिशेत् ।
क्षयावस्थां गते चेन्द्रावसितेन निरीक्षिते ॥५२६६ ॥
लग्नाज्जामित्रगे जीवे मूलार्शक्षयरोगवान् ।
द्वात्रिंशे ह्यमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥५२६७ ॥
चत्वारिंशे मनस्तापं देहारोग्यं सुखासुखम् ।
कालचक्रादिदोषण ह्येकचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥५२६८ ॥
क्षेमदाये मृतिं सत्यं स्वभुक्तौ नात्र संशयः ।
अन्तर्दशादिमार्गेण फलमन्याद्विचार्यताम् ॥५२६९ ॥
व्यये पापद्वये पीडां देहान्ते नरकं व्रजेत् ।
चेष्टा केन्द्रफलाध्याये चन्द्राधियोगजस्य च ।
मित्रोपतापपापेन सन्ततिक्षीणमादिशेत् ॥५२७० ॥

5262 - 5270. (a) The lord of the 5th in his sign of debility, as the 12th is occupied by two malefics, will destroy twins born to the native. After this, his fortunes will also vanish. Prior to these, he will lose his brother and see his employer in a great danger. Due to adverse transits of Saturn, the king's brother will die (?) Anguish in abundance will occur due to loss of wives (to the native). The end of the 8th lord's dasa and the sub period of the 10th lord will give these effects. But the native will enjoy prosperity till the end of his life (?)

(b) In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant, he will undertake a pilgrimage and beget auspicious effects.

(c) With the Moon in decline in aspect to Saturn while the planet Jupiter occupies the 7th from the ascendant, one will incur piles, intestinal disorders and lung tuberculosis. Further, there will be a danger of untimely death at 32. Suitable remedies will have to be done to enjoy protection. At 40, mental anguish will exist while health will have ups and downs. The 41st year coinciding with the 1st sub period of the 4th dasa will undoubtedly kill him due to blemish of "Kalachakra etc. (?) Results should be understood with the help of sub periods.

(d) Two malefics in the 12th will be a source of pains. These planets will consign him to the hell following death. In the chapter entitled "Cheshta Kendra's Effects (in the work consulted by the author), decline of one's dynasty is mentioned due to causing distress to friends by one having Chandradhi Yoga.

वृश्चिकलग्ने चन्द्रत्रिकोणभावफलम् ।

स्निग्धांशगे निशानथे शीतलांशकगे गुरौ ।
सुमदांशे प्रजातश्च श्यामवर्णः कृशाकृतिः ॥५२७१ ॥
तृतीयगर्भे संजातो ह्यथवा च चतुष्टये ।
लाभे गुरुयुते श्रीमाञ्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥५२७२ ॥
शीतलांशकगे जीवे लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ।
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ सोदरीसोदरैर्युतः ॥५२७३ ॥
स्वक्षेत्रगे सुते जीवे चतुर्ग्रहयुतेक्षिते ।
स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य चेन्द्रयोग इति स्मृतः ॥५२७४ ॥

शीतलांशे त्विद्रयोगे वृश्चिके च प्रजायते।
गर्भश्रीमान् महान् भोगी ज्येष्ठभ्राता सुकीर्तिमान् ॥५२७५॥
दारिद्र्यं स्वपिता बाल्ये पितृनाशेन कर्शितः।
मध्ये भ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं चैति द्विभार्यकः ॥५२७६॥

5271 - 5276. Scorpio Ascendant - Lunar Trines: (a) The Moon and Jupiter respectively placed in Snigdha and Seetala Nadiamsas will cause a black thin physique to one born in "Sumada" Nadiamsa, in Scorpio ascendant. He will be the 3rd or the 4th issue of the family.

(b) Jupiter in the 11th (Virgo) will make one wealthy and will cause older brothers.

(c) Jupiter in Seetala Nadiamsa, in an angle or trine from the ascendant, will contribute to long-living parents. The native will have brothers and sisters.

(d) Indra Yoga: Jupiter in the 5th in his own sign and be in aspect to or in conjunction with four heavenly bodies will cause what is called "Chandra Yoga" (read Indra Yoga) applicable to a fixed sign ascending (i.e. to Leo and Scorpio only). One born in Indra Yoga with Scorpio ascendant will have an older brother who will be wealthy right from his birth, be a great man, will enjoy pleasures and be widely famous. The native's father would be indigent, would lose his father in childhood, become thin-bodied, would lose his brother in the middle of his life to his anguish and would have two wives.

Notes: From sloka 5271 through 5294, the ascendant dealt with is Scorpio.

(d) Chandra yoga in the text should read as Indra Yoga. "Seetala Nadiamsa" in sloka 5275 is redundant as it describes effects of Indra Yoga. In the following slokas, in some places, the term "Indra Yoga" redundantly appears which is excluded from the rendering.

शीतलांशकगे जीवे स्वपितुः सोदरीद्वयम्।
एकापुत्रवती चैव बहुकालं सुमङ्गली ॥५२७७॥
पुत्रीशोकवती चैका वैधव्येन च कर्शिता।
आयुष्मन्तौ मातुलौ द्वौ मातामहश्चिरायुषः ॥५२७८॥

5277 - 5278. Jupiter in Seetala Nadiamsa would cause two sisters to one's father. One of them will have male issues and a long-living husband. Another one will incur grief on account of ioss of a son and be emaciated due to widowhood. Further, the subject will have two long-living maternal uncles and his maternal grand-father will enjoy longevity.

स्निग्धांशके तुष्टमनाः प्रजातः। स्यादल्पमित्रः कृशदीर्घगात्रः।
शुचिर्महाबुद्धिरतीव भीरु वृद्धान्वितो धर्मपरायणश्च ॥५२७९॥
स्निग्धांशगे निशानाथे राहुयोगे शनीक्षिते।
नालवेष्टनमाप्नोति बालरिष्टभयं क्वचित् ॥५२८०॥
राजोपजीवी शूरश्चेन्द्रयोगे सुबुद्धिमान्।
दान्तः शुचिः शठो वाग्मी भोगवान् दैवचिन्तकः ॥५२८१॥
शीतलांशकगे जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते।
सुमदांशे प्रजातश्च बाल्ये मान्द्यज्वरातुरः ॥५२८२॥
मसूरिकाभयं किंचिज्जन्मदाये ह्युपद्रवम्।
चन्द्राष्टमेशदोषेण मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥५२८३॥
चन्द्रारिष्टविनाशाय चन्द्राप्रार्थनमादिशेत्।
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥५२८४॥
जन्मदाये द्वित्रिवारं बाल्ये देहे प्रपीडितः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥५२८५॥
सवस्त्रां चान्द्रप्रतिमां कांस्यपात्रोपरि स्थिताम्।
सिततण्डुलशाकादिनवनीतयुतां तथा ॥५२८६॥
मनुः-
अमृतायोक्तमन्त्रेण सितपुष्पैः स्वहस्तकैः।
राजतं चन्द्रमभ्यर्च्य दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत् ॥५२८७॥
महारोगक्षयादेश्च बालारिष्टशतादपि।
क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमायुष्यं पित्रोश्चैव शुभाधिकम् ॥५२८८॥

5279 - 5288. (a) The Moon in Snigdha Nadiamsa will produce the following results. The native will be a pleased person, will have a limited number of friends, an emaciated and tall physique, be pure (or honest), highly intelligent, timid, endowed with elder descendants and be charitable.

(b) The said Moon joining Rahu and begetting the aspect of Saturn will cause birth with umbilical cord and to some extent fear of childhood mortality. He will live through royal patronage, be heroic, be highly intelligent, subdued, pure, crafty, eloquent, will enjoy pleasures and will be pious.

(c) Jupiter in Seetala Nadiamsa and being in aspect to Saturn and Mars will trouble one of Sumada Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with indigestion and small-pox during childhood. The 1st

dasa will somewhat cause a calamity. Jupiter, being the lord of the 8th from the Moon sign (i.e. the Moon should be in Taurus or Leo), will nearly kill the person. To ward off his lunar blemish, a silver image of the Moon god should be worshipped and donations given. For two or three weeks (i.e. for a brief duration), in the 1st dasa, the subject will incur physical ailments which can be surmounted by charities. The image of the Moon-god duly robed should be placed on a copper vessel accompanied by white rice grains, vegetables etc. along with butter. According to Manu, one should with his own hands worship the Moon-god with white flowers reciting the "Amritaya" Mantra and should donate it (the image) to the astrologer. Tuberculosis or other great diseases will vanish and the blemish of infantile mortality will be eliminated. The child will instantly recover its health, and auspicious effects in an increased measure will occur to parents.

लग्ने राहुयुते चन्द्रे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते।
जलाग्निविषभीतश्च मसूरीज्वरपीडितः ॥५२८९ ॥

5289. The Moon in the ascendant (Scorpio) in conjunction with Rahu and in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause fear from water, fire and poison, and trouble from small-pox.

इन्द्रयोगे निशानाथे लग्ने मन्दे शुभेक्षिते।
पूर्णधेनुप्रदानेन दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥५२९० ॥
मातापित्रोः सुतस्यापि सहस्रारिष्टनाशनम्।
ज्येष्ठभ्रातुः सुदीर्घायुरिन्द्रयोगोद्भवस्य च ॥५२९१ ॥
विदांशके विलग्नेशे दशमे बहुकीर्तिमान्।
बाल्ये स्वल्पसुखं चैव विपद्दाये सुकीर्तिमान् ॥५२९२ ॥
सूर्यकालाधिपे चन्द्रे सिहांशे नीचराशिगे।
स्वपिता मनसि क्लेशं योगभङ्गवशाद्व्यथाम् ॥५२९३ ॥
तृतीयाब्दे जन्मदाये स्वपिता भाग्यमश्नुते।
पितामहारिष्टदेशे योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥५२९४ ॥

5290 - 5294. (a) The Moon in Indra Yoga (?) while Saturn is in he ascendant in aspect to a benefic will cause longevity with the donation of a "strong" (healthy) cow; the parents and the child will be relieved of a thousand blemishes.

(b) One born in Indra Yoga will have a long-living older brother.

(c) The lord of the ascendant (Mars) in the 10th (in Leo) will produce wide-spread fame particularly in the 3rd dasa. His childhood will restrict his happiness.

(d) The Moon in the sign Scorpio with Leo Navamsa, and begetting the lordship of the day, will cause mental distress to father due to interruption in prosperity. During the native's 3rd year, father will earn prosperity in a region where his father (i.e. the native's paternal grand-father) incurred great evils.

कटकलग्ने धनदांशफलम्।

धनदांशे पूर्वभागे कुलीरे च प्रजायते।
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च देवालयसमीपके ॥५२९५ ॥
बहुवृक्षसमीकर्णे जलसंयुतदेशके।
नदीप्रान्त्ये पुरे जातः सीमान्ततनयः स्मृतः ॥५२९६ ॥
अथवा च द्वितीयश्च पूर्वभागे प्रजायते।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥५२९७ ॥

5295 - 5297. Cancer Ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa: One belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will be the 1st or 2nd issue of the family. His birth will be in a street spread from the east to west, near a temple located in a place surrounded by water and many a tree. The one born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will be the 5th issue.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे लग्ने गुरुयुतेक्षिते।
लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे समगात्रस्वरूपवान् ॥५२९८ ॥
मितांशे मितभाषी च मितनिद्रोऽतिजाग्रकः।
राजसेवापरो नित्यं बहुभ्रातृजनान्वितः ॥५२९९ ॥
वाचालकः सत्यवादी दिव्यनामा सुरूपवान्।
नानाशास्त्रकलाभिज्ञो वेदान्ताद्वैत कोविदः ॥५३०० ॥
गीतवाद्यरसाभिज्ञो ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गलोलुपः।
विद्वत्सभायाः कर्ता च काव्यनाटकवल्लभः ॥५३०१ ॥
सत्कथाश्रवणो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः।
यथार्थवादी तत्त्वज्ञः कलाशास्त्रविचक्षणः ॥५३०२ ॥
निषिद्धदिवसे काले ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गचित्तवान्।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा राजयोग युतो भवेत् ॥५३०३ ॥
रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रः कुब्जदेहस्वरूपवान्।
दुष्टेषु दुष्टबुद्धिश्च क्रूरेषु क्रूरकृत्यवान् ॥५३०४ ॥
पितृभाग्यविहीनश्च स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान्।

सर्वशास्त्रार्थतत्त्वज्ञो मन्दांशे सुखनायके ॥५३०५ ॥
सर्वेषामुपकारी च शौर्यहास्य सुकीर्तिमान् ।
सत्कथाश्रवणो नित्यं श्रीमान् दीनजनप्रियः ॥५३०६ ॥
विष्णुव्रतोपवासी च विष्णुगानरसप्रियः ।
देवालयतटाकादे रूत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिमान् ॥५३०७ ॥
सन्मार्गवृत्तिनिरतो ह्यश्वान्दोल्यादिभाग्यवान् ।
युग्मांशकस्य योगेन जीवनं राजसेवया ॥५३०८ ॥

5298 - 5308. (a) The native of Cancer ascendant will have a symmetric physique if the lord of the ascendant (the Moon) is in exaltation, or if the ascendant is occupied by Jupiter. So also when the ascendant or its lord begets Jupiter's aspect.

(b) Navamsa of Venus: Birth in Dhanada Nadiamsa of Cancer as the Moon in a Navamsa of Venus will make one talk in a limited manner. He will have limited sleep and be highly wakeful. He will ever be in royal service, will have a number of brothers, be garrulous, truthful, and will have a beautiful name and appearance. He will be an expert in various branches of learning, arts, singing and musical instruments, and be a scholar of Philosophy and Advaita (Non-duality, the school that identifies supreme soul with human soul; Cf Dvaita or duality preaching that the said two souls are separate from each other). He will be addicted to illicit union with women. He will organize meetings of learned men and be fond of literature and drama, will daily listen to mythological stories and will honour Brahmins and Gods. He will take the side of truth and be a connoisseur of arts and Sastras. He will be intent upon coition with outside women on prohibited days, be lucky, virtuous and will experience Raja Yoga effects. He will be blood-red in complexion, of medium build and short-statured. He will be wicked to wicked people and will repay cruel men in the same coin. He will not enjoy prosperity through father. His wealth will accrue by his own efforts.

(c) Saturn's Navamsa: Venus, the 4th lord, being in a Navamsa of Saturn will give the following effects. The subject will be an expert in the meanings of various Sastras. He will help one and all and be endowed with valour, jocular disposition and wide fame. He will ever listen to mythological accounts, be wealthy and well-disposed to the destitute. He will hold vows and fast to please Lord Vishnu and be fond of hearing songs in praise of Vishnu. He will earn religious merits by constructing temples, tanks and the like, be attached to taking virtuous path and enjoy fortunes of horses and palanquins (i.e. conveyances).

(d) If Venus joins Gemini Navamsa, he will live by serving the king.

लग्नेशे कुजसंदृष्टे चेष्टसत्कर्मसिद्धिमान् ।
राजान्तरफले चैव राजमुद्राधिकारकः ॥५३०९ ॥

5309. The (ascendant lord) Moon aspected by Mars will enable fulfilment of one's desires through change of a king and will grant a position of authority under the king.

वित्तस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये चतुर्थे भृगुसंयुते ।
स्वसुतेन युते दृष्टे कुजराहुसमन्विते ॥५३१० ॥
दयावान् वन्दितःशूरः साधुबन्धुजनान्वितः ।
वीरः साहसिको दक्षश्चायुताधिकवित्तवान् ॥५३११ ॥

5310 - 5311. The Sun ruling the 2nd house, occupying the 4th in the company of the trio - Venus, Mars and Rahu - and being in aspect to Saturn will make one kind, revered, valorous, adventurous and endowed with the company of kinsfolk and virtuous men. He will enjoy limitless wealth.

धनदांशे प्रजातश्च कुबेरसदृशो भवेत् ।
भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये स्वोच्चे गुरुयुतेक्षिते ॥५३१२ ॥
पापमध्यगते वापि ह्येकभ्राता चिरायुषः ।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्धनदांशोद्भवस्य च ॥५३१३ ॥

5312 - 5313. (a) High Degree of Affluence: One born in Dhanada Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, will be equal to Kubera, the god of wealth.

(b) Co-born: Mercury ruling the 3rd may be betwixt malefics. His being in exaltation (in Virgo) in aspect to or in the company of Jupiter, will give one long-living brother while the rest will face destruction. This aphorism applies to birth in Dhanada Nadiamsa.

वाहेशे वाहनेसंस्थे बहुखेचरसंयुते ।
स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा यौवने मृति माप्नुयात् ॥५३१४ ॥
बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्याद्धनदांशोद्भवस्य च ।
स्वोच्चे देवगुरौ निशाकरयुते स्वोच्चांशके भार्गवे ।
भौमे मेषगते तथा दिनमणौ लाभे कर्क्युद्भवः ।

धीमान् धर्मपरायणो गुणनिधिः श्रीमान् प्रसिद्धो महान्।
अश्वान्दोलनवाहनादिविभवैर्नित्यश्रियं मन्दिरे ॥५३१५ ॥

5314 - 5315. (a) The lord of the 4th (Venus) in the 4th (Libra) with many planets will cause widowhood to mother. He will lose his mother in his youth, and father in his childhood.

(b) Jupiter in exaltation in the ascendant along with the Moon, Venus in exaltation, Mars in Aries and the Sun in the 11th (Taurus) will lead to the following. The subject will be born with fine hair on his head. He will be intelligent, be charitable, an ocean of virtues, wealthy, famous and a great personage. His abode will be a synonym of ever-lasting wealth including horses, palanquins etc.

सुतेशे सुखराशिस्थे पापग्रहसमन्विते।
सूर्यपुत्रेण संदृष्टे कारके नीचराशिगे ॥५३१६ ॥
काकवन्धया भवेद्भार्या गर्भगोले कृमिस्तथा।
दत्तपुत्रादियोगं च धनदांशे च संशयः ॥५२१७ ॥

5316 - 5317. The lord of the 5th (Mars) in the 4th (Libra) along with a malefic and be in aspect to Saturn while Jupiter is in debility will trouble one's wife with worms in uterus. She will give birth only to one child. Without doubt, the need for adoption of progeny will exist.

षष्ठेशे नीचराशिस्थे ह्यङ्गारकयुतेक्षिते।
ज्ञातिशल्यविहीनः स्यादुदरामयरोगवान् ॥५३१८ ॥
मेहरोगशरीरी च सदारोगेण कर्शितः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं यथोक्तांशान्तिमाचरेत् ॥५३१९ ॥
भानुवारव्रतं कुर्यात् स्नात्वा सम्यग्विचक्षणः।
द्वादशादित्यनामानि वारे वारे प्रपूजयेत् ॥५३२० ॥
भानुवारे निराहारं पूर्वजन्माघनाशनम्।
असाध्यमेह रोगादेः गुल्मरोगस्य नाशनम् ॥५३२१ ॥
भानुव्रताम्भकाले दैवज्ञाय प्रदापयेत्।
रौक्मपत्रेण संवेष्टय चतुरङ्गुलमात्रतः ॥५३२२ ॥
लिंङ्ग मारकतं पूज्य देहारोग्यकरं शुभम्।
सुवर्णं च यथाशक्ति कल्पोक्तविधिमार्गतः ॥५३२३ ॥
ध्यानमावाहनादीनि पूजान्ते दानमाचरेत्।
दिवाकर नमस्तुभ्यं प्राण्यज्ञानप्रणाशन ॥५३२४ ॥
त्रयीमयार्क विश्वात्मन् ग्रहनाथ नमोऽस्तुते।
द्वादशादित्यवारान्त्ये मण्डलान्त्ये च वा यदि ॥५३२५ ॥
दिवाकर प्रसादेन देहारोग्यं न संशयः।

5318 - 5325½. Diseases & Remedies: The native will be bereft of any torment (or trouble) from his kinsfolk but will suffer from abdominal and urinary disorders if the 6th lord (Jupiter) is in debility (in the 7th) in relation to Mars by aspect or union. He will become thin with endless diseases. To overcome these blemishes, palliative measures be adopted. Religious vows reciting the names of the 12 Adityas (Mitra, Daksha etc. representing the Sun in the 12 months of the year) repeatedly on Sundays. No food shall be consumed on Sundays (during the currency of Vow). Sins of the past birth and incurable diseases of the urine and glandular (or splenary) enlargement will, as a result, be destroyed. The astrologer should be honoured with gifts before the commencement of vow for the Sun god. By worshipping a Linga (of Lord Siva) of 4 Angulas (an ancient measurement) length covered by "Rukma" leaves (scientific name of Rukma is Messua Roxburghii), one will obtain physical well-being and auspicious effects. According to one's resources, as prescribed in the Vedangas (Cf Mundakopanishad etc.), gold should be given away in charity, preceded by Dhyana (Prayer), Avaahana (Invocation) etc. with the prayer to the Sun God with the following recitation:

"Divakara Namstubhyam Praanyagnaana Pranasavaan /

Trayimayarkam Visvaatman Grahanaatha Namostuthe //"

After the end of the Vow for 12 or 48 Sundays, physical felicity will exist due to the mercy of the Sun-God.

जामित्रस्याधिपे मन्दे वित्ते पाप निरीक्षिते ॥५३२६ ॥
स्वक्षेत्रकारके स्वोच्चे ह्येकदारम् विनिर्दिशेत्।
भावाध्याये दारफलं रन्ध्रनाडीषु कथ्यते ॥५३२७॥

5326 - 5327. The 7th lord Saturn in the 2nd house in aspect to a malefic while the signifcator (Venus) is in his own sign or exaltation denotes only one wife. In "Randhra Nadi" effects of spouse have been detailed in the "Bhava chapter".

Notes: The first line of sloka 5327 reads in another version as "Karake Svochcha Swakshetre Va ....." which is correct and the translation is accordingly provided.

स्थिरराशिगते मन्दे कारके चरराशिगे।
अन्यस्त्रीभोगसँल्लापी सत्कलत्रे च भाग्यवान् ॥५३२८॥

5328. For Cancer ascendant, Saturn in an immovable sign while Venus is in a movable sign will give a virtuous spouse as well as enjoyment of pleasures outside the wedlock.

धनदांशे प्रजातश्च द्विसप्ततिसमायुषः।
जन्मातारदशाकाले ह्यल्पार्थो ह्यल्पभाग्यवान् ॥५३२९॥
संपत्तारदशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे।
देहायासं मनस्तापं विद्यालाभं क्वचित् सुखम्।
ब्रह्मोपदेशकाले तु दशान्ते राजनिष्ठुरम् ॥५३३०॥
भ्रातृसौख्यं देहजाड्यं राजमूलाद्धनव्ययम्।
विपत्तारदशाकाले ह्यपमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥५३३१॥

5329 - 5331. One belonging to Dhanada Nadiamsa in Cancer will enjoy a life-span of 72. In the 1st dasa, he will possess less wealth and less fortunes. In the sub period of an adverse planet during the 2nd dasa, he will be troubled by ill-health and mental distress, and will earn less happiness. In the end of the 2nd dasa, during his Spiritual Initiation, he will face royal wrath, happiness through co-born, ill-health and expenditure on account of a royal decree. His 3rd dasa will cause fear of untimely death.

तुलालग्ने मनोहरांशः

इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने तुलांशे च प्रजायते।
मनोहरांशगे जातो गर्भश्रीमान् महाधनी ॥५३३२॥
दीर्घबुद्धिर्विशालाक्षो धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी।
लग्नेशे लाभराशिस्थे कुन्दांशस्वनवांशगे।
गुरुदृष्टियुते चैव राजजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥५३३३॥

5332 - 5333. Libra Ascendant - Manohara Nadiamsa: (a) One born in this space of the zodiac will be rich from the time of his birth and be greatly wealthy. He will be lofty-minded, wide-eyed, wealthy, famous and happy.

(b) The lord of the ascendant (Venus) in the 11th (Leo) with own Navamsa and endowed with the aspect of Jupiter will cause a royal birth.

Notes: (a) Indra Yoga and Tula Navamsa are redundant and interrupt the continuity of the text.

(b) Kundamsa meaning Kunda Nadiamsa again interrupts the Yoga.

॥गर्भोत्पत्तिलक्षणम्।
आश्विजे कृष्णपक्षे तु चतुर्थ्यां सौम्यवासरे।
रोहिण्यां मकरे लग्ने गर्भोत्पत्तिर्न संशयः ॥५३३४॥
आधानलग्नाद्दशमं जन्मलग्नं विनिर्दिशेत्।
पुराब्रह्मकुले जातस्तपस्वी विष्णुपूजकः ॥५३३५॥
दृढभक्तः प्रसन्नात्मा सदा धर्मपुराणवित्।
अन्नदानपरो नित्यं कुटुम्बी बहुपोषकः ॥५३३६॥
बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो बहुकालं सुजीवति।
एकषष्टितमे वर्षे त्वनायसमृति वदेत् ॥५३३७॥
इह जन्मनि जननं तुलालग्ने भविष्यति।
मनोहरांशे पूर्वार्धे त्विन्द्रांशे च प्रजायते ॥५३३८॥
राजजन्मा सुखी नित्यं गर्भसीमन्तसंभवः।

5334 - 5338½. (a) Conceptional Phenomena: The child in question enters his mother's womb in the month of Asvina, on Krishna Paksha Chaturthi (4th day of dark lunar half) coinciding with Wednesday and Rohini Nakshatra with Capricorn rising. His birth ascendant will be the 10th from Adhana Lagna (Capricorn), that is he will be a Libra native (with Manohara Nadiamsa).

(b) Previous Birth: His previous birth was of a Brahmin. Then he performed penance and worshipped Lord Vishnu. He was firmly devoted to the Almighty, was a pleased soul and was learned in moral law and ancient stories. He would donate food to others, was a house-holder and patronised many. He had much wealth and many children and lived well upto 61 and died painlessly.

(c) Current Birth: His present birth will be in the 1st half of Manohara Nadiamsa, Libra, in a royal family. He will be the first issue and be ever happy.

लग्नेशे लाभराशिस्थे लग्ने कुजसमन्विते ॥५३३९॥
रन्ध्रस्थानगते मन्दे त्वेकाकी भ्रातृहीनवान्।
मनोहरांशे पूर्वार्धे त्विन्द्रांशे चेन्द्रयोगके ॥५३४०॥
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे देवालयसमीपके।
प्राकारैः शोभिते रम्ये ह्युन्नतप्रान्त्यपट्टणे ॥५३४१॥
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च ह्युत्तरद्वारमन्दिरे।
जननं तस्य च प्राहुः पूर्वभागे न संशयः ॥५३४२॥

5339 - 5342. (a) The ascendant lord in the 11th (in Leo), Mars in the ascendant, and Saturn in the

8th denote that the person will be the only issue of the family, bereft of a co-born.

(b) In case of the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, birth will be near a temple in the region of a great river. The temple in question will be beautiful with lofty compound and in a prominent (or big) city. Birth will be in a street spread from east to west in a north-facing house.

रूपवान् मतिवान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ।
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा श्यामवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ॥५३४३ ॥
मितोन्नतिर्मध्यगात्रः कमलायतलोचनः ।
मिताशी मितभाषी च मितनिद्रोऽतिबुद्धिमान् ॥५३४४ ॥
चक्राङ्कितकरश्चैव पादयोश्चक्रशोभितः ।
राजा तु पृथिवीपालो बहुभृत्यजनान्वितः ॥५३४५ ॥
वाचालकः सत्यवादी नानाशास्त्रविशारदः ।
दिव्यनामाङ्कितवरो देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५३४६ ॥
यथार्थवादी तत्वज्ञो ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गलोलुपः ।
स्वभुजार्जित वित्तश्च ह्युपायैः कार्यसाधकः ॥५३४७ ॥
सज्जनप्रियवादी च दुर्जनानां निषूदनः ।
बन्धुपूज्योऽतिमतिर्माल्लिप्यालेख्यविशारदः ॥५३४८ ॥
चतुर्विद्यासुनिपुणः स्वकार्ये च विचक्षणः ।
धनार्जनपरो नित्यं तटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ॥५३४९ ॥
अग्रहार प्रतिष्ठायामत्यन्तादरवान् सदा ।
शिवविष्ण्वोः सदा भक्तो देव्यां चैव विशेषतः ॥५३५० ॥
वैदिकप्रियवान् रागी ह्यन्यालोचनवान् प्रियः ।
सभापूज्यो गुणग्राही चोपायैः कार्यसाधकः ॥५३५१ ॥
बाल्ये कष्टमाप्नोति पञ्चमाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।
लग्नेशे लाभराशिस्थे भाग्येशे कर्मसंयुते ।
यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजातोऽपि भाग्यवंशे प्रसूतिमान् ॥५३५२ ॥

5343 - 5352. (a) One born in the subject Nadiamsa will be charming in appearance, intelligent, eloquent in speech and be endowed with attractive face and eyes. He will be fortunate, virtuous, black-bodied, handsome, and of medium build. His eyes will resemble a lotus petal. He will consume limited food, will speak in a limited manner, will have limited sleep and be exceedingly intelligent. He will have symbols of wheel on his palm and sole. A king and ruler of the earth, he will have many servants. He will be garrulous in speech, be truthful, skilful in many branches of learning. He will have an attractive name and will patronize gods and Brahmins. He will speak truth, be knowledgeable in Philosophy and illicitly addicted to females. He will gather wealth by dint of his own efforts and will achieve his aims by suitable expedients. He will take the side of good people, will shun the wicked, be honoured by his kinsfolk, be highly intelligent, be an expert writer, be skilful in four branches of learning and be discerning in his undertakings. He will be ever intent upon gathering wealth and will construct temples, tanks and Brahmin's colonies for charity purposes. He will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva, particularly to Devi (female deity), fond of following the Vedic path, be passionate, will think of others (i.e. be a well-wisher of others) and be dear (to others). He will receive honours in assemblies, will appreciate others' merits and achieve his aims by suitable expedients. He will be troubled in childhood and be happy after the 5th year.

(b) Birth in the subject Nadiamsa will be in a prosperous family if the lord of the ascendant is in the 11th (Leo) as the 9th lord (Mercury) is in the 10th (Cancer).

योगांशगे विलग्नेशे लाभभाग्यपसंयुते ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे योगोऽयं चेन्द्रनामकः ॥५३५३ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे तुलालग्ने भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः ।
धर्ममार्गरतो नित्यं कुबेर इव जायते ॥५३५४ ॥
प्राकाराट्टादिनिर्माता धर्मसिद्धियुतः सुखी ।
जन्मादिषष्ठगे वर्षे कुलीरे रविसंयुते ॥५३५५ ॥
तस्मिन् मासे महत् सौख्यं राजमुद्राधिकारवान् ।
राज्याधिपत्यं सत्कीर्ति चेन्द्रयोगे न संशयः ॥५३५६ ॥

5353 - 5356. (a) Indra Yoga - Libra Ascendant: The ascendant lord in "Yogamsa" in the "11th & 9th" (read 11th or 9th) in aspect to the 10th lord causes Indra Yoga (for Libra ascendant). One born in this Yoga in Libra ascendant will enjoy pleasures, be dear to the king, will take to the path of virtues and will ever be equal to Kubera (in riches). He will earn religious merits by constructing temple compounds, market-places (or watch-towers) etc. and be happy.

(b) During the 6th year of age, when the Sun transits the sign Cancer, the person will enjoy great

happiness and acquire a power of authority under the king. The said Indra Yoga will bestow headship of a country (or a region) and spotless fame.

Notes: (a) This sloka needs some rectification. "Yogamsa" may be a misprint for "Yugmamsa" meaning Gemini Navamsa (which has been discussed earlier also and appears in ensuing verses).

Thus, Venus should be in the 11th (Leo) or the 9th (Gemini) with an aspect of the 10th lord Moon. While being so, Venus should be in Gemini Navamsa. As a result, one particular kind of Indra Yoga is formed for Libra ascendant. The native in question will enjoy material pleasures, will perform charitable activities, be close to men in power and be opulent.

(b) The age mentioned poses a riddle. Further "Shashtage" means only the 6th house. The word "varshe" adds to the confusion. Apparently we should understand the relevant Dasa from a given horoscope and find out which transit of the Sun in the sign Cancer will denote the month to upgrade the subject to royal power.

मनोहरांशे पूर्वार्धे लग्नेशे राहुसंयुते।
लग्नकेन्द्रगते भौमे मसूरी मुखलाञ्छनः ॥५३५७॥

5357. Small-pox and facial marks will result the conjunction of Venus with Rahu as Mars is in an angle from the ascendant Libra, in case of birth in the former half of Manohara Nadiamsa.

लग्ने कुजेऽष्टमे मन्दे पञ्चमे केतुसंयुते।
जन्माब्दे रोगभीतिश्च द्वितीयाब्दे महाविपत् ॥५३५८॥

5358. Great Danger: Mars, Saturn and Ketu placed respectively in the ascendant, 8th and 5th will produce fear of a disease in the very first year of birth. The 2nd year will be a source of great danger.

लग्नादष्टमगे मन्दे विषूचीज्वरपीडितः।
अतिसारप्रपीडादिं सन्निपातज्वरं क्वचित् ॥५३५९॥
रन्ध्रे चायुष्कारको हि दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति।
लग्ने पापसमायुक्ते षट्पञ्चाशात् परं व्यथा ॥५३६०॥

5359 - 5360. (a) Libra Ascendant: Should Saturn be in the 8th (in Taurus), the person will be troubled by small-pox, dysentery and danger of vitiation of the three humours.

(b) General: Longevity will come to pass if the 8th is occupied by the significator (i.e. Saturn).

(c) Libra Ascendant: Malefics in the ascendant will be a source of distress after the age of 56.

सुखेशे रन्ध्रभावस्थे लग्ने भौमसमन्विते।
बाल्ये शुनकभीतिश्च वसुवर्षात् परं क्वचित् ॥५३६१॥

5361. Fear from Dog: The lord of the 4th (Saturn) in the 8th while Mars is in the ascendant will cause fear from dogs in childhood. The 8th year will (also) be a cause of such fear to some extent.

मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे चन्द्रात् पञ्चमसंस्थिते।
कारके मातृभावस्थे बाल्ये मातृविनाशवान् ॥५३६२॥
लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे चन्द्रे तदीशे मृत्युराशिगे।
स्वमाता मृत्युमाप्नोति ह्युपमात्रा तु रक्षितः ॥५३६३॥
माता गुणवतीपूता पतिभक्तिपरायणा।
सात्त्विकी धर्मबुद्धिश्च सर्वैश्वर्यसमन्विता ॥५३६४॥

5362 - 5364. (a) Early Loss of Mother: Saturn indicating mother should be in the 5th counted from the Moon sign while the signifcator of mother should be in the 4th from the ascendant. As a result, the child will lose its mother in childhood.

(b) The Moon in the 4th and Saturn in the 8th will cause early death of mother and being brought up by a foster-mother (not necessarily step-mother). The native's mother will be virtuous, pure and be devoted to her spouse. She will be gentle, religious and be endowed with all kinds of prosperity.

Notes: The Moon should be in the 4th from Libra (i.e. in Capricorn) while Saturn is in Taurus (i.e. 5th from the Moon). This Yoga is directly repeated in sloka 5363. Then danger to mother during the early years will have to be feared, apart from other results mentioned above at "b".

पितृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये कारकेण समन्विते।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे स्वपिता राजयोगवान् ॥५३६५॥
पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य पिता भूपतितुल्यवान्।
एकाकी स्वपिता कामी राजमानेन तोषितः ॥५३६६॥
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च ह्यश्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान्।
धनाढ्यो बुद्धिसंपन्नो देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५३६७॥
विनीतो मृदुवाग्धीरो युवतीकामुकःसुधीः।

5365 - 5367½. Effects for Father: The lord of

the house of father, Mercury, joining the significator concerned, i.e. the Sun and begetting the aspect of the 10th lord (Moon) will cause Raja Yoga to father. He will be equal to a king, with this Yoga, if the native belongs to 1st half of Manohara Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant. Further, he would be lonely (issue of his family), be libidinous, happy with royal honours, famous in royal service, be the head of royal stable and be independent. He will be wealthy, highly intelligent, will honour gods and Brahmins, be modest, soft in speech, valorous, passionately attached to young women and be intelligent.

असितेन युते दृष्टे प्रचुरः शत्रुवर्गवान् ॥५३६८॥

सङ्गीतसाहित्य कलास्वभिज्ञो राजाङ्गनादिप्रियभोगवांश्च ।

गम्भीरचेताः स्वपिता दयालु–

र्भाग्यांशयोगे फलमाहुरार्याः ॥५३६९॥

5368 - 5369. Mercury related to Saturn by aspect or conjunction and be in the 9th in Navamsa (not necessarily Gemini Navamsa), will produce the undermentioned effects concerning father. He will have plenty of everything, will have foes, be learned in music, literature and arts and will enjoy pleasures with royal women. His acts will be majestic and disposition kind.

पितृभावाष्टमे चन्द्रे तदीशे व्ययराशिगे ।

जन्मतारदशाकाले युग्मे मन्दसमन्विते ॥५३७०॥

स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति तत्काले नात्र संशयः ।

ततः पश्चाज्जातकश्च योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५३७१॥

राजमुद्राधिकारी च विद्याबुद्धियुतः सुखी ।

मातृस्थाने निशानाथे युग्मांशे रविवीक्षिते ॥५३७२॥

चन्द्रात् कर्मगते भौमे सापत्नीमातृयोगवान् ।

मात्ररिष्टात् परं चैव पितुर्दारद्वयं वदेत् ।

सापत्नीमातृमूलेन जातकस्य सुखं भवेत् ॥५३७३॥

5370 - 5373. (a) Danger to Father: The Moon placed in the 8th from the 9th (i.e. in Capricorn which is the 4th from the ascendant Libra) while her dispositor Saturn is in the 12th (Virgo) will cause danger to father. The impending danger will be reflected when Saturn transits the sign Gemini (the 9th) during the currency of the very first dasa of the native. After this, the native will enjoy abundant prosperity, will earn position with authority under the king, be endowed with learning and intelligence and be happy.

(b) Step-mother: The Moon in the 4th in aspect to the Sun and occupying Gemini in Navamsa, as the planet Mars is in the 10th from the Moon (i.e. in Libra ascendant) will cause a step-mother following the death of mother. His father will (thus) have two wives. The subject will be happy through his step-mother.

॥ अवतारयोगः ॥

सूर्यात् केन्द्रगते भौमे चन्द्रात् केन्द्रगते कुजे ।

लग्नात् केन्द्रगते सौम्ये योगः स्यादवतारकः ॥५३७४॥

फलम्—

श्रीमत्करे चाङ्कितपुण्डरीक-

श्रीचक्रदण्डाङ्कितपाणिपादः ।

श्रीवत्सवक्षः स्थलगात्रयष्टिः

श्रीमन्महाकीर्तिगुणाभिरामः ॥५३७५॥

धर्मदानपरो नित्यं सर्वभूतदयापरः ।

व्रतानुसेवी वाग्मी च कालज्ञानी भवेन्नरः ॥५३७६॥

5374 - 5376. Avatara Yoga & Effects: With Mars in an angle from the Sun as well as from the Moon while Mercury is angular to the ascendant, Amsavatara Yoga is formed. Its effects are: On the native's radiant palm, a symbol of white lotus ("Pundarika") will be found. His palm and sole will have the marks of Sri Chakra and "Danda" (i.e. club). On his chest, "Sri Vatsa" mark will exist. His body will be erect like a staff. He will be an illustrious person with a great deal of fame, will please others with his virtues, be intent upon giving away charities, kind to all living beings, will follow religious vows, be eloquent and be an astrologer.

Notes: From sloka 5374 to 5599, the ascendant generally discussed is Libra. In some cases, movable ascendant also features, widening the scope of applicability to all the four movable signs ascending. A judicious use of certain Yogas - to a limited extent - can however be made to other ascendants.

Coming to the present Yoga, vide first line of sloka 5374, reference to Mars appears from the Sun as well as from the Moon. Apparently, the Sun and the Moon should be in mutual angles (or in harmless conjunction) so that Mars is angular to both of them.

"Sri Vatsa" is one of the three rarest symbols explained in ancient physiognomy. The other two are "Nandy-Avarta" and "Mauktika". One having such a symbol will be an illustrious person blessed with incomparable prosperity and be historical.

Lord Vishnu is known as "Sri Vatsa" - favourite of "Sri" - that is Lakshmi. His chest is Lakshmi's abode.

Sri Vatsa also denotes a curl of hair on the breast of Vishnu or Sri Krishna.

The essence of Amsavatara Yoga is that the subject will have some of the most specially auspicious symbols - though not exactly the same as described in the original - on his palms and soles which would be rare. He will have a straight body and will be an illustrious man whom the world will praise. Other effects enlisted are easy enough to follow.

॥ हरिहरब्रह्मयोगः ॥

गोपुरांशकगे शुक्रे गुरौ पारावतांशगे ।
पारावतांशके चन्द्रे योगो हरिहरामिधः ॥५३७७ ॥
आरोग्यभाग्यधनधान्यसमावृतोऽसौ ।
लोके प्रधानपुरुषो विजयी नरेन्द्रः ।
कल्याणवाक्कमलनेत्रगुणाभिरामो ।
भोक्ता गुणैः सकलबन्धुजनैर्वृतोऽसौ ॥५३७८ ॥
शक्त्या पाणिपदाम्बुजोऽमृतवपुः कामातुरो भोगवान् ।
प्रख्यातोऽखिलभूमिनाथनिचयैर्वन्द्यो महादानकृत् ।
कालज्ञः कमलाभिरामनयनो देवप्रियो भक्तिमान् ।
आ चन्द्रार्कगुणाभिरामविभवः प्रख्यातकीर्तिर्भुवि ॥५३७९ ॥

5377 - 5379. Hari Hara Brahma Yoga: Venus in Gopuramsa, Jupiter in Paravatamsa and the Moon again in Paravatamsa cause Hari Hara Brahma Yoga. The native with this Yoga will be endowed with health, prosperity, wealth and grains aplenty. He will be the chief of men in the world and a successful ruler. His speech will be auspicious and eyes will resemble a lotus petal. He will possess pleasing virtues, will enjoy pleasures and will be surrounded by all his kinsfolk. He will have a beautiful physique, be torn by lust, will enjoy pleasures, be famous, honoured by all kings of the world, highly charitable and be an astrologer. His eye will be beautiful like a lotus. He will be devoted to the Almighty. The wealth of his pleasing virtues will last as long as the moon and sun exist. He will enjoy wide fame on the earth.

Notes: "Hariharaadija" is the term used in another version. "Aadija" denotes Brahma as he was the "chief-of-the-Beings". Brahma is also known as "Aja" - unborn.

Characteristic of ancient literature, effects of various rare combinations are quite exaggerated. We should take quitessential clues behind them and apply with wisdom, and not liberally.

॥महालक्ष्मीयोगः॥

पारावतांशगे जीवे कर्मेशे च तथा स्थिते ।
गोपुरांशकगे शुक्रे लक्ष्मीयोग इतीरितः ॥५३८० ॥
पारावतांशगे सूर्ये कर्मेशेन युतेक्षिते ।
वाहने शुभसंयुक्ते लक्ष्मीयोग इतीरितः ॥५३८१ ॥

फलम्—

गुणाभिरमो बहुदेशनाथो
विद्यामहाकीर्तिमनोऽभिरामः ।
दिगन्तविश्रान्तनृपालवन्द्यो ।
राजाधिराजो बहुदारपुत्रः ॥५३८२ ॥
कीर्त्याक्रान्तजगत्रये नृपचयैर्वन्धो भवेद्भूमिपो
देवब्राह्मणसाधुपूजनिरतो देवालयस्थापकः ।
लोके स्यात् परदारसक्तमनसो सर्वोपकारी महान् ।
लक्ष्मीयोगसमुद्भवो गुणनिधिर्दानाय वारां निधिः ॥५३८३ ॥

5380 - 5383. Lakshmi Yoga: (a) Jupiter as well as the Moon in Paravatamsa while Venus is in Gopuramsa will produce Lakshmi Yoga.

(b) Alternatively, Lakshmi Yoga is formed by the Sun in Paravatamsa in conjunction or aspect to the 10th lord (Moon) while the 4th (Capricorn) is occupied by a benefic.

(c) **Effects:** This Yoga - either one of the above two - will bless one with pleasing virtues, learning, wide fame and charming looks. He will be the lord of many countries. He will be honoured by the kings extending to the ends of the various directions. He will be the leader of the king of kings and will have many wives and sons. His fame will extend to the three worlds (viz. earth, heaven and nadir). He will be engaged in worshipping gods, Brahmins and saints and will construct temples. He will be attached to the wives of other men, will help

one and all, be a great man and be an ocean of virtues and charitability.

Notes: The first kind of Lakshmi Yoga is called Hari Hara Brahma Yoga, vide sloka 5377 supra.

॥ कुबेरयोगः ॥

दशमभवननाथः केन्द्रकोणे सुखे वा
भवति धनदतुल्यो राजराजाधिपो वा।
हयगजनरनाथो नृत्तगीतापनोदो
भवति च सुकलत्रः षोडशाच्चैव वर्षात् ॥५३८४ ॥

फलम्–

एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यं पञ्चमाब्दात् परं सुखम्।
राजमुद्राधिकारी च राजयोगो भवेद्ध्रुवम् ॥५३८५ ॥
जन्मादिषोडशे वर्षे त्वतीव श्रियमश्नुते।
भावैश्चतुर्भिर्बलिभिर्धनभाग्याय कर्मभिः ॥५३८६ ॥
सम्पूर्णविभवे गेहे कुबेर इव जायते।

5384 - 5386½. Kubera Yoga: One will be equal to Kubera (god of wealth) or an emperor if the 10th lord (the Moon) is in the 4th, or a trine or an angle. He will be the lord of elephants, horses and servants, will enjoy music and dance and will obtain a good spouse after the age of sixteen. Due to this yoga, he will beget happiness after the 5th year. He will obtain a position of authority with the king. In the 16th year, he will gather a lot of wealth. Should the four Bhavas, viz. the 2nd, 9th, 11th and 10th be strong, the native will be equal to Kubera and will possess full-fledged wealth.

दारस्थानाधिपे भौमे भावात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥५३८७ ॥
दाराद्भाग्यं गते जीवे सत्कलत्रसमन्वितः।
दारेशे लग्नभावस्थे कारके लाभराशिगे ॥५३८८ ॥
दारे गुरुयुते दृष्टे बहुदारसमन्वितः।
दारेशेत्विन्द्रयोगस्थे कारके गोपुरांशगे ॥५३८९ ॥
बहुभार्यानरं विन्द्याद्राजयोगसमुद्भवम्।
मनोहरांशगे जातः पञ्चसङ्ख्याकलरत्रवान् ॥५३९० ॥
अथवा सप्तसङ्ख्याश्च पूर्वभागसमुद्भवः।
शुक्रे राहुयुते जातो दारसङ्ख्याः फलं तथा ॥५३९१ ॥

5387 - 5391. Libra Ascendant: (a) Mars, ruling the 7th, and placed in an angle or a trine counted from the 7th (i.e. in the 1st, 4th, 10th, 11th or 3rd house) while Jupiter is in the 9th from the 7th (i.e. 3rd from ascendant) will give a virtuous wife.

(b) The 7th lord (Mars) in the ascendant, the significator Venus in the 11th, and the planet Jupiter related to 7th by aspect or placement will cause many wives.

(c) The lord of the 7th involved in Indra Yoga while the significator (Venus) is in Gopuramsa also will cause many wives. Further, the person will be born with a Raja Yoga (combination for royal status).

(d) One born in the 1st half of Manohara Nadiamsa with Libra ascendant will have five or seven wives.

(e) The conjunction of Venus with Rahu will give ten wives.

Notes: (c) The 7th lord Mars being in Indra Yoga is not understandable. Another version adds to further confusion; it states Mars should be in "Indra Bhava". There is no such house known to us.

(d) & (e): Combinations at "d" and "e" are quite typical and can be applied in the context of multiple marriages provided the exact ascendant degree is available.

दारेशे लग्नभावस्थे पापांशे चन्द्रकेन्द्रगे।
कुटुम्बे शनिसंयुक्ते नानाजातिवधूपति ॥५३९२ ॥

5392. Brides from Various Castes: The lord of the 7th, Mars, should be in a malefic's Navamsa and occupy a sign which is equal to an angle from the Moon and also the 11th from the ascendant. (That is Mars being in a malefic's Navamsa should be in the sign Leo while the Moon is in an immovable sign.) Such a native will beget brides from various castes.

कुटुम्बेशे लग्नगते कुटुम्बे शनिवीक्षिते।
कारके राहुसंयुक्ते स्वभार्यारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥५३९३ ॥

5393. Evil to Wife: The lord of the 2nd (Mars) in the ascendant while Saturn aspects the 2nd house will be a source of evil to one's spouse.

दाराद्भाग्यं गते जीवे चन्द्रात् कर्मगते कुजे।
बाल्ये विवाहमाप्नोति समीपे सद्गृहेऽपि च ॥५३९४ ॥

5394. Early Marriage: Jupiter should be in the 9th from the 7th house (i.e. in Sagittarius, the 3rd from the ascendant) as the planet Mars (ruling the 7th) is in the 10th from the Moon. As a result, the

person will be married in his boyhood. The bride will hail from a good family and from a nearby place.

सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यादौ विपद्दाये स्वभूक्तिषु ।
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि राजयोगसमुद्भवः ॥५३९५ ॥
विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यं राजयोगयुतः सुखी ।
षोडशाब्दात् परं चैव राजश्रीविजयान्वितः ॥५३९६ ॥
स्वशक्तया राज्यलाभं च बहुकीर्तिः प्रतापवान् ।

5395 - 5396½. For a native of Manohara Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, the end of the 2nd dasa or the first sub period of the 3rd dasa will cause marriage apart from Raja Yoga effects. His prosperity and attainment of royal status will commence following his marriage. After the age of 16, success and royal kind of wealth will occur. He will gain kingdom (or status) according to his capacity, apart from much fame and valour.

॥ काहलयोगः ॥
विलग्ननाडीस्थितराशिनाथ-
स्तद्राशिनाथो यदि केन्द्रसंस्थः ।
निशाकरात् केद्रगतो यदि स्या-
द्योगो महान् काहलसंज्ञकोऽसौ ॥५३९७ ॥

5397. Kahala Yoga: Let "the sign dispositor of the Nadiamsa of the ascendant be called "a". Call the sign dispositor of "a" as "b". The planet denoted by "b" should be in an angle from the rising sign or the Moon sign. In effect, Kahala Yoga is formed.

Notes: "Vilagna Nadi" denotes the Nadiamsa rising in the ascendant. The Nadiamsa does not however fall in another sign. It can only be in the sign - any sign - rising. Obviously it denotes the Navamsa of the ascendant and the correct text should then be: "Vilagnaamsa sthita rasi natha" etc. In that case, the planet denoted by "a" should be known thus - the owner of the rising Navamsa. Only then the Yoga can be properly produced. Otherwise not.

फलम्–
श्रीमान् काहलसंज्ञके विजययुग्दानार्द्रपाणिः सदा–
कामी भोगसमन्वितो बहुयशाः स्यादष्टविंशात् परम् ।
विद्यावादविनोदसङ्गरसिकः स्त्रीणां पतिर्नायकः
सौभाग्यवात्मजमित्रबन्धुधनवान् राजा भवेद्धार्मिकः ॥५३९८ ॥
गजवाजिभटैर्युक्तो भूपालो दानमण्डलः ।
करोत्यसौ तुलादानं धर्मी स्यान्मण्डलेश्वरः ॥५३९९ ॥

5398 - 5399. Effects of Kahala Yoga: The subject will be wealthy, endowed with success, will have wet (or perspiring) palms because of giving (endlesss) donations, be ever libidinous, and endowed with pleasures. He will earn abundant fame after the age of 18. He will enjoy learning, the play of musical instruments, entertainment and assemblies, be a leader (or head) of women, be endowed with prosperity, progeny, friends, kinsfolk, elephants, horses and servants and be a charitable king. He will perform "Purusha Dana" and be the head of a region.

Notes: In the 2nd line of sloka 5399, the term "Tula Dana" means "Purusha Dana" which seems to be one of the gifts or charities given at the end of specified religious ritual. I could gather no meaning more than this. For practical utility, it is to be understood that the subject will be a donor of religious note. Alternatively, Tula Dana could be a misprint for Tula Bhara which means weighing a person with gold, silver etc.

॥ शङ्खयोगः ॥
पूर्वपक्षे दिवा जन्म चन्द्रकेन्द्रसमन्विते ।
लग्नेशे राहुसंयुक्ते योगःशङ्ख इतीरितः ॥५४०० ॥
त्रिचतुःपञ्चराशिस्थे शुभखेचरसंयुके ।
बुद्धिस्थानगते पापे योगः शङ्ख इतीरितिः ॥५४०१ ॥
फलम्–
श्रीमान् शङ्खभवो विचक्षणमतिर्वेदान्तविद्धार्मिको
लोके स्याद् बहुनायकः क्षितिपतिर्मार्ताण्डतेजद्युतिः
अन्यैर्भूपतिभिर्दिगन्तरगतैः संस्तूयमानः सदा
स्त्रीणां नायक ऋद्धिमान् खलभुवि त्वाकल्पपुण्यादिकृत् ॥५४०२ ॥
पुण्यकृत् कृशदेही च चार्वङ्ग प्रियवाग्भवेत् ।
मनोवेगी महाधीरः शङ्खयोगे भवेन्नरः ॥५४०३ ॥

5400 - 5403. Sankha Yoga: Birth should be in day time during a bright lunar half. The ascendant should be in an angle to the Moon while the ascendant lord (Venus) is with Rahu. What is then formed is Sankha Yoga. Another kind of Sankha Yoga will exist if the 3rd, 4th and 5th signs from the natal ascendant are occupied by benefic planets, as a malefic is in the 5th. (That is the 5th should

contain both a benefic and a malefic.) The native of Sankha Yoga will be wealthy, discerning in disposition, learned in the branch of Vedanta or Philosophy, charitable, leader of many people, be a king, and endowed with the splendour of the sun. Other kings from the various directions will ever sing his praises. He will be a leader of women, be prosperous, will perform meritorious acts and will have a slender and charming body. He will speak agreeably, will possess great mental velocity and be highly valorous.

॥ भेरीयोगः ॥

मन्दात् षष्ठाष्टमे भौमे भौमात् षष्ठाष्टमे शनौ ।
गुरोः षष्ठाष्टमे सूर्ये भेरीयोग इतीरितिः ॥५४०४ ॥
फलम्–
भेरीयोगे वाद्यघोषी समन्ता
न्मत्तेभानां वाजिनां सङ्घ घोषैः ।
सद्भिश्चायं स्तूयभानो नृपालो
दीर्घायुः स्याद्भूमिपालैः सुवन्द्यः ॥५४०५ ॥

5404 - 5405. Bheri Yoga: Mars in the 8th/6th from Saturn, Saturn in the 6th/8th from Mars, and the Sun in the 6th/8th from Jupiter will produce Bheri Yoga. The native concerned will be welcomed to the tune of musical instruments by subordinate kings in the company of elephants and horses. He will be a king praised by virtuous men, and be long-lived.

Notes: This yoga requires 6/8 positions between two pairs of planets, viz. Saturn-Mars and Jupiter-Sun. Rich status, wide honours and long life will be the results.

॥ पुत्रभावः ॥

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे मन्दे शुभक्षेत्रे शुभांशके ।
कारके बलसंयुक्ते पुत्रप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ॥५४०६ ॥
सुतेशे रन्ध्रभावस्थे सुते केतुसमन्विते ।
सुतेशे कुजसंदृष्टे पुत्रविघ्नकरो भवेत् ॥५४०७ ॥
कारके बलसंयुक्ते कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ।
भाग्येश्वरे कर्मगते कारके भाग्यसंस्थिते ॥५४०८ ॥
भाग्यांशे शुभसंयुक्ते कालान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ।
कारके पापसंयुक्ते ह्यन्यदारसुतोद्भवः ॥५४०९ ॥
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं पुत्रिका च तथा भवेत् ।
पुत्रेशे यौवनांशस्थे कारके यौवनांशगे ॥५४१० ॥
पुत्रसंख्या विनिर्दिष्टा बलाबलविचिन्तनात् ।
दारेशाद्भाग्यराशिस्थे कारके बलसंयुते ॥५४११ ॥
भाग्यांशे शुभसंयुक्ते स्वदारे पुत्रलाभवान् ।

5406 - 5411½. Libra Ascendant- Manohara Nadiamsa: (a) The 5th lord, Saturn, placed in a benefic's sign with a benefic Navamsa, as Jupiter, the significator, is strong, will doubtlessly enable acquisition of a son (or progeny).

(b) Ketu placed in the 5th (Aquarius) as Saturn is in the 8th (Taurus) with the aspect of Mars will cause obstacles in begetting progeny. If, however, the significator (Jupiter) is with strength, children will be born after delay. Alternatively, the 9th lord (Mercury) should be in the 10th (Cancer) while Jupiter is in the 9th (Gemini). However, Jupiter should be in the 9th place in Navamsa diagram with the company of another benefic.

(c) Jupiter with a malefic will promote acquisition of children through re-marriage. The native will have two sons and a daughter who all will be long-lived.

(d) The lord of the 5th (Saturn) and the significator (Jupiter) in "Yauvana amsa"(?) ...... through strength and weakness should be understood the number of children. (This part of the text is apparently incoherent.)

(e) One will obtain progeny through his wife if Jupiter in strength is in the 9th from the 7th (i.e. 3rd from the ascendant), at the same time being in the 9th place in Navamsa in the company of a benefic.

कारके मिथुनांशस्थे द्वित्रिसन्तानयोगवान् ॥५४१२ ॥
आदौ स्त्रीभावमाप्नोति पश्चात् पुत्रस्य लाभवान् ।
केतुयुक्तवशेनैव स्त्रीप्रजारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥५४१३ ॥
क्षेमतारदशाकाले दशाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे मिथुने जीवे स्वदारे पुत्रलाभवान् ॥५४१४ ॥
स पुत्रः प्रबलश्चैव राजयोगोद्भवस्य च ।

5412 - 5414½. (a) Jupiter in Gemini Navamsa will give two or three children. Initially one will beget female issues, and later on male issues. Jupiter in the company of Ketu (or the 5th house being occupied by Ketu as noted earlier) will be a source of loss of female children.

(b) The native will beget such a son in the first sub period of the 4th dasa, with transit Jupiter in the

sign Gemini who will be prosperous and will enjoy Raja Yoga effects.

॥ मत्स्ययोगः ॥

भाग्यनाथस्थितेशांशे गुरुर्वा भृगुजोऽपि वा।
स्वक्षेत्रे बलसंयुक्तो मत्स्ययोग इतीरितः ॥५४१५ ॥
कालज्ञः करुणाकरो गुणनिधिः कान्ताभिरामो नृपः
चार्वङ्गः स्थिरधीर्मनोहरतनुर्विद्याविनोदप्रियः।
पुत्रैर्दारसमन्वितो बहुधनैः संयोजितः सर्वदा
राजाध्यक्षसमानदेश विभवः श्रीमत्स्ययोगोद्भवः ॥५४१६ ॥

5415 - 5416. Sri Matsya Yoga: Jupiter or Venus should be in the Navamsa occupied by the 9th lord (Mercury) to cause Matsya Yoga, the effects of which are as under. The subject will be an astrologer, be merciful, an ocean of virtues, will attract females, be a king, blessed with a beautiful physique, firm in disposition, fond of learning and entertainment, be ever endowed with sons, spouse and abundant wealth, and will enjoy prosperity akin to the head of a country.

॥ कलानिधियोगः ॥

लग्नेशे केन्द्रभावस्थे गुरुशुक्रयुतेक्षिते।
चरलग्ने दिवा जातो योगोऽयं सकलानिधिः ॥५४१७ ॥
फलम्:–
दाता महीदानकृतार्द्रहस्तो
लोके प्रसिद्धश्च गुणाभिरामः।
स्वबन्धुपोषी तु विशालनेत्रः
श्रीमत्स्यरेखाङ्कितहस्तपादः ॥५४१८ ॥

5417 - 5418. Movable Ascendant - Kala Nidhi Yoga: The ruler of a movable ascendant being in an angle in aspect to or combination with Jupiter or Venus will give birth to one with Kala Nidhi Yoga during day time. One with this Yoga will be munificent, will donate lands, will have wet palms (perspiring because of giving incessant donations), be famous in the world, be endowed with pleasing virtues, will patronize his kinsfolk, be wide-eyed and will have symbols of fish on his palms and soles.

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययेशानामंशनाथाः शुभा यदि।
सिंह दृष्टा पलायन्ते शत्रवो द्विरदा यथा ॥५४१९ ॥

5419. If the Navamsa dispositors of the lords of the 6th, 8th and the 3rd are natural benefics, one's foes will run away akin to an elephant by the sight of a lion.

Notes: This rule is applicable to any ascendant.

रोगस्थानाधिपे जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे बलसंयुते।
शुभांशे शुभसंयुक्ते ह्यरोगदृढगात्रवान् ॥५४२० ॥

5420. The lord of the 6th, Jupiter, endowed with strength and being in his own sign, along with a benefic planet and with a benefic Navamsa, will give a strong physique that shall be immune to illnesses.

विलग्नाष्टमकर्मेशाः केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगाः।
शनिश्च बलवांस्तस्य पूर्णमायुर्विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५४२१ ॥

5421. Full life will come to pass if the lords of the ascendant, the 8th and 10th are disposed in angles, trines and the 11th while Saturn at birth is in strength.

Notes: This is also a general rule appliccable to various ascendants.

रन्ध्रेशे लाभराशिस्थे रन्ध्रे मन्दसमन्विते।
शुभांशे स्वांशगे वापि वर्षषष्टि सुजीवति ॥५४२२ ॥

5422. One will live upto 60 if the 8th lord is in the 11th while Saturn is in the 8th with a Navamsa owned by him or a benefic.

रन्ध्रेशे राहुसंयुक्ते लग्ने कुजसमन्विते।
रन्ध्रे मन्दसमायुक्ते मध्यमायुर्विनिर्दिशेत्।
चतुःपञ्चाशगे वर्षे देहायासं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५४२३ ॥

5423. The 8th lord with Rahu while the ascendant and the 8th are in order occupied by Mars and Saturn will cause a medium span of life. Such a native will be inflicted by (fatal) illness at the age of 54.

॥ रुद्रासनयोगः ॥

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययस्थं स्याल्लग्नमुच्चग्रहं यदि।
तस्य रुद्रासनपदं निर्दिष्टं पूर्वसूरिभिः ॥५४२४ ॥

5424. Rudrasana Yoga: If the 6th, 8th and 12th contain planets in (simultaneous) exaltation, Rudrasana Yoga (or Rudrasanapada Yoga) is formed.

Notes: In this part, this yoga is not correctly expressed whereas it occurs again in right form, as per the translation, in sloka 5579 infra.

A craeful perusal will allow this yoga to be formed for Aquarius and Leo ascendants only.

योगेऽस्मिन् सार्वभौमत्वं वदन्ति यवनादयः।
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यमाजन्म सुखभाग्यवान् ॥५४२५ ॥
राज्याधिपत्यसौख्यं च षोडशाब्दात् परं सुखम्।
जन्मतारदशाकाले जन्ममाब्दे जन्मासगे ॥५४२६ ॥
मात्ररिष्टमवाप्नोति तत्काले नात्र संशयः।
जन्माब्दे रन्ध्रमासे च मान्द्यज्वरभयं क्वचित् ॥५४२७ ॥
द्वितीयाब्दे मनस्तापं स्वपिता रोगपीडितः।
जातकस्य भयं किंचिच्छुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥५४२८ ॥
कर्माधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्रधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
गोचरे मिथुने मन्दे तत्काले पितृनाशनम् ॥५४२९ ॥
जातकस्य महाकष्टं शुभाशुभफलं समम्।
राज्यस्थानं पञ्चमं स्यात्तत्रिकोणगते शनौ ॥५४३० ॥
राज्यक्षोभादिकार्याणि स्वराज्ये कलहो भवेत्।
जन्मतारदशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५४३१ ॥

5425- 5431. (a) Effects of Rudrasana Yoga: One born in Rudrasana Pada (or Rudrasana) yoga, according to Yavanas, will be the ruler of the entire earth. Because of this Yoga, he will be happy and prosperous right from his birth.

(a) Venus - Rahu conjunction & C (continued from sloka 5423): The native will enjoy happiness on account of rulership of a country and be happy after the age of 16. He will lose his mother in the first month, during the first year of the first dasa (i.e. within one month of birth). In the 8th month of the 1st year, he will incur fever (or illness) caused due to digestive deficiency. During the 2nd year, his father will be mentally distressed and be troubled by sickness. This period will somewhat endanger the native and will give both good and bad effects. The dasa of the 10th lord (Moon) and the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus) will prove fatal to his father when Saturn comes to Gemini in transit and the native will be highly troubled and will experience good and bad effects in an equal measure. The 5th house is the house of kingdom. When Saturn attains a trine from the ascendant, strife will exist in the country due to reversals in royal assignments. These are the effects for the first dasa.

Notes: "Happiness after the age of 16 years" vide sloka 5426 compels us to delink the present six verses from Rudrasana Yoga which stipulates happiness etc. right from birth. Thus the present slokas are in continuity of sloka 5423 which deals with Venus - Rahu conjunction & C. It will be clear that Rudrasana Yoga has nothing to do with the kind of presently mentioned effects. I am well aware of the term "Cha" used in the first line of sloka 5426. But this is the only way of reviving this vital portion.

The 1st dasa referred to here is apparently of the Moon. The 2nd dasa is noted as that of Mars, the 3rd of Rahu, the 4th of Jupiter, the 5th of Saturn and the like as the reader will note progressively reaching sloka 5599 infra. These are all for Libra ascendant. In between some special yogas are discussed.

द्यूनाधिपे लग्नगते द्यूनाधिपदशा सुखम्।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते जातकस्य महत् सुखम् ॥५४३२ ॥

5432. Mars in the ascendant (Libra) will cause happiness in his dasa. The native will prosper and will enjoy a great deal of happiness.

Notes: This is an independent clue, like sloka 5433. The instructions in 5434-(a) are in continuation of effects mentioned earlier for Venus - Rahu conjunction & C.

इन्द्रांशकगते भौमे त्विन्द्रयोगसमुद्भवः।
मनोहरांशके जातो भूपतिर्नात्र संशयः ॥५४३३ ॥

5433. Mars in Indra Nadiamsa will make one born in Manohara Nadiamsa, Libra ascendant, a king.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ रोगपीडितः
स्वराज्ये कलहं चैव राजोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥५४३४ ॥
सम्पत्तारदशाकाले राहुभुक्तौ महत् सुखम्।
राज्येशे कुजसंदृष्टे राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ॥५४३५ ॥
अन्यद्राज्यमवाप्नोति तत्काले नात्र संशयः।
पञ्चमाब्दात् परं सौख्यं जातकस्तु महत् सुखम् ॥५४३६ ॥
नष्टराज्यधनप्राप्ती राजमुद्राधिकारवान्।
सिंहे राहुफलं सत्यं शुभग्रहयुतेक्षिते ॥५४३७ ॥
तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमाप्नोति तद्दशायां महत् सुखम्।
जन्मादिषष्टिवर्षे च त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५४३८ ॥

5434 - 5438. Sub-periods of Mars & Rahu: (a) The first sub period of 2nd dasa (apparently of Mars) will be a source of sickness. Strife will exist in his country apart from danger from the king. The sub period of Rahu in the 2nd dasa will cause much happiness.

(b) Irrelevant: The lord of the 5th in aspect to Mars will destroy the king. Following this, immediately there will be a change of ruler.

(c) After the age of 5, the native will be greatly happy. He will recover his lost kingdom and will enjoy royal authority. (d) The effects (being) stated for Rahu's position with a benefic's conjunction or aspect will bear truth. The sub period of Rahu during the 2nd dasa will cause much happiness. (That is, Rahu in Leo should be with a benefic to give happiness.) Thus has to be said about the 6th year from the time of birth.

Notes: (b) The 10th house is known as "Rajya sthana" whereas in some cases our text calls the 5th house as "Rajya sthana".

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले षष्ठाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
षष्ठेशे बलसंयुक्ते तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमादिशेत् ॥५४३९ ॥
देहारोग्यं महत् सौख्यं धनधान्यादिसम्पदः ।
वस्त्रवाहनभूषाढ्यः सर्वसौख्ययुतो भवेत् ॥५४४० ॥
ब्राह्मणप्रभुमूलेन जातकश्च महत् सुखम् ।
जन्मादिसप्तमे वर्षे गुरुभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥५४४१ ॥

5439 - 5441. Jupiter's Sub-period: The sub period of the 6th lord (Jupiter) who is strong will give happiness in the 2nd dasa. One will enjoy health, wealth, grains etc, robes, conveyances and all kinds of happiness. A Brahmin ruler will be the cause of great happiness for the subject. These effects will occur in the 7th year in Jupiter's sub period.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
सुखेशे रन्ध्रभावस्थे मन्दभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ॥५४४२ ॥
ज्वरस्फोटव्रणादीनि रोगबाधाभयं वदेत् ।
दुष्टजन्तुभयं चैव ह्यन्यस्थलनिवासकृत् ॥५४४३ ॥
मन्दे स्वांशगते चैव देहारोग्यं महत् सुखम् ।
नूतनग्रहनिर्माणं ग्रामभूम्यादिलाभवान् ॥५४४४ ॥
जन्मादि चाष्टमे वर्षे मन्दभुक्तिविदं फलम् ।

5442 - 5444½. Saturn's Sub-period: The 4th lord Saturn should be in the 8th in Taurus. Then his sub period will cause great danger in the dasa of Mars. He will be troubled by illness like fever, boil, ulcer etc. and be endangered through wild animals. He will be compelled to live in another place. If Saturn, being in Taurus, is in his own Navamsa, much happiness will come to pass apart from one's maintaining sound health. He will construct a new house and will gain lordship over villages and lands. These results for Saturn's bhukti will materialise in the 8th year from birth.

Notes: In discussing the sub periods of Rahu, Jupiter and Saturn, only one year each is considered which is strange. Further some of these results are against age factor.

धनाधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५४४५ ॥
भाग्येशे कर्मराशिस्थे तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमादिशेत् ।
विद्याबुद्धिसुकीर्तिश्च देहपुष्टिकरो भवेत् ॥५४४६ ॥
भाग्यवृद्धिमवाप्नोति राज्यलाभं महत् सुखम् ।
लाभाधिपेन संयुक्ते धनलाभं विशेषतः ॥५४४७ ॥
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे कर्मसाम्राज्ययोगवान् ।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥५४४८ ॥

5445 - 5448. Mercury's sub-period: (a) Mercury should be in Cancer at birth. Then his sub period in the dasa of the 2nd lord (Mars) will produce happiness, learning, intelligence, fame, physical soundness, increase of prosperity and gain of kingdom (authority).

(b) If Mercury is conjunct the Sun, then the person will have financial gains.

(c) If Mercury is in aspect to the 10th lord, one will gain kingdom, will celebrate auspicious functions at home and will gather wealth.

Notes: Ketu's sub period in Mars dasa is discussed in sloka 5452 etc. interrupted by Samrajya Yoga.

॥ कर्मसाम्राज्ययोगः ॥
कर्माधिपे केन्द्रगते धनलाभेशवीक्षिते ।
चरलग्ने प्रजातस्तु कर्मसाम्राज्ययोगवान् ॥५४४९ ॥
फलम्–
साम्राज्ययोगे धनिकः प्रतापी
विख्यातकीर्तिर्बहुमानपूज्यः ।

सन्मार्गवाञ्शत्रुनृपालसेवी
कामी सदा भूपतिकार्यदक्षः ॥५४५० ॥
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यं सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान् ।
अष्टमाब्दात् परं चैव योगं पोडशवत्सरे ॥५४५१ ॥

5449 - 5451. Karma Samrajya Yoga: In case of a movable ascendant, the lord of the 10th, placed in an angle, in joint aspect to the lords of the 2nd and the 11th will cause Karma Samrajya Yoga. The native concerned will be wealthy, valorous, widely famous, highly honoured, will take to virtuous path, will serve a ruler, be ever libidinous and be skilful in fulfilling royal duties. Further, he will be happy on account of this Yoga, and will perform good deeds. He will enjoy prosperity after the age of 8 for a period of 16 years.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले केतुभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।
विद्याबुद्धिसुकीर्तिश्च सर्वसौख्ययुतो भवेत् ॥५४५२ ॥

5452. Ketu's Sub-period - Libra Ascendant (Continued): The sub period of Ketu in the 2nd dasa will cause both good and bad effects. It will give learning, intelligence, fame and all kinds of happiness.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे सिंहगे मन्दे तद्भुक्तौ कष्टमादिशेत् ॥५४५३ ॥
देहरोगं मनस्तापमुष्णादिज्वरपीडनम् ।
आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्टं कलहाद्राजविग्रहम् ॥५४५४ ॥
शुक्रे स्वांशगते चैव देहारोग्यं महत् सुखम् ।
विद्याबुद्धियुतश्चैव बन्धुकल्याणसम्पदम् ॥५४५५ ॥
जन्मादिदशमे वर्षे राजयोगयुतः सुखी ।

5453 - 5455½. Venus' Sub-period: In the 2nd dasa, the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus) will cause difficulties, physical unfitness, mental distress, heat and fever when Saturn comes to Leo in transit. Further, his men will incur evils, strife and royal enmity. If Venus is in his own Navamsa, health and great happiness will exist. The native will acquire learning and intelligence while his people will experience auspicious effects and wealth. 10th year from birth will cause Raja Yoga.

धनाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५४५६ ॥
दशाधिपेन संदृष्टे चन्द्रभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
जन्मादिरुद्रवर्षे च चन्द्रभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥५४५७ ॥

5456 - 5457. (a) Sun's Sub-period: In the 2nd lord's dasa, the sub period of the 11th lord ..... (text incomplete).

(b) Moon's Sub-period: If the Moon is aspected by the dasa lord, her sub period in the 2nd dasa (of Mars) will produce great happiness, at the age of 11. This is the result for the Moon's sub period.

सम्पत्तारदशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।
इन्द्रयोगे विपद्दाये शुक्रराहुसमन्विते ।
प्रभूतधनलाभं राजयोगं लभेदध्रुवम् ॥५४५८ ॥

5458. The above are the effects for the 2nd dasa (ruled by Mars). The 3rd dasa (ruled by Rahu) will give abundant financial gains followed by Raja Yoga effects if Venus and Rahu are together at birth.

॥ अखण्डसाम्राज्ययोगः ॥
लाभेशधर्मेशधनेश्वराणां
कलानिधिः केन्द्रगृहस्थितो वा ।
स्वपुत्रलाभेषु च दैत्यमन्त्री
ह्यखण्डसाम्राज्यपतित्व मेति ॥५४५९ ॥

5459 Akhanda Samrajya Yoga: If the lords of the 11th, 9th and 2nd are in an angle from the Moon, or if Jupiter is in the 2nd, 5th or 11th (from the ascendant), one obtains unbroken kingdom.

Notes: For proper understanding of this yoga, please see page 83, Book 2.

योगे तत्र प्रजातो बहुगजतुरगस्यन्दनान्दोलिकाद्यैः
क्षोणीदुर्गाधिनाथो गुणगणजलधिः सत्कलत्रैरुपेतः ।
अन्यस्त्रीसङ्गचित्त जयति जनपतिः प्रत्यहं भोगशाली
नानासाम्राज्ययुक्तो लसति स पुरुषः कीर्तिमान् धर्मनिष्ठः ॥५४६० ।
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यं षोडशाब्दात् परं सुखम् ।

5460 - 5460½. The native having Akhanda Samrajya Yoga will be endowed with numerous elephants, horses, chariots, palanquins and the like. He will lord over forts etc., be an ocean of virtues, will have a virtuous spouse, be intent upon illicit ties with women, will win the ruler, will ever enjoy pleasures, be endowed with various kingdoms under his rulership, be famous and righteous. He will be happy after the age of 16.

स्वमित्रराज्यलाभं च विपद्दाये न संशयः ॥५४६१ ॥

विपत्तारदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सुखमादिशेत्।
लभते विजयं राज्यं विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥५४६२ ॥
दिव्याम्बरसुभूषाप्ति महैश्वर्य सुसम्पदाः।
शुभग्रहयुतो राहुः प्रेक्षितो वा शुभेन च ॥५४६३ ॥
प्रभूतधनलाभं च स्वराज्ये सुखमादिशेत्।
त्रयोदशाब्दे सौख्यं च राहुभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥५४६४ ॥

5461 - 5464. Rahu Dasa - Rahu's Sub-period: In the 3rd dasa, he will gain the kingdom of his friends (i.e. will gain a good position through friends). In the 1st sub period, he will experience happiness, success, kingdom, marriage, beautiful robes, ornaments, great wealth provided Rahu is related to a benefic by conjunction or aspect. These apart, much financial gains and happiness in his own country will come to pass. 23rd year will cause happiness. These are the effects for Rahu's sub period.

राहुदाये जीवभुक्तौ गोचरे तौलिगे शनौ।
तद्भुक्तौ राजयोगं च शौर्यधैर्यपराक्रमम् ॥५४६५ ॥
लक्ष्मीकटाक्षचिह्नानि शत्रुनाशं जयं तथा।
देवब्राह्मणभक्तिश्च दानधर्मविशेषकृत् ॥५४६६ ॥
देवोत्सवादिकार्याणि देवतादर्शनं तथा।
तटाक गोपुरादीनां निर्माणं देवमन्दिरे ॥५४६७ ॥
वाग्मी चातुर्यबुद्धिश्च देहकान्तिर्यशो भवेत्।
महदैश्वर्यसम्पन्नो राजयोगयुतः सुखी ॥५४६८ ॥
शुभशोभनकार्याणि दिव्यस्त्रीसङ्गमं तथा।
षष्ठाधिपत्यदोषेण किंचिद् व्याकुलसंभवम् ॥५४६९ ॥
विप्रवर्गे विरोधं च देहपीडां क्वचित् क्वचित्।
पूर्वार्धे सौख्यमाप्नोति ह्यपरार्ध इदं फलम् ॥५४७० ॥

5465 - 5470. Jupiter's Sub-period: The sub period of Jupiter in the dasa of Rahu will produce Raja Yoga, when Saturn transits the sign Libra. Further, the native will develop courage. He will financially gain. His foes will be destroyed. He will honour gods and Brahmins and will give liberal donations. He will be involved in temple festivals and will construct temples, towers, tanks and the like. He will develop eloquence of speech, skilful disposition, and physical splendour and will become famous. Much opulence will accrue to him and he will enjoy Raja Yoga effects. Auspicious functions and association with beautiful women will also follow. However, due to blemish of 6th lordship, Jupiter's sub period can cause some amount of distress, enmity with Brahmins, and physical ailments to some extent. Its first half will give happiness, while these adverse effects will be felt in the 2nd half during the 16th year of age. Prosperity and happiness will occur, with the Sun's transit in Sagittarius, during the 16th year.

जन्मादिषोडशे वर्षे गुरुभुक्ताविदं फलम्।
षोडशाब्दे धनुर्मासे स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम् ॥५४७१ ॥
स्वतन्त्रराज्यलाभं च राजयोगसमुद्भवः।
विपत्तारदशाकाले राज्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५४७२ ॥
गोचरे लाभगे मन्दे मन्दभुक्तौ महत् सुखम्।
स्वतन्त्रराज्यलाभं च राजमुद्राधिकारवान् ॥५४७३ ॥
रुद्रासनाभिधे योगे योगःसाम्राज्यजस्तथा।
विपदाये मन्दभुक्तौ योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५४७४ ॥
बहुकीर्तिप्रतापं च बहुराज्ययुतः सुखी।
बहुदेशप्रसिद्धश्च बहुद्रव्यादिलाभवान् ॥५४७५ ॥
नानाकार्येषु निपुणो ह्यष्टैश्वर्यसमन्वितः।
शुभशोभनकार्याणि दारसौख्यं विशेषतः ॥५४७६ ॥
अन्यस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी भोगभाग्ययुतः सुखी।
दानधर्मपरो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५४७७ ॥
अग्रहारप्रतिष्ठाता देवमन्दिरकारकः।
रन्ध्रस्थानगता दोषात् किंचिद् व्याकुलसंभवम् ॥५४७८ ॥
मातृबन्धुजनारिष्टं देहपीडां क्वचिद्भयम्।
एकोनविंशगे वर्षे मन्दभुक्ताविदं फलम् ॥५४७९ ॥

5471 - 5479. Saturn's Sub-period: One will gain an independent kingdom. Much happiness will prevail with the transit of Saturn in the 11th, apart from acquisition of royal power. For one born in Rudrasana Yoga or Samrajya Yoga, this sub period in the 3rd dasa will produce much prosperity, wide fame, valour, extended kingdom, name in many countries and acquisition of a great order. One will exhibit skill various undertakings, will gain eight kinds of wealth and will enjoy auspiciousness and much happiness through spouse. He will join others' women, be libidinous, endowed with pleasures and fortunes, be charitable and will honour gods and brahmins. He will construct colonies for Brahmins and temples. Saturn's placement in the 8th will however cause some distress to the

native, evils to maternal kinsfolk and physical ailments. These effects will be due at the age of 21 in Saturn's sub period.

॥ चामरयोगः ॥
वर्गोत्तमगते सूर्ये लग्नेशे शुभराशिगे ।
लग्नात् कर्मगते सौम्ये योगश्चामरसंज्ञिकः ॥५४८० ॥
फलम्–
राजा भवेद्भूपतिवंशजानां
दिगन्तविश्रान्तमहीपतीनाम् ।
किरीटकोटिस्थितरत्नभाभिः ।
प्रकाशमानाङ्घ्रिविराजमानः ॥५४८१ ।
योगेऽस्मिश्चामरे जातो दीर्घायुदीर्घ बुद्धिमान् ।
बहुदेशाधिनाथश्च धर्मिष्ठो वेदवित् सुखी ॥५४८२ ॥

5480 - 5482. Chamara Yoga: The Sun in Vargottama, the lord of the ascendant in a benefic sign, and Mercury in the 10th from the ascendant will produce Chamara Yoga. The effects thereof are: One born in a royal family will become a king whose feet will be resplendent with the brilliance of diamonds studded in the crowns of millions of prostrating kings drawn from various directions. Further he will be long-lived, high-minded, be the ruler of many countries, be virtuous and learned in the Vedas.

विपत्तारदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे सौम्यभुक्तौ शुभं वदेत् ॥५४८३ ॥
देवद्विजाराधनतत्परत्वं
कृतार्थलाभं प्रियकौशलं च ।
देशाधिपत्यं नरवाहनं च
राहोर्दशायां बुध भुक्तिकाले ॥५४८४ ॥

5483 - 5484. Rahu Dasa - Mercury Bhukti: Auspiciousness is indicated in this sub period if the 9th lord (Mercury) is aspected by the 10th lord (Moon). Additionally, he will be disposed to worship gods and Brahmins, will have financial gains, skills, lordship of a country, and conveyances.

लाभभाग्येश्वरौ युक्तौ कर्माधिपतिवीक्षितौ ।
सुखाधिपेन संदृष्ठौ भाग्ययोग इति स्मृतः ॥५४८५ ॥
तटाकगोपुरादीनां निर्माता धर्मकः सुखी ।
देवोत्सवादिकार्याणि बन्धुकल्याणसम्पदः ॥५४८६ ॥
दानधर्मपरो नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपूजनम् ।
दिव्यक्षेत्रादिसञ्चारं बुधभुक्तौ विशेषतः ॥५४८७ ॥
दिव्यस्त्रीभोगमाप्नोति पुराणश्रवणादिकम् ।
नीचांशे पापसयुक्ते त्वसितेन युतेक्षिते ॥५४८८ ॥
देहपीडां मनस्तापं बन्धुवर्गे विशेषतः ।
अन्योन्यकलहं किंचिन्मातृबन्धुविनाशनम् ॥५४८९ ॥
गोचरे द्वादशे मन्दे त्वेकविशतिवत्सरे ।
विपदाये सौम्यभुक्ताविदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५४९० ॥

5485 - 5490. (a) Bhagya Yoga - Libra Ascendant: Bhagya Yoga is formed as the lords of the 11th and the 9th (the Sun and Mercury) join in aspect to the lords of the 10th and 4th (the Moon and Saturn). As a result, the person will be responsible for construction of tanks, towers etc., be charitable, happy and associated with temple festivals. Much auspiciousness will accrue to his kinsfolk. He will be intent upon giving donations, will worship Brahmins and gods and will visit shrines, especially in the sub period of Mercury (in Rahu's dasa). He will enjoy charming women and will listen to mythological stories.

(b) If Mercury is conjunct a malefic apart from being related to Saturn by conjunction or aspect, and begetting Pisces Navamsa, will lead to the following results, during the period under discussion. The subject will confront physical ailments. More so his kinsfolk. He will be involved in quarrels with his men. Some possibility of destruction of maternal relatives will also be there. These effects have to be foretold for Saturn's simultaneous transit in the 12th during the age of 21.

Notes: (a) Bhagya Yoga or a combination for prosperity and fortunes can be drawn for other ascendants also when the lords of the 9th and 11th are together with a joint aspect of the lords of the 4th and 10th.

विपत्तारदशाकाले केतुभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
गोचरे जन्मगे मन्दे देहपीडां क्वचिद्भयम् ॥५४९१ ॥
कलहं शत्रुभीतिं च मित्रवर्गे क्वचिद्भयम् ।
शुभग्रहेण संदृष्टे सत्कर्माचारसिद्धिमान् ॥५४९२ ॥
चित्रविद्याविनोदं च पुराणश्रवणादिकम् ।
तीर्थयात्रागमं चैव प्रबलप्रभुदर्शनम् ॥५४९३ ॥
स्वगृहे शुभकार्याणि पुत्रदारादि सम्पदः ।

दानधर्मजपादीनि देवतागुरुभक्तिमान् ॥५४९४ ॥
पापक्षेत्रगते केतौ पापचित्तः क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
अन्यस्त्रीसङ्गमं चैव कलहं मित्रबन्धुषु ॥५४९५ ॥
शुभाशुभफलं चैव राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ।

5491 - 5495½. Sub-period of Ketu: (a) This will be a source of much happiness. But when Saturn transits the natal Moon sign, there will be some fear of physical sufferings followed by quarrels, trouble from foes and some fear for friends.

(b) Ketu in aspect to a beneficial planet will help the person do good deeds and take to virtuous path. He will enjoy excellent learning and entertainment, will listen to mythological accounts, will visit pilgrim centres and will meet a powerful king. There will accrue auspicious functions, apart from much happiness on account of progeny and spouse. One will give charities, will perform meditation and be devoted to gods and brahmins.

(c) Should Ketu be in a malefic's sign, one will be somewhat sinful. He will develop illicit ties with others' women and will quarrel with friends and relatives. Good and bad results will occur apart from Raja Yoga.

विपत्तारदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५४९६ ॥
गोचरे नक्रगे मन्दे चतुर्विंशतिवत्सरे ।
राज्यसौख्यं यानलाभं धनस्त्रीलाभमेवच ॥५४९७ ॥
उत्साहकीर्तिसम्पन्नो दिव्याभरणलाभवान् ।
मणिविद्रुममुक्तादिदिव्यवस्तुसमागमम् ॥५४९८ ॥
स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नोति बन्धुकल्याणसम्पदः ।
दशाधिपेन संयुक्ते ह्यन्यस्त्रीसौख्यदायकः ॥५४९९ ॥
उत्तमस्त्रीलाभमेव नाना जातिवधूपतिः ।
बहुद्रव्यव्ययं चैव बहुकार्यार्थसाधकः ॥५५०० ॥
नानादेशप्रसिद्धश्च नानाश्रमविशारदः ।
महान्तं राजयोगं च महालक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥५५०१ ॥
शुक्रे राहु सुसंयुक्ते स्त्रीमूलात् कलहं क्वचित् ।
अपवादभयं किंचिद्देहपीडां क्वचिद्भयम् ॥५५०२ ॥
आप्तबन्धुजनक्लेशं दुष्टकर्मादिसंभवम् ।
गुरुदृष्टिवशात् सौख्यं राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ॥५५०३ ॥
मनोधैर्यं महोत्साहमिदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

5496 - 5503½. Sub-period of Venus: (a) In the 3rd dasa (of Rahu) during the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus), when Saturn moves in Capricorn during the 24th year of age of the native, he will acquire royal kind of happiness, conveyances, wealth and spouse. Abundant enthusiasm and fame, gain of beautiful ornaments, and charming articles like gems, corals and pearls. He will be happy in his kingdom. His kinsfolk will experience much auspicious effects.

(b) Should Venus be together with Rahu at birth, the sub period under study will give happiness on account of union with others' females. This apart, he will acquire an excellent spouse and women of various castes. A lot of his money will be spent away. He will achieve many things, be famous in many countries, and skilful in many kinds of efforts (or jobs). He will enjoy Raja Yoga and the blessings of the goddess of lucre. The conjunction of Venus with Rahu will, however, promote some quarrels on account of women, accompanied by infamy and some fear of ill-health. His relatives will be anguished. Involvement in wicked deeds will also be possible.

(c) Jupiter's aspect (on Venus) can produce happiness and Raja Yoga. The person will be courageous and enthusiastic.

लाभस्थानगते राहौ लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५०४ ॥
भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते सूर्यभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
स्वबन्धुदारपुत्राणामारोग्यं भूषणादिकम् ॥५५०५ ॥
दिव्यवस्तुफलप्राप्तिं राजपूज्यो जयावहः
राज्याधिपतिसन्मानं बहुकीर्तियुतः सुखी ॥५५०६ ॥
देवोत्सवादिकार्याणि सञ्चारं वनगह्वरे ।
मनोधैर्य महोत्साहं प्रबलप्रभुदर्शनम् ॥५५०७ ॥
अनेककार्यसिद्धिं च राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ।
सप्तविंशति वर्षे च त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५५०८ ॥

5504 - 5508. Sub-period of the Sun: Should Rahu be in the 11th (in Leo) while the 11th lord (the Sun) is with the 9th lord (Mercury), the sub period of the Sun (in Rahu's dasa) will produce much happiness. The native's spouse, progeny and kinsfolk will enjoy health. Abundant ornaments, acquisition of beautiful articles, honours from the king and much fame will follow the native. Due to temple festivals, he will undertake journey to forests and caverns. He will be courageous, and

enthusiastic and will meet a powerful king. Many of his undertakings will attain fruition. He will experience Raja Yoga effects. All these will come to pass in the 27th year.

विपत्तारदशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे नक्रगे मन्दे चन्द्रभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥५५०९ ॥
सुखभोगी भवेन्नित्यं स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नुयात् ।
परस्त्रीसङ्गवान्नित्यं देशग्रामाधिकारिताम् ॥५५१० ॥
तटाकारमधर्मे च देवब्राह्मणपूजनम् ।
दायेशात् षष्ठगे चन्द्रे सौम्ये रविसमन्विते ॥५५११ ॥
देहपीडां मनस्तापं मातृबन्धुविनाशनम् ।
दुष्टकर्मादिसंप्राप्ति शत्रुपीडां क्वचिद्भयम् ॥५५१२ ॥
अपवादभयं किंचिदष्टविंशतिवत्सरे ।

5509 - 5512½. Sub-period of the Moon: (a) In the 3rd dasa, during the sub period of the 10th lord Moon, coinciding with Saturn's transit in Capricorn, good and bad results will both come to pass. The person will enjoy endless happiness and pleasures in his country. He will join others' women and will acquire lordship over a country or villages, will construct tanks and gardens and will honour gods and brahmins.

(b) With the Moon in the 6th from Rahu as Mercury is conjunct the Sun, the effects for the sub period of the Moon should be physical ailments, mental distress, destruction of maternal relatives, involvement in wicked deeds, trouble from enemies and to some extent fear of infamy possibly in the 28th year.

विपत्तारदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५१३ ॥
गोचरे मेषगे मन्दे त्वेकोनत्रिंशवत्सरे ।
देहपीडां मनस्तापं कलहं राजविग्रहम् ॥५५१४ ॥
आप्तबन्धुजनारिष्टं धनधान्यव्ययं तथा ।
सुखसौख्यविहीनं च कुम्टुम्बे रोगपीडनम् ॥५५१५ ॥
कलहं बन्धुवैषम्यं यत्नकार्यविघातकृत् ।
इन्द्रासनपदे भौमे मनोधैर्यं महत् सुखम् ॥५५१६ ॥
मनोह्लादं महोत्साहं विद्याभरणलाभतः ।
शत्रुनाशं जयं चैव शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
विपत्तारदशाकाले त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५५१७ ॥

5513 - 5517. Sub-period of Mars: (a) In the 3rd dasa (of Rahu) during the sub period of the 2nd lord (Mars), physical ailments, mental distress, quarrels, royal displeasure, evils to kinsfolk, loss of money, grains and happiness, troubles from diseases to family members, differences with relatives and obstacles to one's undertakings will occur. These will be in the 29th year, along with Saturn's movements in the sign Aries.

(b) Should Mars be in Indra Nadiamsa, mental courage, great happiness, enthusiasm, learning, ornaments, destruction of enemies, success and a mix of good and bad effects will come to pass (during the sub period in question).

Thus should be described the 3rd dasa (ruled by Rahu, for a Libra native).

Notes: (b) "Indrasana Pada" is an unusual term not described in our text. Apparently, it can only be interpreted as "Indra Nadiamsa" which has been oft-occurring.

॥ गुरुदशाफलम् ॥

कूर्मयोगः

तृतीयैकादशे जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे बलसंयुक्ते ।
लग्नाधिपे लाभगते कूर्मयोग इतीरितः ॥५५१८ ॥
चरलग्ने तदीशे तु स्थिरराशिस्थिरांशगे ।
गुरुशुक्रयुते दृष्टे कूर्मयोग इतीरितः ॥५५१९ ॥

5518 - 5519. Koorma Yoga: (a) A strong Jupiter in his own sign identical with either the 3rd or the 11th as the lord of the ascendant is in the 11th, will produce Koorma Yoga.

(b) Alternatively, a movable sign can ascend whose lord occupies a fixed sign with fixed Navamsa. The said ascendant lord should also be related to Jupiter and Venus either by aspect or conjunction. Here again, Koorma Yoga forms.

Notes: (a) This aphorism applies to Libra ascendant while Jupiter is in Sagittarius (3rd) with strength and Venus is in Leo (11th).

The other ascendant that comes under the purview of this Yoga is Taurus. Here, Jupiter with strength should be in Pisces along with exalted Venus.

(b) Another form of Koorma Yoga occurs to a movable ascendant (Aries, Cancer and Capricorn only) whose lord should be related to Jupiter and Venus and occupy a fixed sign (Taurus, Leo, Scorpio or Aquarius) with one of such Navamsas.

The reader can well understand that this does not apply to Libra ascendant for which Koorma Yoga of a different kind is already listed.

फलम्–

विख्यातकीर्तिर्भुवि राजपूज्यो

धर्मे रतः सत्त्वगुणप्रधानः।

नित्यं सुखी सात्त्विककार्यकर्ता

श्रीकूर्मयोगे मनुजाभिरामः ॥५५२०॥

5520. Effects: The subject born with Sri Koorma Yoga (of any of the three kinds cited above) will enjoy wide fame on the earth, will be honoured by the ruler, attached to virtues, be primarily gentle in disposition, ever happy, will perform gentle deeds and be charming among men.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले जीवे मूलत्रिकोणगे।

जीवाद्भाग्यं गते शुक्रे शुभांशे राजयोगवान् ॥५५२१।

5521. Jupiter's Dasa: This dasa occurring as the 4th one will generate a Raja Yoga if Jupiter at birth is in his Moolatrikona while Venus is in the 9th thereof (i.e. in Leo) with a benefic Navamsa.

Notes: This is one particular kind of Koorma Yoga discussed specially for Libra ascendant in a previous verse.

भङ्गः–

गुरोः षष्ठाष्टमे पापे शुक्रे राहुसमन्विते।

चन्द्रादष्टमगे शुक्रे योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५५२२॥

5522. Annihilation of Koorma Yoga: A malefic in the 6th/8th counted from Jupiter while Venus and Rahu are (in Leo) in the 8th from the Moon (in Capricorn) will resist the formation of Koorma Yoga.

जीवदाये मध्यखण्डे रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।

स्वराज्ये नष्टमाप्नोति मनःक्लेशं महद्भयम् ॥५५२३॥

दशान्ते सौख्यमाप्नोति राजयोगयुतः सुखी।

क्षेमतारदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ सर्वसम्पदः ॥५५२४॥

गोचरे मेषगे मन्दे जन्मादित्रिंशवत्सरे।

तत्काले राजवैरं च यत्नकार्यविघातवान् ॥५५२५॥

मित्रवर्गविरोधं च धननाशं मनोभयम्।

आत्मबन्धुजनक्लेशं पुत्रदारादिपीडनम् ॥५५२६॥

पूर्वार्धे व्याकुलं चैति ह्यपरार्धे महत् सुखम्।

गोचरे मिथुने जीवे सर्वसौख्ययुतः सुखी ॥५५२७॥

महान्तं राजयोगं च बहुकीर्तिः प्रतापवान्।

गोचरे वृषभे मन्दे दुर्भिक्षं राष्ट्रनाशनम् ॥५५२८॥

हाहाकारं जगत् सर्वं क्षामक्षोभादिबाधया।

स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नोति त्वकेत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ॥५५२९॥

5523 - 5529. (a) One will lose his kingdom (position) in the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus) during the middle part of Jupiter's dasa. He will also be anguished and be subjected to great fear. The concluding part of Jupiter's dasa will give happiness and Raja Yoga effects.

(b) All kinds of wealth will occur in the first sub period of Jupiter's dasa.

(c) During the 30th year, Saturn transiting in Aries will cause royal enmity and obstacles to one's undertakings. He will develop enmity with friends, will lose his wealth and be subjected to fear. His kinsfolk, spouse and progeny will be anguished. The first half of Jupiter's dasa will be distressful while the later half will be a source of much happiness. Saturn's movements in Gemini will bless one with every kind of happiness and a great deal of Raja Yoga, wide fame and valour.

(d) **Irrelevant:** Saturn's journey in Taurus will usher famine and will destroy the state. The entire world will cry in grief. The native will be happy in his country in the 31st year.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले राज्याधिपतिभुक्ति।

गोचरे वृषभे मन्दे मन्दभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ॥५५३०॥

नगरग्रामनाथश्च सेनानीर्नृपवन्दितः।

परोपकारनिरतो नूतनप्रभुदर्शनम् ॥५५३१॥

कलत्रपुत्रसौख्याप्ति बन्धु वर्गे महत् सुखम्।

शुभशोभनकार्याणि ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गसौख्यवान् ॥५५३२॥

5530 - 5532. During the currency of Saturn's sub period, the transit of Saturn in Taurus will give much happiness to the person. He will head over towns and villages, be honoured by army chief and king, be intent upon helping others, will meet a new king, and enjoy happiness on account of spouse and progeny. His kinsfolk will also be greatly happy. There will be auspicious functions in his family and he will join others' women.

गुरोः षष्ठगते मन्दे लग्नादष्टमगेऽपि वा।

पापग्रहयुते दृष्टे पापभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ॥५५३३॥

वातरोगादिपीडां च ह्यन्यप्रभुविरोधताम् ।
कलहं मित्रमूलेन ह्यात्मबन्धुविनाशनम् ॥५५३४ ॥
बहुमूलादद्रव्यनष्टं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
चतुर्स्त्रिंशतिवर्षे च त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५५३५ ॥

5533 - 5535. A malefic's sub period in Jupiter's dasa will cause much fear if Saturn occupies the 6th from Jupiter, or even the 8th from the ascendant (Libra). Additionally, the person will be inflicted by windy diseases, will incur enmity with other kings, be troubled by quarrels with friends and will lose his relatives. His wealth will decline in many a way. Good and bad effects will be equal in the said sub period occurring in the 24th year.

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे मिथुने मन्दे सौम्यभुक्तिः शुभप्रदा ॥५५३६ ॥
शुभसन्तोषकार्याणि बन्धुवर्गे महत् सुखम् ।
दारपुत्रादिसौख्यं च दिव्यस्त्रीभोगमिच्छति ॥५५३७ ॥
स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नोति प्रभूतधनलाभवान् ।
दानधर्मजपादीनि षट्कर्मज्ञानसिद्धिमान् ॥५५३८ ॥
देवोत्सवादिकार्याणि देवतादर्शनं तथा ।
प्रयाणं शुभदं चैव यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिकृत् ॥५५३९ ॥
गुरोः षष्ठाष्टमे सौम्ये पापग्रहयुतेक्षिते ।
बन्धुवर्गे मनस्तापो मित्रवर्गे तथा भवेत् ॥५५४० ॥
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च स्वराज्ये कलहं तथा ।
आत्मबन्धुंजनक्लेशं बहुमूलधनव्ययः ॥५५४१ ॥
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे राजयोगो भवेदध्रुवम् ।
मनोधैर्यं महोत्साहं षष्ठत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ॥५५४२ ॥

5536 - 5542. Mercury's Sub-period: (a) The sub period of Mercury in the 4th dasa (of Jupiter) will give auspicious effects with Saturn's sojourn in Gemini. One will be much happy due to auspicious and pleasurable deeds and through spouse and progeny. He will like to join beautiful women. Happiness will accrue to him in his own country. He will have abundant financial gains. He will give charities, perfom meditation and will attain fruits due to fulfilment of "Shatkarmas". He will visit temples in connection with divine festivals. His travels will prove auspicious and his undertakings will yield expected results.

(b) Should Mercury be in the 6th or 8th from Jupiter, in relation to a malefic by aspect or conjunction, the sub period in question will cause distress among one's kinsfolk and circle of friends. The native will earn enmity with another ruler. There will be strife in his own country. His people will be anguished and his money will be spent on many counts.

(c) Should Mercury be aspected by the 10th lord (Moon), Raja Yoga effects will be experienced in the former's sub period including courage and enthusiasm in the 36th year.

Notes: "*Shatkarma*" needs a clarifiation. Vedic literature prescribes six kinds of duties for a Brahmin. These are *Adhyayana* (studying or repeating of the Vedas), *Adhyapana* (teaching of the Vedas), *Yajana* (offering sacrifices), *Yaajana* (conducting sacrifices for others), *Dana* (giving donations) and *Pratigraha* (accepting gifts). Thus, the native in question will accomplish these duties and will attain spiritual wisdom.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले राज्यस्थः केतुभुक्तिषु ।
गोचरे कटके मन्दे केतुभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ॥५५४३ ॥
स्वराज्ये कलहं चैव भृत्यवर्गविरोधजम् ।
यातायातभयं चैव स्थानभ्रष्टं महद्भयम् ॥५५४४ ॥
कलहं शत्रुभीतिं च ह्यादायादधिकव्ययम् ।
शौर्यधैर्यविहीनश्च दुर्घटः कार्यसंभवः ॥५५४५ ॥
मूत्ररोगभयं चैव सप्तत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ।

5543 - 5545½. Sub-period of Ketu: If Ketu at birth is in the 5th house, the transit of Saturn in Cancer will be the cause of great fear, in the sub period of Ketu in Jupiter's dasa. There will be strife in one's country. He will develop enmity with his relatives, will lose his position or place and be subjected to great fear. His travels will also cause fear. He will face quarrels, fear from enemies, more expenditure than his income, loss of courage and will indulge in calamitous deeds. He will incur disorders of urine at the age of 27.

षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५४६ ॥
गोचरे ह्यष्टमे मन्दे शुक्रभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ।
शुक्रे राहुयुते चैव चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमस्थिते ॥५५४७ ॥
तत्काले व्याकुलं चैति राज्यनाशं धनक्षयम् ।
अकस्मात् कार्यनष्टं च लाभद्रव्यविहीनताम् ॥५५४८ ॥
देहजाड्यं मनःक्लेशं बहुकार्यार्थचिन्तनम् ।

अपमानभयं किंचिद्यत्लकार्यविघातजम् ॥५५४९ ॥
सिहे शनिस्थिते काले लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ।
हाहाकारं जगत् सर्वं क्षामक्षोभादिबाधितम् ॥५५५० ॥
शुक्रे स्वांशगते चैव ह्यपरार्धे क्वचित् सुखम् ।
मनोधैर्यं महोत्साहं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥५५५१ ॥
षष्ठत्रिंशात् परं चैव त्वकेचत्वारिवत्सरे ।

5546 - 5551½. Sub-period of Venus: (a) When Saturn comes to the 8th, the sub period of Venus, in the dasa of 6th lord (Jupiter) will produce great fear. If Venus and Rahu are together in the 8th from the Moon, the said transit will destroy the kingdom and wealth. His undertakings will be destroyed suddenly and he will have no profits. His health will decline. He will be anguished, and be worried about many of his undertakings, be humiliated and will face obstacles to work.

(b) Irrelevant: Saturn's movements in Leo will usher a famine in the country. The people will cry in distress due to drought and strife.

(c) If Venus is in own Navamsa (while being with Rahu & C as at "a" above), the 2nd half of the sub period will cause some happiness. One will beget courage, show enthusiasm and will experience good and bad effects in an equal measure after the age of 36 and 41. (This should be independent of the sub period in question.)

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५५२ ॥
गोचरे ललने मन्दे सूर्यभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
प्रबलप्रभुमूलेन यत्लकार्यार्थसिद्धिमान् ॥५५५३ ॥
विक्रमं साहसं सौख्यं राजसन्मानवैभवम् ।
धनलाभं यशोवृद्धिं सद्गोष्ठीप्रियभाषणम् ॥५५५४ ॥
स्वर्णसूत्रोतवस्त्रादिभूषणानां सुलाभवान् ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे मित्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ॥५५५५ ॥
दायेशाद्रन्ध्रराशिस्थे स्वकार्ये तामसो भवेत् ।
दहेपीडां मनस्तापं क्वचित् सौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ॥५५५६ ॥
क्षेमातारदशाकाले कर्माधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

5552 - 5556½. The Sun's Sub-period: (a) When Saturn moves in Virgo, the sub period of the Sun in Jupiter's dasa will produce much happiness. One's undertakings will be fruitful due to a powerful king. The person will acquire courage, adventurism, happiness, royal honour, economic gains, increased fame and agreeable talks with virtuous men. He will have abundant gains of gold and clothes.

(b) If the Sun is in aspect to the 10th lord (Moon) one will gain happiness through a friendly ruler.

(c) Should the Sun be in the 8th from the dasa lord (Jupiter) one will display ignorance in his undertakings. Physical troubles, mental distress, limited happiness and an equal measure of good and bad effects will occur.

गोचरे ललने मन्दे क्रूरग्रहनिरीक्षिते ॥५५५७ ॥
पूर्वार्धे व्याकुलं चैति मातृबन्धुविनाशनम् ।
दुष्टकर्मादिसंप्राप्ति यातायातं धनव्ययम् ॥५५५८ ॥
अनाचारो मनः पीडां यत्लकार्यविनाशनम् ।
देहालस्यं मन्दबुद्धि पूर्वार्धोक्तं फलं विदम् ॥५५५९ ॥
शशाङ्के मिथुनांशस्थे तदंशे गुरूसंयुते ।
गोचरे मिथुने जीवे गोचरे तौलिगे शनौ ॥५५६० ॥
अपरार्धे महत् सौख्यं राजसन्मानवैभवम् ।
नूतनप्रभुसन्मानं यत्लकार्यार्थलाभतः ॥५५६१ ॥
नष्टराज्यधन प्राप्ति महदैश्वर्यसम्पदः ।
अर्थयोगमवाप्नोति स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नुयात् ॥५५६२ ॥
स्वतन्त्रराज्यलाभं च बहुकीर्तिप्रतापवान् ।
द्विचत्वारिंशगे वर्षे युग्मादिद्वयमासगे ॥५५६३ ॥
तत्त्रिकोणगते मासे तत्काले सौख्यमादिशेत् ।
प्रबलप्रभुमूलेने पत्रिकागमनं तथा ॥५५६४॥
राज्यलाभं महत् सौख्यं महालक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
चन्द्रे कुजयुते दृष्टे दुष्टजन्तुभयं क्वचित् ।५५६५ ॥
भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे भाग्यवृद्धिं महोत्सवम् ।
लाभाधिपेनसंदृष्टे धनलाभंविशेषतः ॥५५६६ ॥
द्विचत्वारिंशगे वर्षे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

5557 - 5566½. (a) The Moon's Sub-period: During the currency of the 1st half of the sub period of the 10th lord (Moon), Saturn's movements in Virgo with a malefic's aspect will cause anguish, destruction of maternal kinsfolk, indulgence in bad deeds, expenditure in (unfruitful) travels, bad conduct, mental troubles, loss of work, indolence and dullheadedness.

(b) The Moon joining Jupiter in Gemini Navamsa will cause much happiness in the 2nd half of

the said sub period with Jupiter and Saturn in order journeying in the signs Gemini and Libra. The native will enjoy a good deal of royal honours including from a new ruler. The undertakings aimed at by him will materialise. He will gain wealth through a captured kingdom (i.e. will recover lost wealth), enjoy abundant wealth, be happy in his country and will gain an independent kingdom, wide fame and valour in the 42nd year. with the transit Sun in Gemini and Cancer. The Sun moving in trines to these two signs will also cause happiness. The native will receive communication from a powerful king and will gain wealth.

(c) Should the Moon be related to Mars by aspect or company, one will be troubled by wild animals to some extent, in the said sub period. The Moon aspected by 9th lord (Mercury) will increase prosperity in her sub period. Aspected by the 11th lord (Sun), she will produce much financial gains in the sub period under consideration. These effects are to be stated for the 42nd year.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले दाराधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५६७ ॥
गोचरे तौलिगे मन्दे कुजभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
आयुरारोग्यपुत्राप्तिं राज्यबन्धुसमन्वितः ॥५५६८ ॥
स्वदारपुत्रलाभं च बहुकीर्तिप्रतापवान् ।
मनोधीरो महोत्साही राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ॥५५६९ ॥
द्वितीयद्यूनदोषेण देहजाड्यं क्वचिद्भयम् ।
व्रणोष्णादिज्वराद्भीतो दारबन्धुविनाशवान् ॥५५७० ॥
इन्द्रासनगते भौमे राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ।
यत्नकार्यार्थसिद्धिं च योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥५५७१ ॥
पापांशकस्थिते भौमे प्रयाणं कलहं क्वचित् ।
मित्रबन्धुविरोधं च कोपाधिक्यं भयं तथा ॥५५७२ ॥
त्रिचत्वारिंशगे वर्षे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

5567 - 5572½. Mars sub-period: (a) Saturn moving in Libra will be a source of much happiness in the sub period of Mars during the dasa of Jupiter. He will enjoy life-span, health, acquisition of progeny and be endowed with kingdom and kinsfolk. His fame and valour will be on the increase. He will display courage and great enthusiasm and will beget Rája Yoga effects.

(b) Due to 2nd and 7th lordship of Mars, he will be somewhat endangered by ailments, ulcer, heat and fever and will lose his spouse and progeny.

(c) Mars in Indra Nadiamsa (instead of Indrasana) will cause Raja Yoga, success in undertakings and much prosperity.

(d) If Mars be in a malefic's Navamsa, travels and strife will come to pass (in his sub period). These effects are for the 43rd year.

Notes: (c) For Indrasana, see notes under "b" of sloka 5513 - 5517 supra.

क्षेमतारदशाकाले लाभस्थराहुभुक्तिषु ॥५५७३ ॥
गोचरे तौलिगे मन्दे राहुभुक्तौ महत् सुखम् ।
दशाधिपेन संदृष्टे स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नुयात् ॥५५७४ ॥
भाग्यवृद्धिं महोत्साहं दारपुत्रादिसंपदम् ।
शुभसन्तोषकार्याणि प्रयाणं शुभदं लभेत् ॥५५७५ ॥
सत्कर्मधर्मकीर्ति च राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ।
रन्ध्राधिपेन संयुक्ते गोचरे तौलिगे शनौ ॥५५७६ ॥
अपरार्धे क्वचित् कष्टं देहपीडां क्वचिद्भयम् ।
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च कलहं राजविग्रहम् ॥५५७७ ॥
आत्मबन्धुजनक्लेशं दशासन्धाविदं फलम् ।
पञ्चचत्वारिंशकेऽब्दे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।
क्षेमतारदशाकाले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥५५७८ ॥

5573 - 5578. Rahu's Sub-period: (a) If Rahu is in the 11th (Leo) at birth, his sub period in the 4th dasa (of Jupiter) will cause much happiness. The dasa lord's aspect on Rahu will produce happiness in one's own country, apart from increased prosperity, great enthusiasm, acquisition of spouse and progeny, auspicious undertakings, auspicious journeys, performance of good deeds, charitability and Raja Yoga.

(b) Rahu's conjunction with the 8th lord Venus (in Leo) will cause troubles, physical ailments and some fear in the 2nd half of Rahu's sub period (in Jupiter's dasa) with the transit of Saturn in Libra. The native will find other kings turning inimical to him and be involved in strife and royal wrath. His kinsfolk will be anguished. These are the effects for the junction of dasa occurring at the age of 45 (i.e. for Rahu's sub period in Jupiter's dasa which will give way to Saturn's dasa).

(c) In the 4th dasa (of Jupiter) good and bad effects will take place in a balanced manner.

॥ गुरुदशाफलं सम्पूर्णम् ॥

॥ शनिदशाफलम् ॥

रुद्रासनयोगः-

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययेशास्ते लग्नादुच्चंगता यदि।
तस्य रुद्रासनो योगो निर्दिष्टः पूर्वसूरिभिः ॥५५७९ ॥

5579 Rudrasana Yoga: If the 6th, 8th and 12th from the ascendant contain planets in (simultaneous) exaltation, Rudrasana Yoga is formed.

Notes: The 1st line reads in another version correctly thus: *"Shashtashtamavyayastham syallagnaduchcha graham"*

योगेऽस्मिन् सार्वभौमत्वं वदन्ति यवनादयः।
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यं प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषतः ॥५५८० ॥
महान्तं राजयोगं च पुत्रदारादिसम्पदः।
स्वराज्ये सौख्यमाप्नोति पूर्वार्धे सर्वसौख्यवान्।
अपरार्धे देहकष्टं तुलालग्नोद्भवस्य हि।
प्रत्यक्तारदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५८१ ॥
गोचरे चापगे मन्दे स्वभुक्तौ राजयोगवान्।
महदैश्वर्य संपन्नो महालक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥५५८२ ॥
यत्नकायार्थसिद्धिं च दारपुत्रादिवर्धनम्।
कुजदृष्टियुते मन्दे देहजाड्यं महद्भयम् ॥५५८३ ॥
अपमृत्युभयं किंचिद्दारवर्गे विशेषतः।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं मृत्युञ्जयजपं चरेत् ॥५५८४ ॥
मन्दे स्वांशगते चैव देहारोग्यं महत् सुखम्।
स्वराज्ये सुखमाप्नोति ह्यष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥५५८५ ॥

5580 - 5585. (a) The native having this Yoga will be a ruler of the earth, according to Yavanas. The 5th dasa (of Saturn) as a consequence will give Yoga of a special order. The subject will enjoy happiness through spouse and children in his own country. In the first half of the dasa, all-round happiness will prevail. The 2nd half will cause physical troubles for one born in Libra.

(b) Saturn's sub-period: In the 5th dasa (of Saturn) and in his own sub period, Raja Yoga effects will occur with his transit in Sagittarius. The native will acquire abundant wealth. His undertakings will be fruitful and his spouse and progeny will prosper.

(c) Physical ailments and much fear will be the result in the said sub period, if Saturn at birth is in aspect to Mars. Fear of untimely death, particularly in in-laws' family will exist. To overcome this, recitation of Mrityunjaya Japa should be undertaken.

(d) If Saturn is in his own Navamsa, his sub period will cause health and great deal of happiness. One will be happy in his country during the 48th year.

राज्याधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
गोचरे नक्रगे मन्दे तत्काले सुखमाप्नुयात् ॥५५८६ ॥
सर्वसौभाग्यसम्पत्तिः पुत्रदारादिवर्धनम्।
बहुकीर्तिप्रतापौ च स्वराज्ये सुखमादिशेत् ॥५५८७ ॥
नीचांशे बुधसंयुक्ते शुत्रवर्गान्महद्भयम्।
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च धनमूलाद्विषादवान् ॥५५८८ ॥
आत्मबन्धुजनक्लेशं भुक्त्यन्ते कष्टमादिशेत्।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ॥५५८९ ॥
अनेकधर्मसिद्धिश्च ज्ञानं भक्तिर्यशो भवेत्।
एकपञ्चाशगे वर्षे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ॥५५९० ॥

5586 - 5590. Mercury's Sub-period: (a) In the dasa of the 5th lord Saturn, the sub period of the 9th lord (Mercury) will give happiness, all kinds of prosperity (to self), prosperity to spouse and children, wide fame, valour and happiness in own country when Saturn transits Capricorn.

(b) If Saturn is in Aries Navamsa along with Mercury, the sub period of the latter will produce abundant fear from enemies. Other rulers will be inimical to him. He will be financially distressed. His relatives will be anguished. The end of the sub period will be his source of difficulties.

(c) If Mercury is aspected by the 10th lord (Moon), there will be Raja Yoga effects. He will perform various kinds of charitable activities and will earn wisdom, piety and fame. These effects will be due in the 51st year.

राज्याधिपदशाकाले राज्यस्थकेतुभुक्तिषु।
स्वराज्ये कलहं चैव भृत्यवर्गे विरोधवान् ॥५५९१ ॥
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च यातायातभयं तथा।
देहजाड्यं मनःक्लेशमात्मवर्गे महद्भयम् ॥५५९२ ॥
शुभाशुभफलं चैव द्विपञ्चाशकवत्सरे।

5591 - 5592½. Ketu's Sub-period: If Ketu is in the 5th at birth, his sub period in Saturn's dasa

will produce strife in the country and enmity with servants. One will incur enmity with other rulers and be subjected to fear in journey. Physical ailments, mental distress and great fear will follow. 52nd year will give a mixture of good and bad effects.

सुताधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥५५९३ ॥
गोचरे कुम्भगे शुक्रभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ।
देहपीडां मनस्तापं कार्यविघ्नं धनक्षयम् ॥५५९४ ॥
कलहं शुत्रभीतिं च ह्यादायादधिकं व्ययम् ।
आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्टं दारवर्गे विशेषतः ॥५५९५ ॥
कुटुम्बकलहं सत्यं शुभाशुभफलं समम् ।
शुक्रे स्वांशगते चैव राजयोगयुतः सुखी ॥५५९६ ॥

5593 - 5596. Sub-period of Venus: (a) In the dasa of the 5th lord (Saturn), the sub period of the 8th lord (Venus) will give good and bad effects with the movements of Saturn in Aquarius. Illness, distress, obstacles to work, loss of wealth, quarrels, fear from foes, expenditure beyond income, evils to kinsfolk particularly to in-laws, family quarrels and an equal measure of good and bad effects will come to pass.

(b) Should Venus be in his own Navamsa, effects of Raja Yoga will be revealed.

रन्ध्रचक्रदशाकाले रन्ध्रस्थमन्ददायगे ।
लग्नरन्ध्रेशभुक्तौ तु त्रिपञ्चाशकवत्सरे ॥५५९७ ॥
दक्षिणायनगे सूर्ये सिंहादित्रयमासगे ।
शुक्लपक्षे मन्दवारे दिवाकाले मृतिं वदेत् ॥५५९८ ॥
इह जन्मनि पुण्यात्मा ह्यन्ते विष्णुपदं व्रजेत् ।
मनोहरांशके सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥५५९९ ॥

5597 - 5599. (a) In the dasa of Saturn, who at birth is placed in the 8th, and in the sub period of the lord of ascendant and 8th (i.e. Venus), the native will die in his 53rd year, with the southerly course of the Sun in Leo, or Virgo, or Libra, in bright lunar half, on a Saturday morning.

(b) In this birth, he will be a meritorious soul and will attain the feet of Lord Vishnu. The effects reflected for Manohara Nadiamsa in Deva Keralam will be truthful.

Notes: (a) "Randhra Chakra dasa Kaale" is an interruption to the whole set of slokas so far occurring, which discussed the 1st to 5th dasas in a sequence for Libra ascendant. Hence this is removed from the translation.

॥ **मिथुनलग्ने कामिन्यंशः** ॥
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे युग्मलग्ने प्रजायते ।
शुद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तार्तीयो गर्भसंभवः ॥५६०० ॥

5600. Gemini Ascendant - Kamini Nadiamsa: In Gemini ascendant, Kamini Nadiamsa's 1st half, a Soodra will be born as the third issue of his family.

Notes: For Kamini Nadiamsa, see notes under slokas 1441, page 131, Book 1.

लग्नेशे लाभराशिस्थे लाभेशे धैर्यराशिगे ।
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥५६०१ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।
सुखेशे लाभराशिस्थे चापांशे शुभसंयुते ॥५६०२ ॥
जननं पश्चिमे भागे पूर्वस्यां दिशि जायते ।
पुरे प्राकाररम्ये च नद्याश्चोत्तरशोभिते ॥५६०३ ॥
तन्मध्ये जननं तस्य पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।
लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे देवालयसमीपगे ॥५६०४ ॥
पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च ह्युत्तरस्यां प्रजायते ।
देवताप्रार्थनेनैव शिवानुग्रहहेतुना ॥५६०५ ॥
जननं च तथा प्राहुः पूर्वभागे न संशयः ।
भाग्येशे लाभराशिस्थे बुधशुक्रसमन्विते ॥५६०६ ॥
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे पुरा क्षत्रकुलोद्भवः ।
वर्गोत्तमांशगे मन्दे सेनानाथोऽथ मन्त्रिणः ॥५६०७ ॥
अष्टभार्यायुतःसौख्यं पञ्चपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।
एकषष्टितमे वर्षे त्वतिसारज्वरे मृतिः ॥५६०८ ॥
इह जन्मनि युग्मे च कामिन्यंशे प्रजायते ।

5601 - 5608½. (a) He will have no older coborn if the lord of the ascendant (Mercury) is in the 11th (Aries) while the 3rd is occupied by 11th lord (Mars). He will have younger ones and be honourable.

(b) The 4th lord (Mercury) in the 11th (Aries) in the company of a benefic, and begetting Sagittarius Navamsa, denotes birth in a street spread from the west to east. The town concerned will have beautiful compound with a river in the north as the town's ornament. His birth will be in such surroundings.

(c) If the lord of the ascendant is aspected by

Jupiter, predict birth beside a temple due to divine worship and the blessings of Lord Siva.

(d) Previous Birth: The lord of the 9th in the 11th along with Mercury and Venus and in aspect to the 10th lord (Jupiter) denotes his previous birth in a royal clan. If Saturn is in Vargottama Navamsa, he was an army chief or a minister. He had eight wives, happiness and five sons. He died in the 61st year due to dysentery. His present birth is in Gemini's Kamini Nadiamsa.

रूपवान् मतिवान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ॥५६०९ ॥
अंदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ।
मिताशी मितभाषी च मितनिद्रो विचक्षणः ॥५६१० ॥
राजसेवापरो नित्यं बहुभृत्यजनान्वितः ।
वाचालकः सत्यवादी नानाशास्त्रविशारदः ॥५६११ ॥
दिव्यनामाङ्कितश्चैव वेदान्ते ज्ञानसिद्धिमान् ।
सत्कथाश्रवणं नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥५६१२ ॥
यथार्थवादी तत्त्वज्ञो ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गलोलुपः ।
पितृभाग्यविहीनश्च स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान् ॥५६१३ ॥
चक्ररेखाङ्कितपदपाणिमिस्तु सुशोभितः ।
सज्जनप्रियवादी च दुर्जनानां शठो भवेत् ॥५६१४ ॥
सोदरावसुसंख्याश्च तेषामेकश्चिरायुषः ।
शेषं नाशमिति प्राहू राजयोगयुतो भवेत् ॥५६१५ ॥

5609 - 5615. The present native will be charming, intelligent, eloquent, endowed with attractive face and eyes, be fortunate, virtuous, blood-red in complexion and handsome. He will have limited food and sleep, will speak within limits and be discerning. He will be inclined to serve the ruler, will have many an attendant, be garrulous, truthful, learned in many ancient branches, will have a beautiful name, be philosophical and will attain Wisdom. He will be fond of listening to divine stories, will honour gods and Brahmins, be knowledgeable in Philosophy, addicted to joining females, devoid of paternal fortunes, and will have self-earned wealth. Symbols will be found on his palms and soles. He will be fond of good people, be crafty towards the wicked and will have eight brothers out of whom one will be long lived while others will be destroyed. The native will enjoy Raja Yoga effects:

धनेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे तदीशे लाभराशिगे ।
शुभग्रहयुते दृष्टे त्वसंख्याधनलाभवान् ॥५६१६ ॥
भावैश्चतुर्भिर्बलिभिर्धनभाग्याय कर्मभिः ।
सम्पूर्णवित्तगेहे च कुबेर इव जायते ॥५६१७ ॥
धनराशेस्तु देशे वा धनेशस्याथ वा यदि ।
द्रव्यवृद्धिर्भवेत्तस्मिन्नक्रगे सर्वदिक्ष्वपि ॥५६१८ ॥
सर्वाष्टवर्गे यत्र स्याद्दिग्राशीषु फलोन्नतिः ।
तस्मिन् देशे द्रव्यवृद्धिर्भविष्यति न संशयः ॥५६१९ ॥
लाभस्थानं गते काव्ये नीचांशकविवर्जिते ।
शनिदृष्टियुते वापि निधिप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ॥५६२० ॥
शुक्रे शनियुते जातो भोगी स्याद्राजवल्लभः ।
अन्यस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी पश्चात्तापी जितेन्द्रियः ॥५६२१ ॥
शुक्रे शनियुते जातो ज्ञानी तत्त्वविवेकवान् ।
वेदान्तज्ञानसम्पन्नो धनदांशे सुकीर्तिमान् ॥५६२२ ॥
इन्द्रयोगे विपद्दाये क्षेमदायेऽथ वा यदि ।
लाभे शुक्रे प्रजातश्च बहुवित्ताधिकारवान् ॥५६२३ ॥
कर्मेशेन युते दृष्टे निधिप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ।
लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे भाग्यारूढे सुभाग्यवान् ॥५६२४ ॥
आयुष्मन्तौ च पितरौ सोदरीभ्रातृसंयुतः ।
षोडशाब्दात् परं भाग्यं भूमौ स्थापितवित्तवान् ॥५६२५ ॥
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ।
लाभेशदृष्टिराशौ तु धनलाभमुदीरयेत् ॥५६२६ ॥

5616 - 5626. (a) The 2nd lord (Moon) in exaltation while her dispositor (Venus) is in the 11th related to a benefic by aspect or conjunction will cause abundant financial gains.

(b) One will be replete with uninterrupted wealth like Kubera (god of wealth) if the 4 houses viz. the 2nd, 9th, 11th and 10th are in strength. (The 2nd line of sloka 5617 has another reading - "Sampurna vittam satatam". This sloka also occcurs under S. No. 5387 supra.)

(c) General: One's financial prosperity will be in such a country denoted by the 2nd house or the sign occupied by the 2nd lord. If Capriorn be the 2nd house, he will have universal gains. Financial prosperity can also take place in such a country denoted by the sign having the highest bindus in Sarva Ashtaka Varga.

(d) Gemini Ascendant (Continued): One will locate treasure if the 11th house is occupied by Venus who enjoys the aspect of Saturn. However,

Venus should in the process be not in his debilitation Navamsa.

(e) Venus in the company of Saturn will cause enjoyment of pleasures and proximity to the ruler. The person will join other women, be libidinous, will repent for his sins and will (later) conquer his senses. He will be wise, endowed with philosophical knowledge and be famous.

(f) Venus in the 11th (in Aries) will give abundant finances in 3rd dasa and 4th dasa. (The term "Indra Yoga" is to be ignored.)

(g) Venus related to the 10th lord (Jupiter) by aspect or conjunction will cause acquisition of treasure.

(h) The lord of the ascendant in the 9th (or in the 9th Arudha pada) in aspect to Jupiter will produce much prosperity. Moreover, one will be endowed with co-born and long-lived parents.

(i) Jupiter arriving in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 2nd lord (Moon), or a trine thereof, or the sign that is aspected by the 2nd lord, will cause financial upliftment.

धनायकर्मनाथानां स्फुटयोगांशभुक्तिषु ।
तद्दशायां महद्भाग्यं विशेषधनलाभवान् ॥५६२७ ॥
विपद्दाये क्षेमदाये त्वसंख्याधनलाभवान् ।
बहुकीर्तिप्रतापौ च त्विष्टसत्कर्मसिद्धितः ॥५६२८ ॥
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

5627 - 5628½. (a) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 11th and 10th and find out the Navamsa indicated by the resultant sum. The sub period of such a Navamsa lord will give abundant financial gains in Jupiter's dasa.

(b) Venus in 11th: The 3rd and 4th dasas will give abundant financial gains (if Venus is in the 11th, vide sloka 5623 supra). Further, the person will enjoy wide fame and valour and will have his undertakings fulfilled. The effects so far discussed are for Kamini Nadiamsa, 1st half, in the ascendant Gemini.

Notes: (a) Instead of the 2nd lord (Moon), the lord of the ascendant (Mercury) is denoted in another version.

विक्रमे कुजसंयुक्ते वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते ॥५६२९ ॥
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे सत्यवादी विचक्षणः ।
भ्रातृभावगताः क्रूराः शौर्यायुर्धनबुद्धिमान् ॥५६३० ॥

5629 - 5630. (a) The 3rd house aspected or occupied by Mars will make the subject truthful and discerning.

(b) General: Malefics in the 3rd will contribute to valour, longevity and strong mind.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये भावकेन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ।
स्वोच्चग्रहेण संयुक्ते सोदरीभ्रातृसंयुतः ॥५६३१ ॥

5631. Gemini Ascendant (Continued): The lord of the 3rd - the Sun - in a trine or an angle from the 3rd, in the company of an exalted planet, will give co-born.

द्वन्द्वलग्ने नरो जातश्चरराशिगते शनौ ।
त्रिचतुर्बिन्दुसंयुक्ते सोदरोत्तरनाशनम् ॥५६३२ ॥
भौमेन सूर्यपुत्रेण भ्रातृस्थानिरीक्षिते ।
सोदरोत्पत्तिनाशं च लभते नात्र संशयः ॥५६३३ ॥
ओजराशौ च पुरुषो युग्मे योषिच्च नश्यति ।
भावेशे कारके वापि द्विभार्याफलमादिशेत् ॥५६३४ ॥
भौमे तृतीयगे पश्चाद्युग्मांशे स्त्रियमादिशेत् ।
ओजेपुरुषः पश्चान्नास्ति तस्यापि जीवितम् ॥५६३५ ॥
भ्रातृनाथनवांशेन भातृसंख्यां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कारकस्य नवांशेन भ्रातृसङ्ख्यां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५६३६ ॥
रविचन्द्रौ यदेकस्थावेकांशकसमन्वितौ ।
द्विमातृभ्यां पोषितोऽपि सपत्नीमातृयोगवान् ॥५६३७ ॥
भेदभ्रातृयुतो मानी ऋतुसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः
अथ वा ऋषिसङ्ख्याश्च भेदभ्रातृफलं स्मृतम् ॥५६३८ ॥

5632 - 5638. (a) Birth in Gemini ascendant while Saturn is in a movable sign with 3 or 4 A.V. Bindus will kill younger co-born.

(b) The 3rd house in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause death of younger co-born. These two planets in male signs (while aspecting the 3rd) will kill younger brothers. If these are in female signs, younger sisters will pass away.

(c) Should these two aspect the 7th lord Jupiter, or the significator Venus, the native will have two wives.

(d) Mars in the 3rd house with female Navamsa will not allow female co-born to live long; his position in male Navamsa will affect male co-born in a similar manner.

(e) The number of Navamsas obtained by the 3rd house or Mars will indicate the number of younger co-born.

(f) One will be brought up by two mothers if the Sun and the Moon be together in a sign and get one and the same Navamsa. Further, he will have a step-mother and step-brothers, be honourable and will have six or seven co-born. These are the effects concerning half-brothers.

चापाजसिंह राशीषु वर्गोत्तमकुजेसिते ।
बहुवित्ताधिकारी च शौर्यधैर्यपराक्रमी ॥५६३९ ॥
स्वनामदेवताभक्त्या स्थिरचित्तः प्रतापवान् ।
मातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये लाभस्थानं गते यदि ॥५६४० ॥
गरुशुक्रयुते दृष्टे मातुर्दीर्घायुरादिशेत् ।
कारके स्वोच्चराशिस्थे तदीशे लाभराशिगे ॥५६४१ ॥
मातृस्थाने राहुयुते मातृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेम् ।
वाहेशो भाग्यनाथो वा गुरुशुक्रयुतेक्षितौ ।
राजपूज्यो वदान्यश्च सर्वैश्वर्यसमन्वितः ॥५६४२ ॥

5639 - 5642. (a) Mars and Venus being in Vargottama in any of the three signs, viz. Sagittarius, Aries or Leo (either jointly or individually) will give ownership of abundant wealth apart from valour. The native will worship a deity having a name akin to his, be firm in disposition and valorous.

(b) The lord of the 4th, Mercury, in the 11th (Aries) in relation to Jupiter and Venus by aspect or conjunction will bless one's mother with longevity.

(c) Should the planet signifying mother, i.e. the Moon, be in exaltation while the owner of that sign is in the 11th (Aries) and Rahu is in the 4th (Virgo), happiness concerning mother will come to pass.

(d) The lords of the 4th and the 9th related to Jupiter by conjunction or aspect will bring royal honour. Further, the person will be munificent, endowed with all kinds of wealth.

लग्नेशवाहेशसुतेश्वरा हि
भाग्येऽथ वा कर्मणि संस्थिता वा ।
सद्धर्मवान् वाहनलाभगश्च
शुक्रेण युक्ताश्चतुरङ्ग्यानम् ॥५६४३ ॥

5643. The lords of ascendant, 4th and 5th placed in the 9th or the 10th will give the undernoted results. The subject will be highly virtuous and will gain conveyances. Venus joining this Yoga will lead one by elephants, horses, chariots and infantry.

भाग्येश्वरेणापि युते सुतेशे
देवेन्द्रपूज्येन युते च दृष्टे ।
वैशेषिकांशे यदि वा बलाढ्ये
सर्वार्थभाग्यान्वितवाहयुक्तः ॥५६४४ ॥

5644. The lord of the 5th joining the 9th lord, or related to Jupiter either by aspect or conjunction, and begetting Vaiseshikamsa or otherwise being strong, will give all kinds of wealth, prosperity and conveyances.

भूसूनुराशौ यदि वा सुतेशे
राज्यार्थसौख्याभरणार्थलाभम् ।
सेनाबहुत्वं समुपैति जातो-
ह्यसङ्ख्ययानादियुतः प्रसिद्धः ॥५६४५ ॥

5645. The lord of the 5th in a sign of Mars will give the following effects. The person will enjoy kingdom, wealth, happiness, ornaments, huge army, countless conveyances and fame.

मातृस्थाने राहुयुते कारके रविसंयुते ।
तदीशे शनिसंयुक्ते स्वमाता दीर्घजीविनी ॥५६४६ ॥
माता गुणवती पूता पतिभक्तिपरायणा ।
कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे युग्मलग्नसमुद्भवः ॥५६४७ ॥
सुखे राहुसमायुक्ते सुपुत्रः कुलदीपकः ।
ग्रामभूम्यादिलाभं च गृहक्षेत्राभिवृद्धिमान् ॥५६४८ ॥
महाराजप्रसादेन त्विष्टसिद्धिसुखावहा ।
अश्वं चान्दोलिकालाभं छत्रचामरवैभवम् ॥५६४९ ॥

5646 - 5649. (a) Rahu in the 4th as the Moon is with the Sun and Mercury is with Rahu will cause long life to mother who will be virtuous, pure and devoted to her husband.

(b) For a native of Kamini Nadiamsa, 1st half, in Gemini ascendant, the placement of Rahu in the 4th (Virgo) will make the native a deserving son. He will be the light of the family, and will gain villages, lands etc. all of which will prosper. His desires will attain fruition due to the mercy of an emperor. He will gain horses, palanquins and such status symbols as royal umbrella and chowrie.

सुतेशे शनिसंयुक्ते गजान्तैश्वर्ययोगवान्।
क्रीडावस्थां गते चन्द्रे रतिक्रीडासुखी भवेत् ॥५६५० ॥
दिव्यस्त्रीभोगयुक्तश्च सदा गांभीर्यचित्तवान्।
लिपित्रयप्रवीणश्च कीर्तिमान् बन्धुपोषकः ॥५६५१ ॥

5650 - 5651. (a) The lord of the 5th (Venus) in the company of Saturn will cause wealth ending with elephants.

(b) The Moon in "Krida Avastha" will give happiness through sexual enjoyment. The subject will join beautiful women and be ever profound in disposition. He will be skilful in three languages, be famous, and will patronize his relatives.

चन्द्रलग्नाष्टमाधीशदशायां पापभुक्तिषु।
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५६५२ ॥
कर्मेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।
कर्मेशदृष्टिराशौ तु मातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ॥५६५३ ॥
क्षेमतारदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
गोचरे वृश्चिकके मन्दे तुलादिद्वयमासगे ॥५६५४ ॥
अथ वा मीनमासे च मात्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत्।

5652 - 5654½. Mother's Death: (a) Note the lord of the 8th from the Moon sign. During the said planet's dasa and in the sub period of a malefic planet, indicate mother's death in the thick of many difficulties.

(b) When Saturn moves in the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 10th lord, or in a trine thereof, or in the sign that is aspected by the 10th lord, mother's death will occur.

(c) During the sub period of the 11th lord in the 4th dasa, with Saturn moving in Taurus and the Sun in Libra, Scorpio or Pisces, danger to mother be declared.

पुत्रस्थानगते शुक्रे परिपूर्णबलान्विते ॥५६५५ ॥
दृष्टे देवेन्द्रगुरुणा पुत्रप्राप्तिर्न संशयः
अन्नदानपरो नित्यं पञ्चमे शुभसंयुते ॥५६५६ ॥
तदीशे गोपुरांशस्थे तीव्रबुद्धिः प्रतापवान्।
राजमन्त्री भवेज्जातो वाक्पतौ बलसंयुते ॥५६५७ ॥

5655 - 5657. (a) Birth of a Son: Venus in the 5th with full strength in aspect to Jupiter will ensure acquisition of a son.

(b) Poor-feeding: The subject will be disposed to feed the poor if the 5th is occupied by a benefic planet.

(c) If the 5th lord is in Gopuramsa, one will be sharp-minded and valorous.

(d) Should Jupiter (the 10th lord) be strong, one will be a king's minister.

Notes: The 5th lord in the 5th may generally be a good augury for betting progeny. However, Venus in the 5th may be pre-disposed to give female issues. He needs Jupiter's support to cause a male issue.

लाभे मन्दे युग्मलग्ने द्विकलत्रः सुपुत्रवाम्।
पुत्रिके द्वे चिरायुष्यौ चत्वारः सूनवः स्मृताः ॥५६५८ ॥

5658. Two Wives: Saturn in the 11th for Gemini ascendant will cause two wives, four sons and two long-lived daughters.

कामिन्यंशे पूर्वभागे गुरौ पारावतांशगे।
हंसयोगे सुते जीवे स्वदशायां महत् सुखम् ॥५६५९ ॥
भग्याधिपान्तरे काले योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
नवमन्दिरनिर्माता ग्रामभूम्यादिलाभवान्।
नरवाहनभूषाप्तिं स्त्रीप्रजालाभमादिशेत् ॥५६६० ॥

5659 - 5660. Jupiter's Dasa: For a person born in the former half of Kamini Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Jupiter in the 5th in Paravatamsa will produce much happiness in his dasa. The sub period of the 9th lord (Saturn) will cause prosperity (in Jupiter's dasa). The subject will construct a new house, will acquire lordship over villages, landed properties, conveyances, ornaments and female offspring.

Notes: Hamsa Yoga is caused by Jupiter, only when he is in his own sign or exaltation, identical with an angle but not when he is in the 5th. Hence the word "Hamsa Yoga" appearing in sloka 5659 is erroneous and omitted from the rendering.

॥ **योगसारावली** ॥

भाग्याधिपे लाभगते बलाढ्ये
कर्माधिपे राज्यगृहस्थिते चेत्।
राज प्रसादाच्च सुवाहनाप्ति-
र्गजान्तलक्ष्मीकरयोगवान् स्यात् ॥५६६१ ॥
मण्डलेश्वरसन्मानं गजवाजिधनागमम्।
हेमाम्बरसुभूषाप्ति बहुवाहनसंयुतः ॥५६६२ ॥
गुरुसंयुतराशीशे गुरोः केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे।

एकद्वित्रिफलैर्युक्तो गार्हस्थ्यधनलाभवान् ॥५६६३ ॥
गुरोः केन्द्रगते शुक्रे लग्नाल्लाभत्रिकोणगे ।
अन्योन्ययुतदृष्टौ च राजा वा तत्समोऽपि वा ॥५६६४ ॥
पूर्वादिषु चतुर्दिक्षु यदृक्षं तु फलाधिकम् ।
तदृक्षे फललाभादि वाहनाम्बरभूषणम् ॥५६६५ ॥
मन्दिरं तत्र कर्तव्यमन्यक्षेत्रे विनश्यति ।
गुरोस्तु पञ्चमस्थाने यावद्बिन्दुसमन्विते ॥५६६६ ॥
तावत् पुत्रादिलाभश्च पापदृष्टे मृतिर्भवेत् ।
पुत्रेशे यन्नवांशस्थे कारके यन्नवांशके ॥५६६७ ॥
पुत्रसंख्या विनिर्दिष्टा भावकारकनायकैः ।

5661 - 5667½. Various Yogas: (a) Having the 9th lord in the 11th with strength while the 10th lord is in the 5th, the subject will gain superior conveyances and abundant wealth due to royal favours. He will be honoured by the head of a region and will acquire elephants, horses, wealth, gold, robes, ornaments and numerous conveyances.

(b) The dispositor of Jupiter being in an angle or a trine with reference to Jupiter and obtaining 1, 2 or 3 Ashtaka Varga Bindus will give headship of family and wealth.

(c) Venus being in angle to Jupiter, identical with the 11th or a trine from the ascendant, or these two aspecting each other, will produce a king or one equal to a king.

(d) Note the sign containing maximum number of A.V. Bindus. That of the four directions ranging from the east, as indicated by the said sign, will be the source of conveyances, robes and ornaments. One should construct a house in that direction. In other directions, destruction of the house will result.

(e) One will obtain such number of offspring as indicated by the number of A.V. bindus found in the 5th place from Jupiter. Children born in excess of this will only die.

(f) The number of Navamsas past by the 5th lord, or significator (Jupiter) will indicate number of children.

सप्तसंख्यासुतप्राप्तिरथवा वसुसंख्यकाः ॥५६६८ ॥
आहत्य नवसंख्याकाः पुत्रभावफलं स्मृतम् ।
असितेन युते दृष्टे पुत्रारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५६६९ ॥
पुंप्रजाः पञ्चसंख्याश्च स्त्रीप्रजास्तिस्र एव च ।
सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे कारकांशत्रिकोणगे ॥५६७० ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत ।

5668 - 5670½. (a) One born in the 1st half of Kamini Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have 7 or 8 children. 9 of his children (?) will be destroyed.

(b) If Venus is aspected by Saturn, evils to progeny be foretold.

(c) The native will have 5 sons and 3 daughters.

(d) Note the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord (Venus) or the significator (Jupiter). When transit Jupiter comes to the sign identical with the said Navamsa, one born in Gemini will gain a son.

रोगस्थानाधिपे भौमे भाव केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥५६७१ ॥
मित्रक्षेत्रे शुभांशस्थे ह्यरोगदृढगात्रवान् ।
सिंहराशिगते भौमे चापांशे शुभसंयुते ॥५६७२ ॥
लग्नात् तृतीयगे वापि कार्यसाधक धैर्यवान् ।
षष्ठाष्टव्ययेशानामंशनाथाः शुभा यदि ॥५६७३ ॥
सिंहस्वप्ने पलायन्ते शत्रवो द्विरदा इव ।
षष्ठस्थानाधिपे भौमे लग्नाद्विक्रमसंस्थिते ॥५६७४ ॥
तदीशेन युते दृष्टे शुत्रहन्ता प्रतापवान् ।
कुजेन मेहरोगश्च रवणिग्रन्थिरामय ॥५६७५ ॥
चन्द्रेण वातरोगश्च रोगचिन्तादिकं वदेत् ।

5671 - 5675½. (a) One will have a sound and sturdy physique if the 6th lord Mars is in an angle or trine from the 6th house in a friendly sign, and obtains a benefic Navamsa.

(b) Ability to achieve an undertaking and valour will be given by Mars in the 3rd in Leo with Sagittarius Navamsa.

(c) If the Navamsa dispositors of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th are benefics, one's foes will run away like an elephant that has dreamt of a lion.

(d) One will be valorous and will destroy his enemies if the 6th lord Mars is in Leo in conjunction or aspect to the Sun.

(e) Mars indicates urinary disorders while the Sun rules diseases of the blood vessels. The Moon causes windy disorders and more worries because of diseases.

षष्ठेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥५६७६ ॥
अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि देहजाड्यं महद्भयम् ।
षष्ठे रन्ध्राधिपे सौम्ये चापांशे कुजसंयुते ।

कुजक्षेत्रगते वापि तद्भुक्तौ रोगसम्भवः ॥५६७७ ॥

5676 - 5677. (a) When Saturn reaches by transit the sign identical with the sign denoted by the Navamsa occupied by the 6th lord (Mars), one will face much difficulties, physical ailments and great fear.

(b) With the 8th lord (Saturn) in the 6th (Scorpio) while Mercury being in conjunction with Mars (in a particular sign) and obtains Sagittarius Navamsa, or when Mercury is in a Martian sign, the sub period of Mercury will produce diseases.

दारेशे सुतराशिगे बलयुते तद्राशिनाथेक्षिते
भौमक्षेत्रगतेन्दुजे भृगुयुते भार्याधिपेनेक्षिते ।
दीर्घायुर्धनवान् द्विदारसहितो ग्रामाधिपः पण्डित
स्त्यागी योगसमन्वितो दिवि भुवि ह्यास्थानकोलाहलः ॥५६७८ ॥
एतद्योगवशात् सौख्यमाजन्म सुखभाग्यवान् ।
बहुदारयुतः श्रीमानन्यस्त्रीसङ्गचित्तवान् ॥५६७९ ॥
दारद्वययुतो मानी दारतुल्ये तथा स्मृते ।
तन्मूलाद्भाग्यसंपत्तिस्तत्पुत्रः प्रबलो भवेत् ॥५६८०
अन्यस्त्रीगुणसंयुक्ता पतिभक्तिपरायणा ।
सात्त्विकी बुद्धिसंयुक्ता बहुभाग्यसमन्विता ॥५६८१ ॥
आचारशीला विदुषी भर्तृप्रीतिकरा शुभा ।
पुत्रीपुत्रसमायुक्ता दारतुल्य फलं स्मृतम् ॥५६८२ ॥

5678 - 5682. If the 7th lord (Jupiter) is in the 5th (Libra) in conjunction with or aspect to its lord (Venus) as Mercury is in a sign of Mars (only Aries) in the company of Venus and in aspect to 9th lord (Saturn), the subject will enjoy longevity, will have two wives, be the head of a village, be a scholar and of sacrificing disposition. He will gather prosperity and be involved with exciting activities in royal assemblies. Because of this Yoga (caused by Jupiter & C), he will be happy and prosperous right from birth. He will have many wives (?), be wealthy, disposed to join others' women, will have two wives, be honourable and associated with a woman equal to spouse (i.e. will have concubine). As a result the said female's prosperity will increase and her progeny will become prosperous. She (i.e. the lady beyond wedlock) will be virtuous, devoted to the native, be gentle, intelligent, highly fortunate, of good conduct, learned, handsome and will please the native. She will have sons and daughters. These are the effects concerning the female akin to spouse of the native.

दारेशे पञ्चमस्थाने तदीशे लाभसंयुते ।
दाराधिपेन संदृष्टे कलत्रद्वययोगवान् ॥५६८३ ॥

5683. Yoga for 2 Wives: If the 7th lord is in the 5th while the 5th lord is in the 11th (or is) in aspect to the 7th lord, one will have to wives.

Notes: Two different yogas are implied in this partially defective sloka.

The first one is: The 7th lord (Jupiter) is to be in the 5th (Libra) while the 5th lord (Venus) is in 11th (Leo).

The second one is: The 7th lord (Jupiter) is to be in the 5th (Libra) and be aspected by Venus (from Aries). To wit, Jupiter should be aspected by Venus.

शुक्रे शनियुते जातो दारतुल्याङ्गनाद्वयम् ।
कलत्रेशे सुतस्थाने सुतेशे शनिसंयुते ॥५६८४ ॥
नीचग्रहयुते दृष्टे ज्येष्ठभार्या ह्यपुत्रिणी ।
कोपिनी मूर्खशीला च जातकस्य विरोधकृत् ॥५६८५ ॥
पुरापातकदोषेण ज्येष्ठभार्या मृताभवेत् ।
मन्दे नीचांशसंयुक्ते पत्न्यादुर्मरणं भवेत् ॥५६८६ ॥
कूपाश्च मरणं चैति ह्यथ वा विषभक्षणात् ।

5684 - 5686½. (a) In case of Gemini ascendant, Venus joining Saturn will cause association with two women equal to spouse.

(b) Note : if the 7th lord (Jupiter) is in the 5th (Libra) while the 5th lord (Venus) is with Saturn, with the company or aspect of a debilitated planet. As a consequence, the person's first wife will be issueless, irascible, foolish and will have enmity with the native. Due to the native's sins of previous birth, she will incur (premature) death.

(c) Saturn in the Navamsa of his debility will cause a bad end to one's spouse. Her death will be in a well or due to consumption of poison.

Notes: (c) This is to be read with the Yoga mentioned at "b" and is not independent.

राहुदाये मन्दभुक्तौ द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं मृतिः ॥५६८७ ॥
दारतुल्यसुखं चैव भाग्यवृद्धिर्महत् सुखम् ।
कारकेबलसंयुक्ते ह्यन्यस्त्रीसङ्गलोलुपः ॥५६८८ ॥
वेदसंख्या कलत्रस्य ह्यथ वा सप्तसंख्यका: ।

दारस्थानाधिपे जीवे युग्मांशे चरराशिगे ॥५६८९ ॥
दारद्वयं स्वजातौ च कारकेण युतेक्षिते ।
अन्यजातौ कलत्रस्य दारद्वयफलं स्मृतम् ॥५६९० ॥

5687 - 5690. (a) The native (of Gemini ascendant, Kamini Nadiamsa) will lose the said spouse after his 22nd year of age and will enjoy happiness through his concubine. His prosperity will increase and he will enjoy much happiness.

(b) If Venus is endowed with strength, the said native will be fond of illicit associations with women. He will have either four or seven wives.

(c) Should the 7th lord Jupiter be in a movable sign with Gemini Navamsa, there will be two wives hailing from one's own community. The association of Jupiter with Venus will cause the spouses hail from other communities.

These are the effects relating to spouse.

बुधेन वैश्यजातिश्च वेश्यास्त्री भृगुनन्दने ।
शनिना दुष्टजातिश्च दारतुल्य फलं स्मृतम् ॥५६९१ ॥
सुखे राहुसमायुक्ते म्लेच्छस्त्रीसङ्गचित्तवान् ।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे महात्मा स्वान्तशुद्धिमान् ॥५६९२ ॥

5691 - 5692. (a) In the above context, Mercury denotes a bride from the community of traders, Venus a prostitute and Saturn one from a wicked (or base) community.

(b) Rahu in the 4th (in Virgo) will give a tendency to join Mlechcha women. If the said Rahu is aspected by Jupiter, the person will be a great man and be pure in his heart.

कलत्रेशे पूर्णबले तुङ्गवक्रादिहेतुभिः ॥५६९३ ॥
बहुभाग्यसमायुक्तो राजयोगसमुद्भवः ।
राहुदाये राहुभुक्तौ विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥५६९४ ॥
अष्टादशात् परे वर्षे मेषे मिथुनसिंहयोः ।
तस्मिन् काले विवाहः स्याद्युग्मलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥५६९५ ॥
द्वितीयभार्याभवनं नवमं च प्रकीर्तितम् ।
तदीशेऽशुभसंयुक्ते द्विभार्यालाभमादिशेत् ॥५६९६ ॥
स्वजन्मदेशे भवनं पञ्चविंशात् परं शुभम् ।
स्वभार्या रक्तवर्णा च मूर्खप्रकृतिशालिनी ॥५६९७ ॥
भर्तृप्रतीतिकरा स्वल्पं पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विता ।
पुत्रद्वययुता चैव पुत्रिकाद्वयसंयुता ॥५६९८ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजा नाशमाप्नोति युग्मलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
दारतुल्यङ्गनायाश्च वेदसङ्ख्यासुतोत्सवम् ॥५६९९ ॥
स्त्रीप्रजा नाशमाप्नोति पुम्प्रजादीर्घमायुषम् ।
गुणशीला भाग्यवती भयभक्तिसमन्विता ॥५७०० ॥
द्वितीयदारतुल्या च पुत्रीपुत्रयुता भवेत् ।
पुत्रिकाद्वयलाभश्च ह्येकः पुत्रश्चिरायुषः ॥५७०१ ॥
वाचालश्च चमत्कारयुक्तिसाहसबुद्धिमान् ।
महाभाग्यवती चैव दारतुल्यफलं स्तृतम् ॥५७०२ ॥

5693 - 5702. (a) If the 7th lord is in full strength, due to exaltation or retrogression, (in the above Yoga involving Rahu), the person will be endowed with much prosperity and will enjoy Raja Yoga effects. His marriage will occur in the dasa and sub period of Rahu. After the age of 18, Jupiter coming in Aries, Gemini or Leo will cause marriage for a Gemini native with Kamini Nadiamsa.

(b) The 9th house is the house of 2nd wife. If the lord of the 9th is with a benefic, one will have two wives. He will have a house in his own region and be happy after the age of 25. His spouse will be blood-red in complexion, foolish in disposition, will please her husband to some extent and be endowed with male and female issues - two each. Female issues will be destroyed for the subject native. He will obtain four children from a girl equal to his spouse. Male issues will live long while daughters will die premature deaths. The other woman referred to above will be equal to the native's second wife, be virtuous, prosperous, devoted to the native and will fear him. He will gain two daughters. One of the sons will be long-lived. Concerning the woman akin to 2nd wife, she will be garrulous, skilful, expedient, intelligent and highly fortunate.

दारारिष्टदशाकाले फलमेवमुदाहृतम् ।
जीवदाये चन्द्रभुक्तौ दारारिष्टं महद्भयम् ॥५७०३ ॥
देहजाड्यं च लभते तत्काले शान्तिमाचरेत् ।
जीवदाये राहुभुक्तौ स्वभार्या रोगिणी भवेत् ॥५७०४ ॥
जातकस्य महत् कष्टं देहजाड्यं भविष्यति ।
तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं राहुप्रार्थनमाचरेत् ॥५७०५ ॥
मन्ददाये मन्दभुक्तौ दारतुल्यविनाशनम् ।
स्त्रीप्रजा नाशमाप्नोति जातकस्य महद्भयम् ॥५७०६ ॥

5703 - 5706. (a) Jupiter's dasa, Moon's sub period will produce evils to his spouse. She will fall sick for which immediate remedies be sought.

(b) In Rahu's sub period of Jupiter's dasa, she will incur sickness. The native will be highly troubled and will fall sick. To overcome this blemish, prayer to Rahu be offered.

(c) Saturn's dasa, Saturn's sub period, will destroy the other woman equal to spouse. His daughters will be destroyed and he will be subjected to great fear in this phase of time.

भावत्रिकोणगे मन्दे भावादष्टत्रिकोणगे।
स्फुटयोगं गते सौरौ भावहानिर्न संशयः ॥५७०७ ॥

5707. Saturn moving in a trine either from a Bhava or a trine to 8th from the Bhava will destroy the Bhava.

विलग्नाष्टमकर्मेशाः केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगाः।
शनिश्च बलवान् यस्य पूर्णमायुर्विनिर्दिशेत् ॥५७०८ ॥

5708. The lords of the ascendant, 8th and 10th in order in an angle, the 11th and a trine will give full life span provided Saturn is strong.

रन्ध्रेशे लाभराशिस्थे लाभेशे विक्रमस्थिते।
शुभग्रहयुते दृष्टे यावज्जीवान्तसौख्यवान् ॥५७०९ ॥

5709. One will be happy throughout his life if the 8th lord (Saturn) is in the 11th (Aries) as the 11th lord (Mars) is in the 3rd (Leo) in relation to a benefic by aspect or conjunction.

अष्टमाधिपतौ लाभे बुधशुक्रसमन्विते।
कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे जीवनं सुकरं भवेत् ॥५७१० ॥
भाग्यरन्ध्राधिपे मन्दे लाभस्थानगते यदि।
शुभग्रहयुते दृष्टे सर्वसौख्ययुतो भवेत् ॥५७११ ॥
रन्ध्रेशे नीचराशिस्थे तदीशे चन्द्रकेन्द्रगे।
वर्गोत्तमांशगे मन्दे यावज्जीवं सुभोगवान् ॥५७१२ ॥
नीचभङ्गे राजयोगे चक्रवर्तिसमो भवेत्।
पञ्चविंशात् परं भाग्यं धनिकः कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥५७१३ ॥

5710 - 5713. (a) The person will lead a good life if the 8th lord is in the 11th (Aries) along with Mercury.

(b) Saturn, the lord of the 8th and the 9th, placed in the 11th in aspect to or association with a benefic will bless one with all kinds of happiness.

(c) Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga: The lord of the 8th (Saturn) in debility with Vargottama Navamsa, while its lord (Mars) is in an angle to the Moon will give pleasures of a great order throughout one's life. With this Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga, the subject will be equal to an emperor. His prosperity will rise after 25. He will enjoy wealth and fame.

रन्ध्रेशभाग्येशसुतेशनाथा
लग्नेशयुक्ता यदि लाभसंस्थाः।
पुत्रस्थकर्माधिपवीक्षिता हि
साम्राज्ययोगं मुनयो वदन्ति ॥५७१४ ॥

5714. Samrajya Yoga - Gemini Ascendant: The dispositors of the lords of the 8th-cum-9th and 5th placed in the 11th in the company of the lord of the ascendant, and be in aspect to the lord of the 10th who in turn is placed in the 5th house cause Samrajya Yoga (to a Gemini native) according to sages.

Notes: This yoga for kingdom is formed thus. The lords of the signs occupied by Saturn and Venus should be in Aries along with Mercury and be aspected by Jupiter from Libra.

योगे साम्राज्यके जातः षोडशाब्दात् परं सुखम्।
अतीव प्रियवान् योगी योगं षोडशवत्सरम् ॥५७१५ ॥
तदन्ते चापमृत्युं च समरे देहतापवान्।
शुभग्रहयुते मन्दे ह्यतीव श्रियमश्नुते ॥५७१६ ॥
जन्मदाये महत् सौख्यं पितृमातृसुखावहम्।
विद्याबुद्धिसुकीर्तिश्च धनधान्यविवर्धनम् ॥५७१७ ॥
सम्पद्दाये श्रियोऽवाप्तिं गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षजाम्।
जातकस्तु महत् सौख्यं वस्त्रवाहनभूषणम् ॥
विद्याबुद्धिसुकीर्तिश्च स्वपित्रादि महत् सुखम्।
विपत्तारदशाकाले ह्यतीव श्रियमश्नुते ॥५७१८ ॥
राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिं च मित्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम्।
दिने दिने वृद्धिमेति सितपक्षे शशी यथा ॥५७१९ ॥
सर्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रश्च प्रबलो राजकर्मणि।
मान्दिग्रहयुतो राहुक्रूरभुक्तौ महद्भयम् ॥५७२० ॥
राहुदाये राहुभुक्तौ गोचरे वृश्चिके शनौ।
तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमाप्नोति विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥५७२१ ॥
पश्चिमोत्तरभागे च प्रयाणं राजदर्शनम्।
नूतनोद्योगलाभं च धनलाभं विशेषतः ॥५७२२ ॥
राहुदाये जीवभुक्तौ गोचरे चापगे शनौ।
तद्भुक्तौ सौख्यमाप्नोति मित्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ॥५७२३ ॥
ब्राह्मणप्रभुमूलेन चोद्योगं प्रबलं तथा।
राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिं च ह्यन्यस्त्री भोगमिच्छति ॥५७२४ ॥

बहुकीर्तिप्रतापौ च धनलाभं विशेषतः।
सत्कर्मधर्मसिद्धि च जीवमुक्तौ न संशयः ॥५७२५॥
विपत्तारदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु।
गोचरे मकरे मन्दे त्वेकविंशात् परं व्यथाम् ॥५७२६॥
घातपातभयं चैव शत्रुचोराग्निजं भयम्।
अन्यप्रभुविरोधं च राजद्वारे कलापनम् ॥५७२७॥
आत्मबन्धुजनारिष्टं यातायातभयं तथा।
शुभग्रहयुते मन्दे शत्रुनाशं जयं तथा।
मित्रप्रभुवशात् सौख्यं यत्रकार्यार्थसिद्धिदम् ॥५७२८॥

5715 - 5728. (a) Effects: The above-mentioned native will prosper after the age of 16, be exceedingly charming, saintly and will enjoy prosperity for a period of 16 years. In the end of this Yoga period (i.e. at 32), he will incur danger of untimely death and will be physically troubled in a war.

(b) Saturn's conjunction with a benefic will give much wealth. The first dasa will give a great deal of general happiness including from parents. Learning, intelligence, fame, wealth and grains will increase. The 2nd dasa will give wealth to the native and his family. He will be greatly happy, with robes, conveyances and ornaments. He will enjoy learning, intelligence and fame. His father etc. will be very much happy. He will earn fame in royal service and be happy through a friendly king. He will progress by the day like the Moon of the bright half. He will enjoy headship, be independent, and powerful in royal service. If Rahu joins Mandi (Gulika), a sub period ruled by a malefic in the 2nd dasa will be a source of great danger. With Saturn's movement in Scorpio, the sub period of Rahu in Rahu dasa will cause marriage. He will undertake a journey to the north-west to meet a king and will gain a new job and abundant wealth. Jupiter's sub period in this dasa will give happiness through a friendly king, with Saturn's movement in Sagittarius. He will gain a better job with the help of a Brahmin ruler, will gain fame in royal service, will desire illegal union with women, will enjoy much fame, valour and much financial gains. He will perform good and charitable acts. The 3rd dasa during Saturn's sub period will cause distress after the age of 21, when Saturn will be moving in Capricorn. He will have fear of injury, fall etc. He will be endangered through foes, thieves and fire. There will occur enmity with another king, coupled with evils to relatives and danger in journeys. if Saturn is conjunct a benefic, enemies will be destroyed and success will adore the native. He will gain happiness through a friendly king and his undertakings will attain fruition.

॥ अनुबन्धः ॥

APPENDIX

स्वपञ्चेन्दुमिता नाडयश्चरभे व्यत्यये स्थिरे।
षट्सप्तति समारभ्य द्विस्वभावेषु राशिषु ॥५७२९॥

१. वसुधा २. वैष्णवी ३. ब्राह्मी ४. कालकूटा ५. शङ्करी ६. सुधाकरसमा ७. सौम्या ८. सुरा ९. माया १०. मनोहरा ११. माध्वी १२. मञ्जुस्वना १३. घोरा १४. कुम्भिनी १५. कुटिला १६. प्रभा १७. परा १८. पयस्विनी १९. माला २०. जगती २१. जर्झरी २२. ध्रुवा २३. मुसला २४. मुद्गला २५. पाशा २६. चम्पका २७. दामिनी २८. मही २९. कलुषा ३०. कमला ३१. कान्ता ३२. काला ३३. करिकरा ३४. क्षमा ३५. दुर्धरा ३६. दुर्भगा ३७. विश्वा ३८. विशीर्णा ३९. विह्वला ४०. अनिला ४१. भीमा ४२. सुखप्रदा ४३. स्निग्धा ४४. सोदरा ४५. सुरसुन्दरी ४६. अमृतप्राशिनी ४७. काला ४८. कामदृक्करवीरणी ४९. गह्वरा ५०. कुण्डिनी ५१. कान्ता ५२. विषाख्या ५३. विषनाशिनी ५४. निर्मदा ५५. शीतला ५६. निम्ना ५७. प्रीता ५८. प्रियविवर्धनी ५९. मानधा ६०. दुर्भगा ६१. चित्रा ६२. विचित्रा ६३. शिरजीविनी ६४. भूपा ६५. गदाहरा ६६. नाळा ६७. गाळवी ६८. निर्मला ६९. नदी ७०. सुधा ७१. अमृतांशुगा ७२. काळी ७३. काळिका ७४. कलुषाङ्कुरा ७५. त्रैलोक्यमोहनकरी ७६. महामाया ७७. सुशीतळा ७८. सुखदा ७९. सुप्रभा ८०. शोभा ८१. शोभना ८२. शिवदा ८३. शिवा ८४. बला ८५. ज्वाला ८६. गदा ८७. गाढा ८८. सूतना ८९. सुमनोहरा ९०. सोमवळ्ळी ९१. सोमलता ९२. मङ्गळा ९३. मुद्रिका ९४. सुधा ९५. मेळा ९६. अपवर्गा ९७. पश्यता ९८. नवनीता ९९. निशाचरी १००. निवृतिः १०१. निर्गता १०२. सारा १०३. समगा १०४. समदा १०५. समा १०६. विश्वम्भरा १०७. कुमारी १०८. कोकिला १०९. कुञ्जराकृतिः ११०. इन्द्रा १११. स्वाहा ११२. स्वधा ११३. वह्निः ११४. पीता ११५. यक्षा ११६. अचलप्रभा ११७. सारिणी ११८. मधुरा ११९. मैत्री १२०. हरिणी १२१. हारिणी १२२. मरुता १२३. धनञ्जया १२४. धनकरी १२५. धनदा १२६. कच्छपा १२७. अम्बुजा १२८. ईशानी १२९. शूलिनी १३०. रौद्री १३१. शिवाशिवकरी १३२. कला १३३. कुन्दा १३४. मकुन्दा १३५. परता १३६. कदली १३७. स्मरा १३८. बसिता १३९. कोदळा १४०. कोकिलांशा १४१. कामिनी १४२. कलशोदभवा १४३. वीरप्रसूः १४४. सङ्गरा १४५. शतयज्ञा १४६. शतावरी १४७. स्रग्वी १४८. पाटलिनी

१४९. नागपङ्क्जा १५०. परमेश्वरी
एता नाडयः समाख्याताः प्रोक्ता या ब्रह्मणे पुरा।
नाडीफलमविज्ञाय न शक्यो लग्ननिर्णयः ॥५७३०॥

5729 - 5730. Calculation of Nadiamsas: In movable signs, there are 150 Nadiamsas (in the order mentioned below). The order is to be reversed in case of immovable or fixed signs. In dual or common signs, these commence from the 76th Nadiamsa.

(The names of the 150 Nadiamsas are given below as in the original.)

1. Vasudha
2. Vaishnavi
3. Brahi (should be "Brahmi")
4. Kalakoota
5. Sankari
6. Sudhakarasama
7. Saumya
8. Suraa
9. Maaya
10. Manoharaa
11. Madhvi (or Madhavi)
12. Manjusvana
13. Ghoraa
14. Kumbhini
15. Kutilaa (or Kutila)
16. Prabhaa (or Prabha)
17. Paraa
18. Payaswini
19. Maalaa (also Ghaataa or Dhaata?)
20. Jagathi
21. Jarjari
22. Dhruvaa
23. Musalaa
24. Mudgala (or Mudgara)
25. Pasaa (or Pasa)
26. Chambaka (or Champaka)
27. Daamini
28. Mahi
29. Kalushaa
30. Kamalaa
31. Kanthaa
32. Kaalaa
33. Karikaraa
34. Kshama
35. Durdharaa
36. Durbhagaa
37. Viswaa
38. Visirnaa
39. Vihvalaa
40. Anilaa
41. Bhima
42. Sukapradaa
43. Snigdha
44. Sodaraa
45. Surasundari
46. Amrutaprasini
47. Kaalaa
48. Kaamdrukkaravirini
49. Gahwaraa
50. Kundini
51. Kanthaa
52. Vishakhya (or Visha)
53. Vishanasini
54. Nirmada
55. Seethala
56. Nimnaa
57. Preeta
58. Priyavardhani
59. Maanadha (or Maanaghna)
60. Durbhaga
61. Chitraa
62. Vichitra
63. Sirajivini (or Chirajivini)
64. Bhoopa
65. Gadaaharaa
66. Naalaa
67. Gaalavee
68. Nirmalaa
69. Nadi (river)
70. Sudha
71. Amritamsuga
72. Kaali
73. Kaalikaa
74. Kalushankura
75. Trailokyamohanakari (or Trailokya or Mohana)
76. Mahaamaaya (or Mahamari)
77. Suseethala
78. Sukhada
79. Suprabha
80. Sobha
81. Sobhana

82. Sivada
83. Siva
84. Balaa
85. Jwalaa
86. Gada
87. Gaadaa
88. Sootana (or Nootana)
89. Sumanohara
90. Somavalli
91. Somalata
92. Mangala
93. Mudrika
94. Sudha
95. Melaa
96. Apavarga
97. Pasyathaa
98. Navaneetha
99. Nisachari (or Nisakari)
100. Nivrithi
101. Nirgathaa
102. Saaraa
103. Samagaa
104. Samadaa
105. Samaa
106. Visvambhara
107. Kumari
108. Kokila
109. Kunjarakriti
110. Indra
111. Swaahaa
112. Swadha
113. Vahni
114. Peetha
115. Yaksha
116. Achalaprabha
117. Saarini
118. Madhuraa
119. Maitri
120. Harini
121. Haarini
122. Maruthaa
123. Dhananjaya
124. Dhanakari
125. Dhanada
126. Kachchapa
127. Ambuja
128. Isaani
129. Soolini
130. Raudri
131. Sivaaasivakari
132. Kalaa
133. Kundaa
134. Mukundaa
135. Paratha (or Bharatha)
136. Kadali
137. Smaraa
138. Basitha
139. Kodala
140. Kokilamsa (or Kokila)
141. Kaamini
142. Kalasodbhava
143. Viraprasoo
144. Sangaraa (or Sankara - mixed caste)
145. Satayagna
146. Sataavari
147. Sragvi
148. Paatalini
149. Nagapankaja
150 Parameswari

These are the Nadi(amsas) as once stated by Lord Brahma. Without knowing the effects of the Nadiamsa, the ascendant cannot be decided. (That is effects based on ascendant will be futile without the help of rising Nadiamsa.)

Notes: The way the 150 Nadiamsas should be known have been fully explained in the preface in Book 1. These are not being repeated here to avoid verbosity.

अज्ञाते च पुनलग्ने मृषा वाङ्न फलप्रदा ।
तस्मान्नाड्या परीक्षेत कुर्याज्जातकनिर्णयम् ॥५७३१ ॥

5731. Again, without the knowledge of the sign ascending, only untruth will arise; such predictions will be unfrutiful or useless. The ascendant's Nadiamsa should be examined and the effects of a horoscope be decided.

Notes: In the present sloka, the point that Nadiamsa and ascendant are mutually complimentary is driven home. Mere ascendant is not enough without knowing the exact Nadiamsa rising in it. In the location of the correct Nadiamsa, the accuracy of the ascendant is implied.

राजयोगो भाग्ययोगः परजातकलक्षणम् ।

अङ्गभङ्गादि योगाश्च विपरीतजनिस्तथा ॥५७३२ ॥
दरिद्रजातकश्चैव कर्मजीवनमेव च ।
लोकयात्रापरिज्ञानं दशानां निर्णयं तथा ॥५७३३ ॥
अन्तर्दशाविचारश्च दशारिष्टफलं तथा ।
दशारिष्टप्रशमनं वृत्तिलक्षणमेव च ॥५७३४ ॥
तथा लोकान्तरप्राप्तिरुच्यतेऽस्मद्गुरोर्मते ।
आयुर्दायपरिज्ञानमपमृत्योश्च लक्षणम् ॥५७३५ ॥
परिव्राजकयोगश्च पदभ्रंशकरस्तथा ।
द्विजन्मकुलयोगश्च पुत्राणां जननं तथा ॥५७३६ ॥
देवतोपासनाक्तवमुपास्या देवतास्तथा ।
पित्रोर्मरणकालं च परित्यक्तजनस्तथा ॥५७३७ ॥
पितृकर्मकरत्वं च प्रोच्यते भार्गवे मते ।
स्वदेशकालभेदेन स्वदेशनृपलक्षणम् ॥५७३८ ॥
राष्ट्रसौख्यं च भङ्गं च दुर्भिक्षं च सुभिक्षकम् ।
महावातविधानं च प्रोक्तं साम्बशिवे मते ॥५७३९ ॥

5732 - 5739. Yogas for royal status, fortunes, illegal births, physical defects, peculiar births, poverty, livelihood, worldy affairs, effects of major periods and sub periods, evils due in a major period, remedies for such evils, profession, and world after death are to be known (through the use of Nadiamsas) according to my preceptor. Lifespan, untimely death, ascetism, loss of position, birth in a Brahmin's family, birth of sons, worship of a deity, time of father's death, discarded kinsfolk, final rites to father etc. (can also be known through Nadiamsas) according to Bhargava's school of thought. Effects due to occur to the king in accordance with the time period (i.e. the age of living) and the country, its well-being, alien rule, famine, plentifulness etc. can also be studied (through the relevant horoscope) according to the injunctions of Lord Siva.

॥ ग्रहाणां स्वरूपकथनम् ॥

चतुरश्रो नृपो भानुर्द्युमणिश्च दिवाकरः ॥५७४० ॥
वह्निस्त्वर्कश्च उग्रस्तु जगदानन्दकारकः ।
पीतः पशुः स्वर्णवर्णश्चतुष्पात् पूर्वदिक्पतिः ॥५७४१ ॥
निशाबलशशी गौरो युवा वायव्यदिक्पतिः ।
क्षारः शुभस्तपस्वी च श्लेष्मलो जलरूपधृक ।
क्षयवृद्धितनुः प्राज्ञो मृदुवाक् चारुलोचनः ॥५७४२ ॥
भौमो वह्नयाकृतिस्तीक्ष्णो कोणो दक्षिणदिक्पतिः ।
नरो युवा चतुष्कोणः क्षत्रियः कनकः परः ॥५७४३ ॥
वक्रश्च रक्तरूपी च क्रूरनेत्रः कृशोदरः ।
बुधो ग्राम्यशुभो नित्यं धीरो धातुत्रयात्मकः ॥५७४४ ॥
प्राज्ञः श्यामोत्तरस्येशः सङ्गी सर्वरसप्रियः ।
तारापुत्रोऽतिमेधावी धीरोहास्यरसप्रियः ॥५७४५ ॥
विप्रो जितेन्द्रियः प्रीतो यागकृच्चसुरालये ।
कफप्रधानो मधुरो भावज्ञश्च सुधार्मिकः ॥५७४६ ॥
स्वर्णाधिपो मध्यवयाः वैदिकश्चेशदिग्पतिः ।
शुक्रः शुभो जलमयो राजसो सरसप्रियः ॥५७४७ ॥
योषिन्मध्यवयो विप्रः श्यामवर्णोऽग्निदिक्पतिः ।
गीतप्रियः स्निग्धतनुर्द्वीपवासी सुलोचनः ॥५७४८ ॥
शनिः शूद्राङ्गनासक्तः पश्चिमाशापतिस्तथा ।
क्रूरव्रती पङ्गुपादो वृद्धो स्थूलतनुस्तथा ।
राहुः शीर्षार्धभुजगः शनिवद्रजनीचरः ॥५७४९ ॥
शिखी भौमसमश्लेष्मा चित्रवर्णस्तु चञ्चलः ।

5740 - 57491/2: Planets Described: (a) The Sun has a symmetric body. He is a king and has other names, viz. Dyumani and Divakara. He is fire (personified), fierce and causes happiness to the world. He is the ruler of bile ("*Peeta*" reads as "*Pitta*" in another version which is used in the rendering), quadrupeds and the direction east. His hue is golden.

(b) The Moon is strong in the nights. She is fair in complexion and is the ruler of north-west. She is perishable by nature (i. e. she wanes periodically), is handsome (when waxing), sagely, phlegmatic, is watery (*lit.* has the form of water), has a body subject to decrease and increase, is learned, soft-spoken and has attractive eyes.

(c) Mars resembles fire. He is sharp and is (known as) "*Kona*". The direction south is ruled by him. He is a youth, of royal scion and has a square body. He is known as "*Vakra*" (or crooked) and has blood-red complexion. His eyes are fierce and his belly depressed.

(d) Mercury resides in villages, is handsome, courageous and has a composition of all the three humours (viz. wind, phlegm and bile). He is learned, dark in complexion, the lord of the northern direction, and fond of music and all kinds of tastes. He is Tara's son, highly intelligent, courageous, and fond of jokes.

(e) Jupiter is a Brahmin, winner of senses, attached to performing sacrificial rites, highly phlegmatic, sweet, knower of feelings (or truth) and very righteous. He rules gold, is of middle age, follows Vedic path and is the lord of north-east.

(f) The planet Venus is handsome, is formed of water ("*Jalamaya*"), passionate, fond of love and is a middle-aged female. She is a Brahmin, is the lord of south-east, and fond of music. Her body is resplendent. She lives in islands and has charming eyes.

(g) Saturn is fond of Soodra females and is the lord of the western direction. He is harmful in disposition, lame, old and has a "stout" body.

(h) Rahu's head is like that of a snake. He is like Saturn and wanders during nights (like demons). Ketu is equal to Mars, is phlegmatic, of variegated hue and is fikle-minded.

Notes: (b) The word "*Kshara*" relating to the Moon has various meanings like medicinal salt, molasses, perishable, mutable and dissoluble. Since the Moon wanes in the dark fortnight, the meaning chosen in the rendering may be treated as appropriate although this quality is reflected in the words ("*Kshaya Vriddhi Tanuh*".)

(c) The word "*Kona*" for astrological purposes has two meanings. It is a synonym of Saturn as well as Mars. Most of the texts however denote only Saturn by this term while Mars is never indicated.

(f) Although it is a tradition in English translations to use masculine pronoun "he" for Venus, in this portion "she" is used as an exception to remain in line with the context.

(h) Rahu is compared to Saturn and Ketu to Mars, in line with the misused popular adage - "*Sanivadrahu kujvatketu*". The comparison is restricted to the general disposition of the two nodes and does not allow swapping Rahu with Saturn and Ketu with Mars for every convenient purpose on the earth.

त्रिंशद्‌भगात्मकं लग्नं होरा तस्यार्धमुच्यते ॥५७५० ॥
राशित्रिभागो द्रेक्काणं नवांशो नवमांशकः ।
द्वादशांशो द्वादशांशस्त्रिंशांशस्त्रिंशदंशकः ॥५७५१ ॥
चरे स्वपुत्रनवपाः स्थिरे धर्मस्वपुत्रपाः ।
पुत्रधर्म स्वपाज्ञेया द्रेक्काणं विन्यसेत् क्रमात् ॥५७५२ ॥
मेषसिंहधनुषी त्वजादयः मृगवृषकन्यामकरादयः ।
तौलिकुम्भमिथुने तुलादयः
कर्किकीटमीने कटकादयः ॥५७५३ ॥

5750 - 5753. Rasi Divisions: (a) Thirty degrees constitute a Rasi (*lit.* ascendant).

(b) Half of it is called Hora.

(c) Drekkana is a third of the sign.

(d) Dvadasamsa is one twelfth of a sign.

(e) Trimsamsa is constituted by thirtieth parts.

(f) The drekkana distribution should in order be done thus: (to) the lords of the 1st, 5th and 9th in case of movable signs, the lords of the 9th, 1st and 5th in case of immovable signs, and the 5th, 9th and the 1st (in case of dual signs).

(g) For positions in Aries, Leo and Sagittarius count from Aries. For Capricorn, Taurus and Virgo count from Capricorn. For Libra, Aquarius and Gemini, count from Libra. For Cancer, Scorpio and Pisces, count from Cancer. (Thus are the Navamsa distribution to be understood.)

Notes: In these verses, Rasi, Hora, Drekkana, Trimsamsa, Dvadasamsa and Navamsa calculations are casually touched. The reader is already aware of these in a fuller measure. Yet clarifications on two points are necessary as under.

(a) The word "ascendant" should not be misinterpreted that the ascendant is always 30 degrees in length irrespective of interruption by another sign, and that no Bhava divisions be made with the help of the meridian as taught by the likes of Parasara and Sripathi. Our author just took some liberty and used the word "ascendant" which means a sign.

(d) The drekkana distribution suggested is partially different from what we already know. In case of immovable and dual signs, an unknown concept is introduced. Serious probe is a must whether we so far know the right thing. According to this text, for example, in Taurus, a fixed sign, the 3 decanates are in order ruled by Saturn (Capricorn), Venus (Taurus) and Mercury (Virgo) and not Venus (Taurus), Mercury (Virgo) and Saturn (Capriorn). In case of a dual sign, for example Gemini, the three decanates are ruled by Venus (Libra), Aquarius (Saturn) and Gemini (Mercury) instead of traditionally known rulers Mercury (Gemini), Venus (Libra) and Saturn (Aquarius).

केन्द्राणि लग्नदशसप्तचतुर्थभानि
तस्मात् परं पणपरं च वदन्ति तज्ज्ञाः ।
आपोक्लिमं च परतो यदि तत्र भावाः
कष्टा वदन्तिरिपुन्ध्रव्ययस्तृतीयाः ॥५७५४ ॥

5754. Bhavas: The Kendras are the ascendant, 10th, 7th and the 4th. Panapharas are those next to Kendras, and Apokilmas are the next to Panapharas. The 6th, 8th, 12th and the 3rd houses are troublesome.

इन्दुस्थमेव शशिलग्नमिति प्रसिद्धं
लग्नादियद्गृहगतस्तनुपश्च तावत् ।
आरूढचन्द्रतनुपा यदि लग्नमेव
पश्यन्ति पापरहिताः स तु दीर्घजीवी ॥५७५५ ॥

5755. The sign occupied by the Moon is called Chandra Lagna. Note the number of signs intervening between the ascendant and its lord. So many signs from the ascendant lord will be the Arudha Lagna. If the ascendant is unaspected by malefics but by the Moon and acendant lord, long life will come to pass.

भावलग्नम्—
वारपस्थांशमारभ्य घटिकानां तु पञ्चकम् ।
प्रयाति लग्नपर्यन्तं भावलग्नमुदाहृतम् ॥५७५६ ॥

5756. Bhava Lagna: Commencing from the Sun's degree (as at Sun rise), progress at the rate of 5 ghatikas (or 120 minutes) per sign till the time of birth to get Bhava Lagna (sphuta or longitude).

चन्द्रार्युलग्नम्-
चन्द्रांशकं समारभ्य घटिकाभिस्तु पञ्चकम् ।
उदयादिविनाडीभिरायुर्लग्नं प्रकल्पयेत् ॥५७५७ ॥

5757. Chandra Ayur Lagna: Note the Moon's Navamsa position (at Sun rise) and distribute the birth time in ghatikas (from Sun rise) till the time of birth at the rate of 5 ghatikas per sign to beget the Ayur Lagna (i. e. ascendant for life-span).

होरालग्ननिर्णयः—
होरालग्नं समाख्यातं सार्धद्विघटिकात्मकम् ।
दिवारात्रिप्रमाणेन क्रियेत लग्ननिर्णयः ॥५७५८ ॥
दिवामानं च रात्रिमानं च ज्ञात्वा प्रत्येकं प्रत्येकं द्वादशधा विभज्य
ओज-युग्मान् पारेण जन्मलग्ने सिद्धे ओजक्रमेण ओजे युग्मे व्युत्क्रमेण
इष्टजन्मकालघ।ऽतांशेन यल्लग्नं भवति तत् होराल्गनं भवति ॥५७५९ ॥

5758 - 5759. Hora Lagna: Commencing from the natal asccendant, distribute the time of birth in ghatikas etc. at the rate of two ghatikas and a half per sign to get Hora Lagna. Divide the day or night duration by 12 and distribute in the direct order if the birth ascendant is an odd sign, and in the reverse order in case of an even sign asending.

Notes: The 2nd line of sloka 5758 has another version thus: "*Vilagnabhaak prayaati lagnam tannama hora lagnamihochyate*".

घटिकालग्नम्—
सूर्योदयं समारभ्य चैकैकघटिकाक्रमात् ।
प्रयाति लग्नपर्यन्तं नाडीलग्नमुदाहृतम् ॥५७६० ॥
विलग्नघटिकालग्नं होरालग्नं तथैव च ।
उच्चग्रहे राजयोगो लग्नद्वयमथापि वा ॥५७६१ ॥

5760 - 5761. Ghatika Lagna: At the rate of one ghatika per sign, distribute the time of birth commencing from the Sun to obtain Nadi Lagna (or Ghatika Lagna). If the natal ascendant, Ghatika Lagna and Hora Lagna are all occcupied by exalted planets, or two of them be so, a Raja Yoga is formed.

दशारम्भलग्नम्—
अथ चन्द्रेण ऐश्वर्ययोगप्रकारस्तु—
चन्द्रनक्षत्रपतयस्तुङ्गराशिमुपाश्रिताः ।
नीचराशिगता वापि प्रदिशन्ति श्रियं नृणाम् ॥५७६२ ॥
लग्नन्नेयाः पञ्च पञ्च घटिकाः स्थिरकादितः ।
नक्षत्राधिपतौ केतौ कल्पयेल्लग्नव्युत्क्रमात् ॥५७६३ ॥
केतुव्यतिरिक्तनक्षत्राधिपतिषु क्रमेण गणयेत् केतौ व्युत्क्रमेण गणयेत्
प्रथमनक्षत्राधिपतेः स्वराश्युच्चनीचचरराशिस्थिति यदि भवति तदा
ऐश्वर्ययोगो द्रष्टव्यः ॥५७६४ ॥

5762 - 5764. N.B. Although the caption denotes the acendant prevailing at the time of commencement of a dasa, nothing is given in the text in this respect. The next line states: "Now about yogas for opulence through the Moon sign." The other part of the slokas which are again defective and mutually unrelated conveys the following.)

If the lord of the Moon's Nakshatra is exalted, or even debilitated (?), wealth will be acquired by the person. Distribute at the rate of 5 ghatikas from the ascendant. If the Nakshatra lord is Ketu the

distribution is to be done in the reverse order. Except for Ketu, the calculations should be done in ascending order while for Ketu, it should be reversed. If the lord of the first Nakshatra is exalted or debilitated or is in a movable sign, Yoga for wealth (*Isvarya Yoga*) should be drawn.

घोरांशको राक्षसदेवभागौ
कुबेररक्षोगणकिन्नरांशाः।
भ्रष्टः कुलघ्नो गरलाग्निसंधौ
मायांशकः प्रेतपुरीशभागः ॥५७६५ ॥
अपां पतिर्देवगणेशभागौ
लोकाहिभागावमृतांशुचन्द्रौ।
मृदुंशकः कोमलपद्मनाभौ
लक्ष्मीशवागीशदिगम्बरांशाः ॥५७६६ ॥
देवार्घभागो कविनार्घभागो
क्षितीश्वरांशः कमलाकरांशः।
क्रमेण मन्दात्मजमृत्युकाला
दावाग्निघोरौ यमकण्टकांशः ॥५७६७ ॥
सुधामृतांशौ परिपूर्णचन्द्रो
द्विषः प्रदिग्धाकुलनाशमुख्याः।
वंशक्षयोत्पातककालरूपा
सौम्यांशमृद्वंशसुशीतळांशाः ॥५७६८ ॥
दंष्ट्राकराळैन्दुमुखीपुरीश्री-
कालाग्निदण्डायुधनिर्मलांशाः।
शुभाशुभांशावतिशीतलांशो
सुधापयोधिभ्रमणेन्दुराकाः ॥५७६९ ॥
ज्ञेयाः क्रमाद्व्यत्ययमेव युग्मे
शुभान्वितांशा यदि शोभनाप्तिः ॥५७७० ॥
क्रूराः षष्ट्यंशगाः सर्वे नाशयन्तीह खेचराः।
यदि पूर्णबलैर्युक्ताः स्वोच्चमूलत्रिकोणगाः ॥५७७१ ॥

5765 - 5771. Shashtiamsas: (Now explained are the 60 Shahtiamsas of a sign). (1) Ghora, (2) Rakshasa, (3) Deva, (4) Kubera, (5) Rakshogana, (6) Kinnara, (7) Bhrashta, (8) Kulaghna, (9) Garaala, (10) Agnisandhi, (11) Maaya, (12) Pretapurisa, (13) Apampathi, (14) Deva, (15) Ganesa, (16) Loka, (17) Ahi, (18) Amritamsu, (19) Chandra, (20) Mridu, (21) Komala, (22) Padmanabha, (23) Lakshmisa, (24) Vagisa, (25) Digambara, (26) Deva, (27) Ardra, (28) Kalinasa, (29) Kshiteeswara, (30) Kamalakara, (31) Mandatmaja (or Gulika), (32) Mrityu, (33) Kaala, (34) Davagni, (35) Ghora, (36) Yamakantaka, (37) Sudhamrita, (38) Paripoorna Chandra, (39) Visha, (40) Pradigdha, (41) Kulanasa, (42) Vamsakshaya, (43) Utpataka, (44) Kalaroopa, (45) Saumya, (46) Mridu, (47) Susitala, (48) Damshtrakaraala, (49) Indumukhi, (50) Purisri, (51) Kalagni, (52) Dandayudha, (53) Nirmala, (54) Subha, (55) Asubha, (56) Atiseetala, (57) Sudha, (58) Payodhi, (59) Bhramana and (60) Induraka (read Indurekha). Thus should be known in order (the various Shashtiamsas in an odd sign). Reverse the order in case of an even sign. Planets in beneficial Shashtiamsa will grant good effects while the ones in an evil Shastiamsa will destroy everything. If planets are endowed with full strength, be in exaltation, in Moolatrikona ...... (text incomplete).

Notes: The first line of sloka 5767 should contain the expression "*Deva + Ardra bhagau Kalinasaa bhago*" providing for Ardra Shashtiamsa placed in between Deva and Kalinasa, as per standard literature. But for "Ardra" shashtiamsa, we will be short of one Shashtiamsa, or will have to make some unscrupulopus manipulation.

Further, some of the Shashtimsas in this work are named in a different style which may be noted. Sometimes, a synonym is used, and yet some times a totally different name is given.

ज्ञात्वा योगं च नाडी गृहपतिपदवी प्रापयित्वा तदंशं
नीत्वा सम्यग्विशेषं बलमपि च गुणं वीक्ष्य भावान्तरङ्म्।
चक्रं ज्ञात्वा दशां च प्रति फलविषयां प्राकृतां चापि वीक्ष्य
ब्रूयाच्चेष्टामवस्थां निजनिचयफलं चिन्तनीयं वचोभिः ॥५७७२ ॥

5772. One should consider the Yogas, Nadiamsa, status of the lord of a sign (or Bhava), its dispositor, strength, virtues (association etc.), ocupation of a Bhava, dasas, Cheshtas, Avasthas, and accumulation of effects (by various means).

कालज्ञानं विना लोके यो नरः फलबोधकः।
तत्फलं व्यर्थमाप्नोति तैलहीनप्रदीपवत् ॥५७७३ ॥

5773. Declaration of effects (of a horosope) without considering the Time period (i.e. relevant age) will be futile akin to a lamp *sans* oil.

काशब्देन तु कारणं त्रिजगतां पश्चाल्लयं चेत्यत:
मात्राभिर्गदितं हितत्रयमयं ब्रह्मैव कालात्मकम् ।
तज्ज्ञानं कमलोद्भवाद्यमुदितं पुण्यैकलब्धं सतां
यस्तद्वेति स तत्त्ववित् स च गुनिर्ब्रह्माह्वय: कालवित् ॥५७७४॥

5774. (In the word "*Kaala*" - काल - meaning time), the letter "*Kaa*" - का - is the reason for the three worlds, while the other letter "*La*" - ल - stands for Great Dissolution. The Matras (one Guru and two Laghus, equalling three Laghus) denote the three Benefactors (Brahma, Vishnu and Mahesvara). Brahma is of the nature of Kaala. i. e. he is himself Kaala. Knowing of Kaala ever leads to attainment of Punya or merits. One who knows of it is the knower of Tatva, is a sage and appellation of Brahma.

Finis

INDEX

(For all verses in Book I, Book II and Book III)

S = Sloka Number
BI = Book I
BII = Book II
BIII = Book III
" - " between sloka numbers indicates "to".